

Martial God Asura #Chapter 3201 – 3300

Entering The Fourth Floor - Read Martial God Asura Chapter 3201 - Entering The Fourth Floor

Chapter 3201 - Entering The Fourth Floor

"Impossible, absolutely impossible. What sort of place do you think this to be? What sort of place do you think that fourth floor is?"

"Throughout history, all of the cultivators that have assembled here would have to work together as one in order to possibly find the flight of steps leading to the fourth floor."

"Listen carefully, I said 'possibly,' not 'definitely'."

"From this, it can be seen how difficult it is to enter the fourth floor."

"Yet you, you actually think that Chu Feng's capable of finding the flight of steps leading to the fourth floor all by himself. You're simply joking," Puyang Qi mocked and ridiculed.

The crowd nodded at Puyang Qi's words and expressed their agreement.

The crowd also did not believe that Chu Feng would be able to find the flight of steps leading to the fourth floor alone.

The reason for that was because that fourth floor was truly not easy to enter. In fact, for many people, entering the fourth floor was simply something that they would never imagine to be possible.

The reason for that was because it was simply too difficult.

"You all might be thinking that it's unbelievable because you don't know about Chu Feng. However, if you didn't witness it yourselves today, would you all believe that there would be a person by the name of Chu Feng that was capable of entering the New Excellence Formation in such a short period of time?"

"You all felt that it would be impossible for Chu Feng to enter the New Excellence Formation's third floor. However, if you were to inform others

about how fast Chu Feng entered the New Excellence Formation, those people would likely feel that to be impossible too."

"What I want to say is, whether or not you believe it to be possible; it's meaningless to argue with me or even guess if Chu Feng has entered the fourth floor."

"It is indeed possible for Chu Feng to have entered the fourth floor all by himself. After all, he has already accomplished something completely unbelievable all by himself."

"I am not bragging for Chu Feng. I'm merely telling things as they are. It would naturally be best if he didn't enter the fourth floor."

"However, if he has indeed entered the fourth floor, I dare to guarantee that it's definitely not a good thing for any one of us here."

"Everyone, you'd best not forget that the cultivation resources on every floor are limited," Li Anzhi had a calm expression. However, his words were very resounding and powerful.

Hearing what Li Anzhi said, not to mention the others, even the expressions of Puyang Han and Puyang Qi changed.

Indeed, although it sounded inconceivable, what if it really did happen?

What if Chu Feng had truly already entered the fourth floor whilst they all remained stuck on the third floor?

If that was the case, it would mean that Chu Feng had obtained the decisive opportunity, and was enjoying all the cultivation resources on the fourth floor by himself whilst they were still searching for him on the third floor.

"Regardless of where that Chu Feng might be, it remains that the cultivation resources on this third floor will not provide much help to us."

"The way I see it, it's better that we don't concern ourselves with that Chu Feng. Right now, we should work together as one and find the flight of steps leading to the fourth floor," Puyang Han said.

Puyang Han's words were immediately met with the crowd's approval.

Afterwards, under the leadership of Puyang Han, Puyang Qi and Li Anzhi, the crowd began to cooperate in searching for the flight of steps leading to the fourth floor.

Witnessing that scene, that Dongguo Heavenly Clan's strongest newcomer began to have a whole new level of respect for Li Anzhi.

Although he had no idea why Li Anzhi would speak for Chu Feng, he felt that Li Anzhi had, at the very least, managed to successfully guide the crowd into quickly searching for the flight of steps leading to the fourth floor.

After all, for people like Li Anzhi, the cultivation resources on the third floor were pretty much useless. However, it did not mean that they were useless for everyone.

As such, that Dongguo Heavenly Clansman felt that the crowd were being exploited by Li Anzhi. Of course... the crowd were willingly allowing themselves to be exploited. Even he himself was the same.

He would rather give up on the cultivation resources on the third floor that were useful to him to challenge the fourth floor, which contained even better cultivation resources.

After all, entering the fourth floor was very difficult to accomplish. It was not something that would definitely be accomplished even with all the newcomers working together. It was something that could only be accomplished through the leadership of a powerful newcomer.

As for the present year, apart from Chu Feng, there were three other extraordinary newcomers. They were Li Anzhi, Puyang Han and Puyang Qi.

Thus, apart from a small portion of the crowd, the great majority of the people that had entered the third floor decided to follow the three of them.

The crowd were all hopeful that they would be able to enter the New Excellence Formation's fourth floor.

Under the leadership of Li Anzhi, Puyang Han and Puyang Qi, and the full cooperation of everyone, the crowd finally discovered the flight of steps leading to the fourth floor.

Unfortunately, even though they managed to successfully discover the flight of steps to the fourth floor, to successfully enter the fourth floor was not an easy task in itself.

It turned out that one would feel a powerful oppressive sensation upon stepping onto the flight of steps leading to the fourth floor. Unless one possessed a very strong talent, then, not to mention entering the fourth floor, even ascending the flight of steps would be near impossible.

Because of that powerful pressure, only a small portion of people ended up being able to successfully enter the New Excellence Formation's fourth floor..

It was worth mentioning that apart from Li Anzhi, Puyang Han, Puyang Qi and a few geniuses from other powers, a few people from the Dongguo Heavenly Clan also managed to enter the fourth floor. Among them included the Dongguo Heavenly Clan's strongest newcomer, who had spoken out for Chu Feng earlier.

Even though the crowd had clearly ascended to the fourth floor for the sake of pursuing Chu Feng, they were all reacting as if they'd forgotten about Chu Feng after entering the fourth floor.

Neither Puyang Han nor Puyang Qi were shouting Chu Feng's name anymore.

Everyone was doing the same thing. They all went their respective ways and began to search for cultivation resources. Should they discover any resources, they would begin to focus on refining them. After all, to martial cultivators, the most reliable thing would be their own strength.

Chapter 3202 - The Entire Formation Changed

After more than twenty hours passed, the cultivation resources on the fourth floor were finally completely scoured clean by the crowd.

The ones to benefit the most from the cultivation resources were naturally Puyang Han, Puyang Qi and Li Anzhi.

This was especially true for Li Anzhi. He had managed to increase his cultivation by an entire level using the cultivation resources he obtained on the fourth floor.

Moreover, he made his breakthrough on the spot. The Heavenly Tribulation lightning that he caused had also caught the crowd's attention.

Currently, Li Anzhi had successfully increased his cultivation to rank eight Heavenly Immortal, and surpassed both Puyang Han and Puyang Qi.

This caused Puyang Han and Puyang Qi to feel extremely displeased.

After all, they all had the same level of cultivation earlier. At that time, they both felt that their strength surpassed that of Li Anzhi.

Furthermore, they were extremely confident that they were stronger than Li Anzhi.

However, in the blink of an eye, Li Anzhi had surpassed them.

With an entire level of cultivation difference between them now, no matter how confident they might be, they knew that they were no match for Li Anzhi.

"Li Anzhi, you are truly the brilliant one. You deceived us by saying that Chu Feng had entered the fourth floor so as to exploit us to help you enter the fourth floor. And now, you've obtained what you wanted," Puyang Han spoke with displeasure and jealousy.

"Puyang Han, don't make such harsh accusations. We all entered the fourth floor at the same time. The two of you have not obtained fewer cultivation resources than I, Li Anzhi."

"The reason why you two failed to successfully make a breakthrough is only because you lack sufficient natural energies and martial comprehension as a base," Li Anzhi said.

"Humph," Puyang Han and Puyang Qi both snorted coldly at the same time. Evidently, the two of them did not accept Li Anzhi's claims.

However, the two of them actually knew in their hearts that what Li Anzhi said was the truth.

All three of them entered the fourth floor at the same time. They all started out at the same starting line. Everything was extremely fair.

For Li Anzhi to have successfully reached a breakthrough, and for the two of them to not have been able to reach a breakthrough, they could only blame themselves for being inferior to Li Anzhi.

Suddenly, someone said, "It would appear that Chu Feng truly hid himself."

The person who spoke was one of the people who had been flattering Puyang Han and Puyang Qi the entire time.

That said, they also knew that Li Anzhi's strength was stronger than Puyang Han and Puyang Qi. Because of this, for the sake of alleviating the awkward situation, they decided to shift the topic to Chu Feng.

Once that person spoke, the others present immediately came to a tacit understanding, and began to turn the target of their ridicule to Chu Feng.

"The way I see it, that Chu Feng must still be on the second floor or the third floor."

"That's for certain. We've practically gone through the entire fourth floor. Yet, we saw absolutely no sign of him. Moreover, we've all experienced how difficult it was to reach the fourth floor. How could that Chu Feng possibly be able to enter the fourth floor alone?"

The crowd were all spitting on Chu Feng.

Neither Li Anzhi nor the people from the Dongguo Heavenly Clan said anything. They'd become accustomed to people attacking Chu Feng in such a manner.

There was nothing that could be done. Their behavior was only natural. People would usually scoff at people that they did not know who had accomplished things that were deemed to be impossible. It was as if they would be able to show that they were not inferior to those people by doing so.

That said, it was not that no one was affected by the insults the crowd were shuttling toward Chu Feng.

For example, Puyang Han and Puyang Qi were extremely pleased by the crowd's insults of Chu Feng.

"Rumble~~~"

However, right at that moment, the fourth floor's ground suddenly began to tremble.

Following that, dazzling light began to shine from the entrance to the fourth floor.

"What's going on?"

Seeing that, the crowd's expressions all changed.

Not long afterward, several figures flew out of the flight of steps leading from the third floor to the fourth floor.

"It's them. How did they manage to come in here? Didn't they fail to ascend the flight of steps?"

Puyang Han and the others all revealed puzzled expressions upon seeing those people.

Confused, Puyang Han shouted, "Hey! You all, get over here!"

Originally, those people were all immersed in the joy of being able to ascend to the fourth floor. Upon hearing Puyang Han's shout and discovering that Puyang Han and the others were all nearby, they all began to fly over to them.

"How did you all manage to get in here?" Puyang Han stepped forward and asked them.

"We also have no idea. The hidden flight of steps suddenly appeared and began to shine brightly. The light was so dazzling. We decided to try to climb it, and managed to do so without any hindrance."

"Not only that, but the flight of steps from the second floor leading to the third floor is also shining brightly with light. Through my observational ability, I was able to see that the people that were originally unable to reach the third floor were now arriving on the third floor. Likely, they will soon discover the flight of steps leading to the fourth floor, and climb it to come here," someone said.

"What?! There's such a thing?!"

The crowd all revealed distressed expressions. Fortunately, they'd already completely refined all the cultivation resources on the fourth floor. Otherwise, they'd have to share those cultivation resources with those bunch of nobodies.

Although they were no longer worried, as they'd refined all of the cultivation resources, they were still puzzled by what was happening.

They seemed to have never heard of a change like that.

Sure enough, not long afterward, the people that were originally only able to stay on the second floor began to arrive on the fourth floor in succession.

At that moment, practically all of the newcomers that had entered the New Excellence Formation were on the fourth floor.

"This is truly strange. Why would such a change suddenly occur?"

Seeing the people that they'd considered to be trash arriving on the fourth floor, the geniuses revealed uncomfortable expressions.

"Look! Aren't those people from the Chu Heavenly Clan?" Soon, someone discovered Chu Shuangshuang, Chu Qing and the others.

"Hey! You all from the Chu Heavenly Clan, get over here!" Someone shouted in a very domineering tone. That shout was simply a command.

Being shouted at in such a manner, Chu Huanyu and Chu Haoyan revealed displeased expressions.

However, as the person who had shouted at them was much stronger than them, they did not attempt to make trouble, and flew over to that person.

Upon landing, Chu Qing indicated to Chu Huanyu and the others not to say anything. Then, Chu Qing calmly walked over to that person and asked, "May I ask what you might need?"

Chapter 3203 - Holy Spirit Formation of Light

"Are you all the only newcomers from the Chu Heavenly Clan this year?" Someone from the Puyang Heavenly Clan asked.

Puyang Han and Puyang Qi were only looking on from the sidelines. Although they had questions for the Chu Heavenly Clansmen, they did not ask them. The reason for that was because they felt that the Chu Heavenly Clansmen before them were simply too weak. They felt that with how weak they were, they were not even qualified to speak to them.

"That's correct," Chu Qing said. His tone was very good-natured. However, he was not submissive. Instead, he possessed quite a presence.

Chu Qing was, after all, the former number one individual among the Chu Heavenly Clan's younger generations. Not only did Chu Qing possess outstanding talent for martial cultivation, but the way he conducted himself was also quite extraordinary.

Seeing that Chu Qing was acting neither servile nor overbearing before them even though he had such a weak level of cultivation, many of the people present were surprised. They thought to themselves that that Chu Heavenly Clansman was quite different.

"Who are you lying to?! Is that Chu Feng not your Chu Heavenly Clansman?!" Someone from the Puyang Heavenly Clan shouted angrily at Chu Qing.

"Little brother Chu Feng is naturally a member of our Chu Heavenly Clan," Chu Qing replied with a faint smile.

"Enough of your rubbish. Where's that Chu Feng? Where is he hiding?" That Puyang Heavenly Clansman asked.

"Hiding? What might you mean by that?" Chu Qing asked.

"Humph, that Chu Feng was the first one to enter this New Excellence Formation. However, he has not revealed himself even now. How could you all not know where he's hiding?" That Puyang Heavenly Clansman asked.

"Indeed, little brother Chu Feng was the first person to enter the New Excellence Formation. However, based on my understanding of him, he isn't the type to hide around. Besides, there's no reason for him to hide," Chu Qing said.

"What a 'there's no reason for him to hide.' In that case, why don't you tell me why we are unable to find any sign of your little brother Chu Feng on the first floor, the second floor, the third floor and even the fourth floor. If that little brother Chu Feng of yours didn't hide, where is he then?" That Puyang Heavenly Clansman asked.

After he finished saying those words, he loudly shouted, "Chu Feng! Stop hiding like a coward! If you're a man, then show yourself! Allow us to witness exactly what sort of individual you, the son of Chu Xuanyuan, might be!"

"What's this?! Even after I've said it like this, you still do not dare to show yourself?! It turns out that Chu Xuanyuan's son is actually a spineless coward!"

"Don't bother shouting anymore. Perhaps my little brother Chu Feng is simply not even here to begin with," Chu Qing said.

"Oh? He's not here? Why don't you tell me where is he then?" That Puyang Heavenly Clansman said.

"Perhaps he's on the fifth floor," Chu Qing said.

"What? You said he's on the fifth floor?!"

"Are you trying to make me laugh?"

"Hahaha! Everyone, did you all hear this? This trash from the Chu Heavenly Clan actually said that Chu Feng is on the fifth floor!"

Hearing what Chu Qing said, that Puyang Heavenly Clansman not only revealed a mocking look, but he also began to laugh at and ridicule Chu Qing.

At that moment, many others also began to laugh at and ridicule Chu Qing. They all felt what he said to be a ridiculous joke.

The crowd all knew that there were five floors to the New Excellence Formation. Merely, reaching the fourth floor was already extremely difficult. As for the fifth floor, it was simply something that practically no one could find.

If it was said that Chu Feng had entered the fourth floor, then the crowd might reluctantly believe it. However, if Chu Feng was said to have entered the fifth floor, the crowd all felt it to be simply nonsense.

"Buzz~~~"

However, right at that moment, a dazzling light suddenly appeared from deep within the fourth floor.

"What is that?"

The crowd's expressions all changed upon seeing that light.

At the moment when the crowd were startled by the light, someone had already begun to rapidly fly toward that light. It was Li Anzhi.

Seeing this, Puyang Han and Puyang Qi immediately flew over too.

Following that, everyone present soared into the sky and began to rapidly fly toward the location of the light.

Finally, the crowd all arrived at the location of the light. When the crowd managed to see the light at a close distance, their expressions all changed enormously.

That light was actually a flight of steps that led directly into the sky. However, the flight of steps suddenly broke off in midair.

"That is... the flight of steps leading to the fifth floor?"

"What's going on? Why would the flight of steps leading to the fifth floor suddenly appear?"

The crowd were all confused.

At that moment, the strongest newcomer from the Dongguo Heavenly Clan spoke, "I've heard from my seniors that the New Excellence Formation has a total of five floors. Each floor has tremendous cultivation resources. However, the fifth floor has the most extraordinary cultivation resources."

"Not only is fifth floor the floor that is most densely packed with cultivation resources, but its cultivation resources are also gathered into a special painting. That painting contains martial comprehension that all martial cultivators yearn for in their dreams."

"As the martial comprehension is hidden within that painting, only those with extraordinary talent and outstanding comprehensive ability would be able to obtain enlightenment from it."

"With every portion one comprehends, that painting will get a bit smaller. If someone is capable of comprehending the painting on the wall completely, the painting will disappear completely."

"At that time, all of the steps leading to the other floors of the New Excellence Formation will reveal themselves. All of the obstructions will disappear. Regardless of one's cultivation and one's talent, everyone will be able to reach the fifth floor."

"When everyone reaches the fifth floor, the Holy Spirit Beast will be summoned."

"If someone is capable of defeating the Holy Spirit Beast, they will be able to summon the legendary Holy Spirit Formation of Light."

Suddenly, a woman from the crowd said, "Right, I've also heard of that. However, according to the rumors, even though the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm has existed for many years, extremely few people were able to reach the fifth floor. As for those among them that were able to summon the Holy Spirit Formation of Light, they're even rarer. As far as I know, there have only been two people in history that were able to summon the Holy Spirit Formation of Light."

"Who were they?" The crowd asked in unison.

"Chu Hanxian and Chu Xuanyuan," that woman said.

Chapter 2304 - Rank Nine Heavenly Immortal

"This!!!" Hearing those words, the crowd's expressions all changed enormously.

It was impossible for the crowd present to not know about Chu Hanxian and Chu Xuanyuan.

Furthermore, the crowd also knew about the relationship those two individuals had with Chu Feng.

They were none other than Chu Feng's grandfather and father.

Back then, the two of them had both brought about two peaks in the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm. Furthermore, both of them managed to summon the Holy Spirit Formation of Light upon first arriving in the Overlord Region.

And now, after their descendant Chu Feng entered the New Excellence Formation, the fifth floor was opened. Was this truly a coincidence? At that

moment, everyone thought of a possibility -- there was very possibly a person on the fifth floor. As for that person, it was very possibly Chu Feng.

At that moment, Li Anzhi spoke, "Earlier, who was the one that said Chu Feng was a coward, and had hidden himself?"

Hearing what Li Anzhi said, the people that had ridiculed Chu Feng earlier all revealed ashamed expressions. Many among them even lowered their heads in embarrassment.

"Humph, how can you be certain that the opening of the fifth floor is related to Chu Feng?" Puyang Han sneered.

He had no choice but to sneer. After all, he was one of the people that had been ridiculing Chu Feng the entire time.

In fact, he was the first one that had started provoking and ridiculing Chu Feng,

As such, he would naturally not be willing to admit that Chu Feng had accomplished such an outstanding feat.

"The flight of steps is completely open without any oppression to hinder us. All of us will be able to enter the fifth floor through that flight of steps. If you wish to know the result, you merely need to follow me up the steps to check things out."

Li Anzhi smiled lightly. Then, his body shifted, and he took the lead to climb the flight of steps and ascend to the fifth floor.

Seeing this, the crowd also began to fly toward the flight of steps in succession.

However, at the moment when the great majority of people were proceeding for the fifth floor, Puyang Han and Puyang Qi were looking at one other. The two of them were unable to remain collected.

As matters stood, they were also wondering whether or not it was possible that the Chu Feng that they'd been insulting and humiliating the entire time might be on the fifth floor.

If Chu Feng was really on the fifth floor, the two of them would've completely humiliated themselves.

Although they were panicking, they had no other choice. As such, they clenched their teeth and decided to follow the crowd to ascend to the fifth floor.

"Zzzzz~::~"

When they reached the fifth floor, what they witnessed were countless bolts of multi-colored lightning.

"Heavens! What is this?!"

Seeing the lightning in their surroundings, even Puyang Han and Puyang Qi began to step back repeatedly in fear. In fact, they were even trembling.

The reason for that was because the lightning before them was simply too terrifying. The power contained within the lightning was simply beyond measure. That lightning was capable of easily annihilating them completely.

"How could you all be members of a Heavenly Clan and not recognize the lightning brought about by one's Heavenly Bloodline?" Li Anzhi let out a mocking laugh.

"What? That's from a Heavenly Bloodline?"

Hearing those words, the two men's expressions changed. In fact, it was not only the two of them. The great majority of the Heavenly Clansmen present all had astonished expressions on their faces.

Although they were all members of Heavenly Clans and had dealt with Nine-colored Divine Lightning all their lives, they'd never before seen such frightening lightning.

"Actually, your ignorance is understandable too. After all... this is the Tribulation Lightning brought forth by the Divine Punishment Mysterious Technique," Li Anzhi added.

"Divine Punishment Mysterious Technique?" Hearing those words, the crowd's expressions changed once more. After all, the Divine Punishment Mysterious Technique was a legendary mysterious technique.

Suddenly, the crowd recalled that Chu Feng's grandfather, Chu Hanxian, and his father, Chu Xuanyuan, seemed to both have trained in the Divine Punishment Mysterious Technique.

With this, wouldn't it mean that Chu Feng was truly here?

At that moment, the crowd all turned their gazes to the depths of the fifth floor.

As the crowd were all staring deep into the fifth floor, the Divine Tribulation's lightning began to dissipate. After the Divine Tribulation's lightning disappeared, a figure appeared in the crowd's view.

That person was sitting cross-legged with his eyes closed.

Even though it was the first time that the great majority of people present had seen the young man before them, they all immediately recognized that he was Chu Feng.

The reason why they were able to tell he was Chu Feng was because on the rune on Chu Feng's forehead showed the words 'Chu Heavenly Clan, Chu Feng.'

"He really did all this?"

After the Divine Tribulation's lightning dispersed, the crowd were not only able to clearly see Chu Feng, but they were also able to clearly see the fifth floor.

At that moment, the crowd realized that the fifth floor's walls were completely bare. There was simply no sign of a picture formed by the condensation of natural energies.

This meant that it was truly Chu Feng who had completely comprehended the natural energies there and caused the complete opening of the fifth floor.

That was also what had truly happened. After Chu Feng finished comprehending the natural energies and martial comprehension there, he immediately began to attempt a breakthrough.

Because of that, Chu Feng had successfully increased his cultivation from rank eight Heavenly Immortal to rank nine Heavenly Immortal.

As such, Chu Feng had gained an enormous harvest this time around. In fact, he had even managed to reach the threshold to the Martial Immortal realm.

Chu Feng was only a bit away from making a breakthrough to becoming a Martial Immortal.

"Woosh~~~"

Right at that moment, Chu Feng suddenly opened his eyes and immediately stood up.

Chu Feng simply did not notice Li Anzhi and the others after opening his eyes. Instead, he looked up, looked to the ceiling of the fifth floor.

Chu Feng was able to feel that an enormous power was gathering above.

That said, Chu Feng was the only one capable of sensing that power.

Because of that, the crowd were extremely puzzled by Chu Feng's sudden action.

If they must describe what was going on, they all felt that Chu Feng was holding them in contempt.

No, Chu Feng was not showing contempt for them, he was simply disregarding their existence completely.

Puyang Han felt extremely displeased after being disregarded by Chu Feng. He pointed at Chu Feng and shouted, "Chu Feng, you are truly too arrogant and condescending!"

"Oh?" Hearing Puyang Han's shout, Chu Feng turned his gaze to focus on him.

Actually, with Chu Feng's senses, how could he have not noticed them?

It was merely that Chu Feng was more focused on the enormous power that was gathering above him.

However, since that Puyang Han had spoken, it would be unsuitable for Chu Feng to not respond.

"You know me?" Chu Feng asked.

"Your name is written on your forehead. Even if I didn't wish to know you, I would still know who you are," Puyang Han replied coldly.

"Oh, I'd nearly forgotten about that," Chu Feng smiled upon hearing those words. Then, he said, "In that case, what do you want?"

Chapter 3205 - Taking Care Of The Monster

"You're the one that opened the fifth floor? You seem to have some skill."

"I might as well get straight to the point. I wish to experience the skills of Chu Xuanyuan's son," Puyang Han said.

The reason why Puyang Han dared to challenge Chu Feng like that was because Chu Feng had concealed his aura. As such, he was unable to sense Chu Feng's current aura, and did not know what Chu Feng's current cultivation was.

Although Chu Feng had managed to enter the New Excellence Formation at an astonishing speed, and then managed to open the fifth floor, this could only prove that Chu Feng had outstanding talent, and was unable to prove how strong he might be.

As such, Puyang Han wanted to experience Chu Feng's strength.

After all, if he was able to defeat Chu Feng, it would mean that he would have defeated Li Anzhi. To Puyang Han, this was a great opportunity to increase his reputation.

"You?"

"Forget about it. The current you is not qualified to fight against me," Chu Feng cast a glance at Puyang Han. Then, he turned his gaze upward once more.

"Bastard, you are truly arrogant!" Puyang Han was immediately infuriated by Chu Feng's words. As he spoke, he flipped his palm, and an Incomplete Immortal Armament appeared in his hand.

"Wuuahh~~~"

However, right after the Incomplete Immortal Armament appeared in his hand, it was immediately released from his hand, and ultimately landed on the ground.

At the same time as that happened, Puyang Han was also brought into midair and crushed into the fifth floor's wall by an invisible power.

"I've said it already, you're not qualified to fight me. As such, stop making a fool of yourself."

At that moment, Chu Feng's voice sounded again. Merely, Chu Feng did not even bother to take a single glance at Puyang Han as he said those words. His eyes were completely focused on the roof of the fifth floor.

That said, at that moment, the crowd present were in extreme unrest.

Not to mention the others, even Li Anzhi, who knew how strong Chu Feng was, had an expression of astonishment on his face.

They had felt Chu Feng's aura the moment Chu Feng attacked.

Rank nine Heavenly Immortal. That cultivation was definitely the most frightening amongst the people of the younger generation within a hundred years of age.

At that moment, Li Anzhi felt extremely complicated emotions.

Back then, when Chu Feng was only a rank six Heavenly Immortal, he had defeated him, a rank seven Heavenly Immortal.

With that, Li Anzhi was able to imagine with clarity how powerful Chu Feng would be now that his cultivation had increased to rank nine Heavenly Immortal.

Likely, no one with a cultivation beneath Martial Immortal would be a match for Chu Feng.

That said, what brought the most unease to Li Anzhi was how astonishingly fast Chu Feng's cultivation had increased.

It had not been a long time since they had last fought.

During that period of time, Li Anzhi had trained bitterly. However, he had only managed to increase his cultivation by a single level. Furthermore, it was all thanks to the New Excellence Formation that he managed to increase his cultivation.

However, Chu Feng had actually managed to increase his cultivation from rank six Heavenly Immortal all the way to rank nine Heavenly Immortal, increasing his cultivation by three entire levels.

Chu Feng had left Li Anzhi feeling far inferior. Li Anzhi began to wonder if he would ever be able to catch up to Chu Feng's cultivation in his entire lifetime.

Right at that moment, Chu Feng suddenly shouted, "Everyone, quickly leave this place!"

"Ah?"

The crowd were all confused by Chu Feng's sudden shout.

"Quickly, get away!" Chu Feng shouted once more.

After Chu Feng finished saying those words, he immediately flew out of the fifth floor and forcibly used his power to bring everyone on the fifth floor out of the fifth floor with him.

After leaving the fifth floor, Chu Feng brought the crowd with him as he quickly flew into the distance.

The crowd were still confused by Chu Feng's actions.

"Boom~~~"

However, not long after Chu Feng flew out of the fifth floor with the crowd, an ear-piercing rumble suddenly sounded from the fifth floor.

At the same time, a very powerful energy ripple swept past. At that moment, not only had the dust been lifted, but everything in the surrounding several tens of thousands of meters were destroyed. n(OVeℓB1n

When the crowd looked to the area above, they discovered that a giant monster over a thousand meters long had appeared in the sky.

That was a monster formed by a condensation of white light. Its limbs resembled those of horses, its body was that of a tiger and its head was that of a wolf. Even though it had a fierce look, it was shining brightly with light that made it look sacred and holy.

That said, what frightened the crowd the most was the aura emitted by the monster. Its aura was very terrifying. Feeling its aura, the crowd knew that it was capable of utter destruction.

Seeing that monster, the great majority of the people present turned their gazes to Chu Feng. There were grateful expressions in their eyes.

They finally realized why Chu Feng had forcibly taken them away from the fifth floor. The reason for that was because that monster was precisely borne from the fifth floor.

Fortunately, Chu Feng had saved them. Otherwise, it was likely that all of the people present would've ended up suffering a calamity.

"How could such a monster appear in the New Excellence Formation?"

At that moment, even Chu Feng was frowning. The reason for that was because that monster was simply too powerful. It gave off a feeling of being undefeatable. Even Chu Feng had no idea how to handle it.

Apart from escaping, Chu Feng seemed to be unable to think of another way to handle the monster.

Suddenly, someone said, "Chu Feng, that is the Holy Spirit Beast."

"Holy Spirit Beast? Why would it suddenly appear?" Chu Feng asked.

"How it appeared is not important. What's important is that as long as it is defeated, the Holy Spirit Formation of Light will be summoned."

"If the Holy Spirit Formation of Light can be summoned, all of us will be able to enter it to train," someone added.

"Oh?" Hearing those words, Chu Feng's expression changed.

Although no one had explained exactly what the Holy Spirit Formation of Light was, Chu Feng was able to tell that the Holy Spirit Formation of Light should be another grand cultivation formation. Furthermore, it should be much more powerful than the New Excellence Formation.

Truth be told, Chu Feng was also tempted the moment the Holy Spirit Formation of Light was mentioned.

After all, Chu Feng was merely a fine line away from becoming a Martial Immortal.

"Strange," suddenly, Chu Feng realized that something was amiss.

After all, in order to summon the Holy Spirit Formation of Light, that monster must be defeated.

However, that monster was simply too powerful. It was simply impossible to defeat it.

Most importantly, Chu Feng noticed that everyone had turned their gazes to him.

Furthermore, their gazes were filled with longing, desire, hope and expectation.

Suddenly, Chu Feng came to a realization.

"These people want me to go and take care of that monster?"

Chapter 3206 - Entering The Hell Formation

"You all couldn't possibly be wanting me to go and take care of it, right?" Chu Feng asked with a tone of uncertainty. At the same time, his eyes were filled with astonishment.

The reason for that was because he was unable to understand why the crowd would place such high hopes in him when they should've clearly sensed how terrifying that monster was.

"Young master Chu Feng, perhaps you still don't know about this. In the past, there were two seniors that managed to defeat the Holy Spirit Beast. As for those two seniors, they are people that you know. Furthermore, they possess extraordinary relationships with you," Someone said.

"Who are they?" Chu Feng's expression changed. He had actually thought of an answer already, but he wanted to verify his guess through the crowd.

"They're your grandfather, Lord Chu Hanxian, and your father, Lord Chu Xuanyuan," Someone replied.

Hearing those words, Chu Feng's heart was no longer calm. That person's words had verified his guess.

The answer that was provided caused Chu Feng's emotions to surge in his heart.

His grandfather and father had actually both defeated the Holy Spirit Beast and summoned the Holy Spirit Formation of Light in the past.

That was precisely the reason why the crowd felt that Chu Feng was capable of defeating that monster. After all, he was Chu Hanxian's grandson and Chu Xuanyuan's son.

In fact, even Chu Feng now felt that it was his mission to defeat that monster.

If he failed to accomplish what his grandfather and father had accomplished, he would bring shame to their reputation.

As their descendant, he would be too disappointing.

People would definitely think that the heaven-defying genius of Chu Hanxian and Chu Xuanyuan had died out at Chu Feng's generation.

With that, Chu Hanxian's grandson and Chu Xuanyuan's son would truly be trash.

The two exceptional geniuses whose names were engraved in the hearts of every person in the Ancestral Martial Starfield would have their reputations completely ruined by Chu Feng.

"Chu Feng, you have no idea. In all these years, rarely do people manage to enter the fifth floor, much less summon the Holy Spirit Beast. However, you've managed to successfully summon the Holy Spirit Beast. That is most definitely not a coincidence."

"That's right. Young master Chu Feng, your talent is simply too exceptional. You are truly capable of bringing us into that Holy Spirit Formation of Light."

"Young master Chu Feng, you should also know that even if we were to be able to summon the Formation of Light, we would not be able to enter it due to its restriction. As for obtaining and using the natural resources from the Formation of Light, that would be even more out of question."

“However, the Holy Spirit Formation of Light is different. As long as it’s summoned, we’ll all be able to enter it directly.”

At that moment, the crowd began to speak to Chu Feng. All of their words were filled with unmasked expectations.

They all hoped for Chu Feng to defeat the Holy Spirit Beast and bring them into the Holy Spirit Formation of Light.

Hearing till this point, a yearning flame was ignited in Chu Feng’s heart.

Originally, even if they’d managed to summon the Formation of Light, they would have no chance to enjoy it.

After all, only the people from the Linghu Heavenly Clan would be able to enjoy its benefits. Even if they managed to summon the Formation of Light, they would only be benefiting the people from the Linghu Heavenly Clan.

However, if it was as the crowd said, and the Holy Spirit Formation of Light would be open to all of them to enter and train should it be summoned, it would not be as simple as just obtaining a chance to train. At the same time, it would also prevent the Linghu Heavenly Clan from obtaining all of the cultivation resources.

Thinking of it, this was actually a very refreshing thing to do.

Merely, that Holy Spirit Beast was so very terrifying. Exactly how should one defeat it?

Suddenly, a furious shout was heard, “Everyone, can you all calm yourselves?”

“Even if you all want to enter the Holy Spirit Formation of Light, you should look at the might of that Holy Spirit Beast first.”

“With how frightening that thing is, who could possibly defeat it? Can you all not be this selfish and ask my little brother Chu Feng to throw his life away for the sake of your own selfish desires?!!!”

It was Chu Shuangshuang. Chu Shuangshuang became extremely furious after seeing those people that were unrelated to Chu Feng telling him to challenge the Holy Spirit Beast for the sake of their own selfish desires.

The reason for that was because if Chu Feng were to die, it would not cause any loss to those people at all. However, it would be completely different for their Chu Heavenly Clan. If an unexpected accident were to happen to Chu Feng, it would be an enormous loss, an irreplaceable loss, to their Chu Heavenly Clan.

Hearing what Chu Shuangshuang said, many people lowered their heads silently.

Had it been before, someone like Chu Shuangshuang lashing out at them in such a manner would definitely receive a beating from them. However, the situation was different now. They had all witnessed Chu Feng's strength. With Chu Feng present, even if they were displeased by Chu Shuangshuang's words, they couldn't do anything to her.

Besides, what Chu Shuangshuang said was very reasonable. They were indeed acting excessively.

After Chu Shuangshuang lashed out at the crowd, many people managed to cool their heads.

As the crowd looked to the Holy Spirit Beast from afar, they were unable to help themselves from thinking that a monster of that caliber was simply undefeatable. *noVe(lB-In*

In that case, how did Chu Hanxian and Chu Xuanyuan manage to defeat the Holy Spirit Beast back then?

“Buzz~~~”

Right at that moment, light suddenly started flickering from below the Holy Spirit Beast.

Soon, a grand formation appeared. Once that grand formation appeared, the crowd's eyes all changed.

That grand formation was extremely bright, and resembled a holy ground.

In fact, after that grand formation appeared, a trace of fear actually appeared in the eyes of the mighty Holy Spirit Beast standing in midair.

The crowd all realized that that grand formation had a significant relationship with the Holy Spirit Beast. Or perhaps, that grand formation contained some sort of power that the Holy Spirit Beast feared.

However, when the crowd looked to the center of the grand formation, alarm filled their eyes.

The reason for that was because the central region of that grand formation resembled a volcanic crater. The crowd was capable of seeing the situation inside.

Magma was flowing inside that volcanic crater. There were countless hands within the molten lava. Densely packed, those hands were stretching out like the hands of Evil Spirits. They seemed to want to forcibly capture people and pull them into the magma.

At the same time, frightening roars were coming from the volcanic crater nonstop.

How could that be a lava-filled volcanic crater? No, that was simply the entrance to hell.

It was so frightening that even that powerful Holy Spirit Beast revealed a fear-filled appearance.

At that moment, someone spoke quietly, "Forget about it, let's go. Let's forget about defeating that Holy Spirit Beast. If we don't leave now, even if that Holy Spirit Beast doesn't kill us, that terrifying grand formation will devour us alive."

Hearing those words, the crowd all began to nod in agreement.

Indeed, the situation at hand was truly too dangerous.

That enormously powerful Holy Spirit Beast had already bound their hands. Yet now, a terrifying grand formation that resembled the entrance to hell had appeared as well. That formation felt as if it were capable of engulfing and obliterating all of them.

Who would possibly dare to linger around a place as dangerous as this?

"Woosh~~~"

However, at the moment when the crowd was planning to leave, a figure suddenly flew past. With an unimaginable speed, that person rapidly flew into that grand formation that resembled the entrance to hell. Following a 'putt,' that figure entered the lake of lava that resembled the hands of Evil Spirits.

"Chu Feng!!!"

Suddenly, a worried cry was heard.

The reason for that was because the person who had flown into that terrifying grand formation was none other than Chu Feng.

Chapter 3207 - Chu Feng's Transformation, Crimson Dragon

At that moment, the crowd were all completely baffled.

They did not understand why Chu Feng would seek his own destruction and leap into that hell-like spirit formation.

Could it be... that the spirit formation had forcibly sucked Chu Feng into it?

But, if that spirit formation had sucked Chu Feng in, how could they continue standing there and be perfectly fine? Why weren't they feeling any of the attractive power emitted by that spirit formation?

Thus, Chu Feng had most likely leapt into that spirit formation himself. However, if that was the case, why did Chu Feng decide to do that?

At the moment when the crowd were all confused, the expression of unease in the fierce and sharp eyes of that Holy Spirit Beast became even more intense.

"Huuu~~~" n/-o//V--e-(l(-&/(///n

Following that, not long after Chu Feng leaped into that spirit formation, a transformation began to appear in it.

Crimson molten lava began to erupt from the center of that spirit formation. Then, the molten lava actually took the form of a giant crimson creature.

The giant creature resembled a dragon, but wasn't a dragon. With sharp teeth, it looked extremely fierce.

When the enormous creature flew out from the spirit formation, the surroundings darkened completely.

The aura emitted by that dragon-like creature was not at all inferior to that of the Holy Spirit Beast. Furthermore, its body was over ten times larger than that of the Holy Spirit Beast.

It was truly a colossus that connected heaven and earth with its body, a monster capable of utter destruction.

“Monster, that’s a monster!”

Upon seeing the crimson dragon, the crowd all became even more certain of how dangerous that hell-connecting spirit formation was.

Compared to the Holy Spirit Beast, that crimson dragon looked even more vicious. It appeared to truly be a monster that had emerged from hell.

“Roar~~~”

Right at that moment, the crimson dragon suddenly roared. Following that, it swept its tail and began to emit crimson light. That light quickly spread all over.

Seeing the crimson light, everyone tensed up.

That crimson light was extremely powerful and extremely fast. If it were to strike them, it would be akin to being struck by a fatal calamity.

Most frightening of all was that the speed at which the crimson light spread was truly too fast. They were simply unable to avoid it, unable to escape from it, and could only wait for death.

However, to the crowd’s surprise, after that crimson light reached them, it stopped spreading.

When the crowd looked at it, they discovered that the crimson light had turned into an exceedingly humongous shield.

Li Anzhi’s eyes were shining. Unable to contain himself, he uttered in alarm, “That is... a sealing formation?”

“A sealing formation?”

“Indeed, it really does resemble a sealing formation.”

“That crimson dragon released that sealing formation deliberately. Could it be... it was afraid that the Holy Spirit Beast would escape?”

The crowd all managed to react after hearing what Li Anzhi said.

“Rooaaarrr~~~”

Right at that moment, the crimson dragon let out another roar. Then, it moved its enormous body and, with an unbelievable speed, flew toward the Holy Spirit Beast.

It opened its ferocious mouth and bit down on the Holy Spirit Beast.

As for the Holy Spirit Beast, it was no ordinary character either. Its body shifted, and it easily dodged the incoming attack.

Then, the Holy Spirit Beast opened its mouth and began to shoot out many balls of energy toward the crimson dragon.

Suddenly, crimson light was emitted from the crimson dragon's body. Like a shield, the light completely blocked all of the energy balls that shot out by the Holy Spirit Beast's mouth.

In the blink of an eye, the two frightening giant creatures collided in battle.

The energy ripples caused by their battle were simply capable of destroying an entire region.

Fortunately, that crimson dragon had released that spirit formation that blocked the crowd before the battle began. Otherwise, the energy ripples would be enough to completely annihilate the crowd.

“Strange. That monster that flew out from that hell formation, the spirit formation that it had released seems to not be sealing off the Holy Spirit Beast's escape, but rather seems to be protecting us,” someone from the crowd said.

“You're kidding. Why would a monster like that protect us?”

That person's words immediately caused a massive commotion. At the same time as the crowd felt astonished, they also felt it to be unimaginable. After all,

that monster seemed to have emerged from hell. Its entire body was emitting that terrifying aura. How could such a monster be helping them?

“Everyone, look! Look at that monster’s head!” At that moment, someone cried out in alarm.

Hearing that person, the crowd all looked to the monster’s head. Upon doing so, all of their expressions changed.

Even Li Anzhi, Puyang Han and Puyang Qi were no exception.

The reason for that was because the crowd had discovered that there was a silhouette deep within that monster’s head.

Due to the fact that the monster was moving too fast, the crowd were unable to make out that person’s image clearly. However, should they pay close attention, they would be able to tell that... the silhouette resembled Chu Feng.

“It’s Chu Feng. It’s Young Hero Chu Feng. Young Hero Chu Feng has been devoured by that monster,” suddenly, someone let out a grieved sigh of regret.

“Devoured my ass. Wouldn’t one’s food enter one’s stomach after being devoured? Why would one’s food enter one’s head?”

However, right after that man spoke, he was immediately lashed out at by his fellows.

After being reprimanded, that man revealed a confused expression. He asked, “But, if Young Hero Chu Feng wasn’t devoured, why would he be inside that monster’s head?”

It was actually not only that man who was confused; many of the others present were also confused upon wondering why, Chu Feng would be inside that monster’s head.

Right at that moment, Li Anzhi spoke slowly, “Chu Feng is controlling that monster. It’s not that monster that’s fighting the Holy Spirit Beast. Instead, it’s Chu Feng. Chu Feng is controlling the power of that monster to fight the Holy Spirit Beast.”

“What?! Young master Chu Feng is the one controlling that monster?!”

“In other words, that sealing formation was released by young master Chu Feng to protect us?”

“But... how did he accomplish that? Oh! I get it now! It’s that spirit formation! It’s that spirit formation!!!”

“So that’s the case! So that’s the case!!!”

Li Anzhi’s words immediately caused the crowd to come to a sudden realization.

At that moment, the crowd finally realized why Chu Feng had leapt into that spirit formation that resembled the entrance to hell.

It turns out that Chu Feng had managed to tell with a single glance that that entrance to hell contained enormous power that one would be able to obtain and control should one enter it.

Should one be able to control that power, one would be able to fight against the Holy Spirit Beast.

It was only at this moment that the crowd realized that that spirit formation that resembled the entrance to hell was actually nothing more than a diversion.

Unfortunately, apart from Chu Feng, everyone else has been baffled by that diversion.

Chu Feng was the only one who managed to see through everything.

At this moment, when the crowd looked to the crimson dragon again, they, to a greater or lesser degree, had admiration in their eyes.

Regardless of whether they were willing or unwilling, they had no choice but to admit that Chu Hanxian’s grandson and Chu Xuanyuan’s son, the descendant of those two grand individuals, was truly someone that surpassed others.

Not only did he have a cultivation that was stronger than everyone present, but his insight was also stronger than everyone present!!!

Chapter 3208 - Wuma Heavenly Clan

Controlling the crimson dragon, Chu Feng collided in battle with the Holy Spirit Beast.

Within the spirit formation's containment, martial power exploded in succession, bringing forth surging energy ripples capable of toppling heaven and earth.

Being kept outside by the spirit formation, the crowd became extremely excited as they watched the battle. It was as if they themselves were engaged in battle too.

That said, the area where the battle was happening was simply filled with devastation. The crowd were simply unable to see the battle clearly. They were only able to sense the enormous might of the battle and exclaim in admiration at how terrifying it was.

That said, even with that being the case, they were still filled with expectation and excitement.

As for the reason why, it was purely because the battle concerned whether or not they would be able to enter the Holy Spirit Formation of Light.

Moreover, at that moment, they were all able to, to a greater or lesser degree, sense that even though the Holy Spirit Beast was very powerful, it was no match for the crimson dragon controlled by Chu Feng.

If this were to continue, the Holy Spirit Beast would sooner or later be defeated by Chu Feng.

In other words, even though the battle had yet to be decided, the crowd were already seeing hope, and were deeply looking forward to Chu Feng being able to defeat the Holy Spirit Beast.

"Young master Chu Feng is simply too amazing. With how powerful that crimson dragon is, it will definitely be a very difficult task to control it should one not possess sufficient talent. If it were me, I would definitely be unable to control that crimson dragon at all, definitely not be able to control it. Not only that, but I would likely receive a backlash from its enormous power."

"Rubbish, is there even a need for you to tell us that? One can tell merely by looking at it that it would be very difficult to control that crimson dragon, much less being able to unleash such overwhelming power after controlling it."

"Chu Xuanyuan's son, his reputation is truly well-deserved. It would appear that another exceptional genius will be born to our Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm."

The crowd did not rest their mouths as they watched the battle. They were praising Chu Feng nonstop.

To be precise, what they were doing could not be said to be praising. After all, Chu Feng was doing everything that they were praising him for before their eyes. The admiration that they felt for Chu Feng came from the bottoms of their hearts.

That said, not everyone present hoped for Chu Feng to be able to defeat the Holy Spirit Beast.

For example, there were the people from the Puyang Heavenly Clan. They did not wish for Chu Feng to defeat the Holy Spirit Beast. Even though they would benefit from Chu Feng defeating the Holy Spirit Beast, they still did not want Chu Feng to win.

As for the reason why, it was actually very simple. They did not want Chu Feng to be able to gain reputation and bask in the limelight from it.

This was especially true for Puyang Han. Not only did he hope for Chu Feng's loss, but he also hoped for Chu Feng to die at the hands of that Holy Spirit Beast.

"Damn it!"

As Puyang Han continued to watch the battle, his expression grew uglier and uglier. Not only that, but he was also clenching his fists tightly within his sleeves.

In the beginning, the Holy Spirit Beast was capable of fighting against the crimson dragon controlled by Chu Feng. However at that moment, the Holy Spirit Beast was fleeing in disarray. It did not even possess the ability to fight at that moment.

Most importantly, that Holy Spirit Beast was already covered in cuts and bruises. Even though it was fleeing, it was unable to escape from the crimson dragon's attacks.

The battle was already decided. Victory and defeat was only an issue of time now.

No matter how unwilling they were, Chu Feng already held victory in his hands.

Soon, the matter of Chu Feng defeating the Holy Spirit Beast and summoning the legendary Holy Spirit Formation of Light would spread throughout the entire Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm.

When someone left the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm, the matter would no longer remain only something that would be spread throughout the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm. Instead, it would be spread throughout the entire Ancestral Martial Starfield.

To Puyang Han, who detested Chu Feng, this was absolutely not something that he could tolerate.

Unfortunately, there was nothing he could do about it. He could only look on helplessly as all of this happened before him.

The more powerless he was, the more unreconciled Puyang Han became. The more unreconciled he became, the more he detested Chu Feng.

He was filled with hatred at the idea that a demon-level genius like Chu Feng would emerge in the world.

Because of a demon-level genius like Chu Feng, he who had considered himself to be a genius started to feel himself to be extremely inferior.

.....

Meanwhile, a different scene was also happening elsewhere.

Inside the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm's Overlord Region was a plaza. Located at the center of the plaza was a spirit formation entrance.

That spirit formation entrance was actually the entrance to the Formation of Light.

Many of the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm's experts were gathered in that plaza.

The Dongguo Heavenly Clan's Dongguo Bingyu, the people from the Puyang Heavenly Clan and the people from the Li Heavenly Clan were also present in the plaza. They all seemingly had roles to play.

After Chu Feng and all the other newcomers had entered the New Excellence Formation, the Linghu Heavenly Clansmen guarding the spirit formation gates had opened them. This allowed Dongguo Bingyu and the others to directly pass through the spirit formation gate and reach the plaza.

Even though they'd managed to enter the plaza, they were only supporting characters.

The fully deserving leaders of that region were the powers from the Overlord Region.

As everyone knew, there were currently four powers in the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm's Overlord Region. *noVE-lb-1n*

The most powerful among them was the Linghu Heavenly Clan. The Linghu Heavenly Clan was not only the ruler of the Overlord Region, but they were also the ruler of the entire Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm. They practically held control over the entire Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm through their overwhelming strength.

No one dared to go against them.

Apart from the Linghu Heavenly Clan, the other three powers were the Nightmare Spirit Clan, the Heaven-reaching Beast Clan and the Wuma Heavenly Clan.

The Nightmare Spirit Clan was a very special clan. All of them donned black gowns. One could not see anything beneath their black gowns. Not only were their facial features unable to be seen, but even their eyes could not be seen.

The reason for that was because beneath those gowns were black gaseous bodies. The Nightmare Spirit Clansmen did not possess any shape. They were neither humans nor beasts. The black gaseous bodies were their true forms.

Being so special, they were very distinct on the plaza.

The Nightmare Spirit Clan was famous for their ruthlessness in the entire Ancestral Martial Starfield. Reportedly, they possessed the most cruel methods to torture others in the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm.

This was related to their special bloodline powers.

Apart from the Nightmare Spirit Clan, the Heaven-reaching Beast Clan was also very distinctive in the plaza.

In fact, the Heaven-reaching Beast Clan was even more eye-catching than the Nightmare Spirit Clan.

The reason for that was because they were simply too enormous. The Heaven-reaching Beast Clan was a bunch of giant beast-headed humanoids.

Even the smallest among them were over a hundred meters in height. The largest among them reached a thousand meters. Just sitting there, they resembled mountains.

To have so many colossuses gathered in one place, it was truly difficult for one to not notice them.

Moreover, both the Nightmare Spirit Clan and the Heaven-reaching Beast Clan were famous for their prowess in the Ancestral Martial Starfield. Their overwhelming strength had continued for several tens of thousands of years.

The two of them were enormous powers that very few people in the entire Ancestral Martial Starfield would be willing to offend.

That said, even though the Nightmare Spirit Clan and the Heaven-reaching Beast Clan were so eye-catching and possessed great strength, it was still the Linghu Heavenly Clan that acted as the fully-deserving leader in the plaza.

The reason for that was because even the Nightmare Spirit Clan and the Heaven-reaching Beast Clan, those two enormously mighty clans in the Ancestral Martial Starfield, were only subordinates to the Linghu Heavenly Clan inside the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm.

The Nightmare Spirit Clansmen and the Heaven-reaching Beast Clansmen in the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm had both submitted themselves to the Linghu Heavenly Clan. Although they were all powers in the Overlord Region, the two of them were merely subordinates of the Linghu Heavenly Clan.

There was no need to describe how powerful the Linghu Heavenly Clan was.

That said, the fourth power in the Overlord Region did not show themselves.

Although the crowd did not have any reaction to this on the surface, they were already secretly discussing it spiritedly amongst themselves.

They all knew who the fourth power was.

This was especially true for the people from the Eastern Region; they were extremely knowledgeable of the fourth power.

The fourth power was the Wuma Heavenly Clan, led by Wuma Shengjie.

Wuma Shengjie was a true genius. By relying on his overwhelming power, not only did Wuma Shengjie defeat all of his opponents in the Eastern Region in a short period of time, but he even defeated the people from the Linghu Heavenly Clan tasked with guarding the Overlord Region.

As everyone knew, should one be able to defeat the guardians of the Overlord Region's entrance, that power would be qualified to enter the Overlord Region and gain status within it.

However, even though Wuma Shengjie had led the Wuma Heavenly Clan into the Overlord Region, they did not show themselves at that moment. This inevitably caused the crowd to start guessing if the Wuma Heavenly Clan had decided to refuse to submit to the Linghu Heavenly Clan like the Nightmare Spirit Clan and the Heaven-reaching Beast Clan, thereby causing them to meet with trouble from the Linghu Heavenly Clan.

Otherwise, why would the Wuma Heavenly Clan be the only one to refuse to show themselves when all three of the other powers of the Overlord Region had shown themselves.

After all, the Linghu Heavenly Clan had proclaimed that all of the powers' newcomers would be qualified to enter the Formation of Light this time around.

Logically, the Wuma Heavenly Clan should not have missed out on such an opportunity.

As such, the crowd felt that the only possible explanation was that the Linghu Heavenly Clan had invited both the Nightmare Spirit Clan and the Heaven-reaching Beast Clan, but did not invite the Wuma Heavenly Clan.

If this wasn't deliberately making things difficult for the Wuma Heavenly Clan, what would it be?

Chapter 3209 - The Actual Ruler

Of course, even though they were discussing the matter, no one dared to discuss it openly. Everyone was talking with one another through voice transmissions.

As for the reason why they were acting like that, it was naturally because they were afraid of the Linghu Heavenly Clan.

"Cough, cough."

Suddenly, a light cough was heard.

After that light cough was heard, everyone revealed serious expressions. Even the people that were secretly chatting with one another through voice transmission immediately stopped chatting.

The reason for that was because the person who had coughed possessed a truly extraordinary origin.

He was a man of robust build. Not only did he have a handsome look on his face, but he also gave off heroic airs.

Moreover, emitting from his body was the boldness of a ruler that very few people possessed.

Sitting there, he resembled a king overlooking his kingdom.

In this plaza, he was the ruler, and everyone else were his servants.

Furthermore, that icy expression on his face gave off a very powerful oppressive sensation.

That man was called Linghu Tiemian.

His name was a bit strange. Likely, only his parents knew why he was named such.

[1. Tiemian means iron face/iron mask.]

That said, his name was quite befitting of his icy and grim look.

However, to martial cultivators, one's name would not be important. What would be most important would be one's strength.

Inside the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm at present, that Linghu Tiemian was publicly accepted to be the strongest individual. He was someone who could cover the sky with one hand.

Inside the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm, he was akin to an actual ruler!!!

In fact, it was not only true in the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm. Linghu Tiemian possessed a certain amount of fame in the entire Ancestral Martial Starfield.

The reason for that was because Linghu Tiemian was one of the current Ancestral Martial Decastars. Furthermore, he was ranked third on the list.

He was an actual demon-level genius. Even in a place like the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm, a place where countless geniuses gathered, he was still manifestly superior to all others, and an existence that others could not hope to reach.

Naturally, Linghu Tiemian was the leader of the Linghu Heavenly Clansmen inside the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm.

Although Linghu Tiemian was only a person of the younger generation and a junior among the Linghu Heavenly Clansmen, the world of martial cultivators was one where one's seniority was not important. What was important was one's strength.

"The entrance to the Formation of Light is about to open. Go and gather those newcomers," Linghu Tiemian said.

After he gave that order, someone immediately left to gather the newcomers.

At that moment, the people from the four regions were all unable to remain calm. They all began to look forward to what would happen.

Naturally, what they were looking forward to would be the newcomers from the Linghu Heavenly Clan.

Although they'd been on the plaza for some time now, they still hadn't managed to see the newcomers from the Linghu Heavenly Clan, the Nightmare Spirit Clan and the Heaven-reaching Beast Clan.

The crowd were all very curious as to what kind of newcomers would emerge from those three powerful clans.

After all, regardless of whether it might be the Linghu Heavenly Clan, the Nightmare Spirit Clan or the Heaven-reaching Beast Clan, none of them lacked new blood and powerful geniuses.

Dongguo Bingyu was especially concerned. Compared to the others, she looked forward to the three clans' newcomers even more.

The reason for that was because she knew that Chu Feng had appeared from the Eastern Region. In order to reveal Chu Feng's talent and capabilities, he would need opponents and rivals.

Not long afterward, a group of newcomers appeared before the crowd.

Upon seeing the group of people from the younger generation, the entire plaza burst into an uproar.

The reason for that was because the newcomers were simply too powerful.

Even people like Dongguo Bingyu, who had trained in the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm for many years, had heard of those newcomer's distinguished names before, and knew their appearances.

In fact, Dongguo Bingyu, who was hoping for the newcomers from the three clans to be stronger earlier, was starting to feel uneasy.

The reason for that was because the newcomers from the three clans were simply too powerful.

The Linghu Heavenly Clan, the Nightmare Spirit Clan and the Heaven-reaching Beast Clan.

The newcomers that came from those three clans this time around were all people that possessed extraordinary talent. Among them, three individuals were most eye-catching.

They were respectively Tongtian Yuanming, Mengyan Wushang and Linghu Lun.

[1. Tongtian = Heaven-reaching. Mengyan = nightmare.]

Tongtian Yuanming was from the Heaven-reaching Beast Clan. His age was below a hundred years, and he was one of the Ancestral Martial Decastars. He was ranked eighth on the list.

Mengyan Wushuang was from the Nightmare Spirit Clan. He was also less than a hundred years old, and one of the Ancestral Martial Decastars. He was ranked seventh on the list.

Last was Linghu Lun from the Linghu Heavenly Clan, who was also less than a hundred years old and one of the Ancestral Martial Decastars. As for his ranking, it was above both Tongtian Yuanming and Mengyan Wushuang. He was ranked sixth on the list.

The crowd all knew very well what sort of existence the Ancestral Martial Decastars were. They were the ten strongest people of the younger generation in the entire Ancestral Martial Starfield.

This time around, three such Ancestral Martial Decastars appeared at once. With this, how could the crowd not be astonished?

This was especially true for the Linghu Heavenly Clan's Linghu Lun. His aura had surpassed that of Heavenly Immortals.

He was a Martial Immortal. Although he was only a rank one Martial Immortal, his cultivation was sufficient to stand above all of the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm's newcomers.

In fact, even Tongtian Yuanming and Mengyuan Wushuang were incomparably weak before him.

After all, the two of them were merely rank nine Heavenly Immortals.

Although it was only a thin level of difference between their cultivations, the gap between them was akin to that of heaven from earth.

No matter how powerful Heavenly Immortals might be, they would not be able to contend against Martial Immortals. This was an irreversible law of the cultivation world.

"The Linghu Heavenly Clan is truly amazing."

"It is no wonder they were able to rise to their current state in such a short period of time."

At that moment, the people from the various powers were all gasping in admiration.

Currently, the Linghu Heavenly Clan possessed so much power in the Ancestral Martial Starfield that they were capable of showing disdain for all the other powers in the Ancestral Martial Starfield.

In fact, there were even people that felt that the Linghu Heavenly Clan not only stood above all other powers in the Ancestral Martial Starfield, but they were even capable of challenging overlords of the Starfield Master Realm.

In other words, the Linghu Heavenly Clan was already powerful enough to shake the position of the overlord of this starfield.

Originally, many people were puzzled by how the Linghu Heavenly Clan managed to emerge in power.

Many even wondered if there were experts from other starfields helping the Linghu Heavenly Clan.

However, after seeing the Linghu Heavenly Clan's newcomers, they realized the reason for the Linghu Heavenly Clan's emergence in power.

Layer upon layer of cultivation geniuses was the backbone of the Linghu Heavenly Clan's enormous strength.

"Mn?"

At this moment when the crowd was astonished by how powerful the Linghu Heavenly Clan's newcomers were, Linghu Tiemian revealed a dissatisfied expression.

"Where's Mingye?" Linghu Tiemian asked Linghu Lun.

"Mingye?"

Upon hearing what Linghu Tiemian said, the crowd's expressions changed enormously.

Linghu Mingye was also one of the Linghu Heavenly Clan's geniuses. Not only was he one of the Ancestral Martial Decastars, but his rank was even higher than Linghu Lun. He was ranked fifth on the list.

Could it be that it was not only Linghu Lun, the demon-level genius of the Linghu Heavenly Clan, that had come to the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm? Even Linghu Mingye, a genius even more frightening, had come?

Martial God Asura #Chapter 3210 - Abnormal Sign Appearing In the Sky - Read Martial God Asura Chapter 3210 - Abnormal Sign Appearing In the Sky

Chapter 3210 - Abnormal Sign Appearing In the Sky

"Big brother Tiemian, Mingye said that he's not interested in the Formation of Light and will not be participating because of that," Linghu Lun answered Linghu Tiemian's question indifferently.

Although Linghu Tiemian was the fully-deserving leader of the Linghu Heavenly Clansmen in the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm, Linghu Tiemian and Linghu Lun were actually of the same generation. Furthermore, as the two of them were both geniuses that their Linghu Heavenly Clan had focused on nurturing, the two of them actually had a very close relationship.

As such, Linghu Lun was not reverent and respectful toward Linghu Tiemian like the other Linghu Heavenly Clansmen. He did not view Linghu Tiemian like a king. Instead, his attitude toward Linghu Tiemian was one of a brother.

That said, compared to the relationship between Linghu Tiemian and Linghu Lun, the crowd were even more surprised by Linghu Mingye's answer.

The conversation between Linghu Tiemian and Linghu Lun had verified the crowd's guess. Linghu Mingye, the fifth ranked of the Ancestral Martial Decastars, had indeed entered the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm.

This was extraordinarily astonishing. Linghu Tiemian was already capable of covering the sky with one hand. And now, Linghu Mingye and Linghu Lun, two more demon-level geniuses, had joined him.

With this, how could the other powers possibly be able to continue to resist? It had truly become impossible for anyone in the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm to contend against the Linghu Heavenly Clan.

The reason for that was because the disparity between them was simply too enormous.

"Mingye is simply too unruly. Does he not know that the Formation of Light is an opportunity for him too?"

Upon finding out that Linghu Mingye was actually not planning to enter the Formation of Light to train, a trace of anger appeared on Linghu Tiemian's cold and gloomy face.

"He knows. That's why he felt that it was of no help to him. He felt that he has his own cultivation method," Linghu Lun said.

"Oh?" Hearing what Linghu Lun said, Linghu Tiemian's expression suddenly changed. An expression of sudden realization emerged in his eyes.

Linghu Tiemian suddenly realized that Linghu Mingye must've successfully mastered some sort of cultivation method. Likely, when compared to the cultivation method that Linghu Mingye possessed, it was truly fine for him to ignore the Formation of Light.

Thinking of this, Linghu Tiemian's expression changed for the better.

"Since Mingye is not going to participate, this will be a great opportunity for you. Don't disappoint me," Linghu Tiemian said to Linghu Lun.

Once he said those words, the people from the Nightmare Spirit Clan and the Heaven-reaching Beast Clan revealed helpless expressions.

Everyone knew that one's strength was greatly related to how much benefit one could obtain from the Formation of Light.

Among all the newcomers present, it was clearly Linghu Lun who possessed the greatest strength.

Not to mention the fact that the newcomers from the Nightmare Spirit Clan and the Heaven-reaching Beast Clan did not dare to act rashly, even if they dared, they did not possess the strength to allow them to do so.

Since Linghu Mingye was not planning to enter the Formation of Light this time around, it would naturally be Linghu Lun who would gain the most from it.

"Buzz~~~"

Right at that moment, a special light was suddenly emitted from the spirit formation entrance of the Formation of Light. Following that, runes and symbols began to emerge in large numbers. Like a group of fish gathered inside a lake, they were rapidly following a special trajectory.

Seeing this, someone from the Linghu Heavenly Clan said, "The Formation of Light has been activated. The spirit formation entrance will soon open. All newcomers, prepare yourselves."

Hearing those words, apart from Linghu Lun, who had an indifferent expression, the other newcomers all became serious.

They did not wish to miss such an opportunity.

Although they knew that it would be impossible for them to fight for first place with Linghu Lun present, they were determined to not be last.

"Strange," however, at that moment, the person who had spoken earlier revealed a change in expression. Unable to contain himself, he shouted, "Something's amiss!"

Hearing his words, many among the crowd also noticed that something was abnormal.

Indeed, something was amiss.

The change that was happening to the spirit formation gate did not resemble a simple change that would occur when the spirit formation gate was about to open.

The reason for that was because both the light it emitted and the runes and symbols circulating through it were extremely abnormal.

It was as if some sort of power was about to awaken.

"Buzz~~~"

Right at that moment, the spirit formation entrance began to shine even more dazzlingly, and the runes and symbols began to interweave with one another, forming something that resembled a spirit beast.

As the light soared into the sky, even the sky began to change.

Dazzling light shone gloriously. Rumbles could be heard from the sky. Following that, the image of a ferocious beast began to shine in the sky.

"What's happening? Why would an abnormal sign appear?"

The crowd all had astonished expressions. They did not understand why such a change would occur.

The reason for that was because, for the majority of the people present, it was already not the first or second time that they'd been in this plaza.

They had all witnessed what the opening of that Formation of Light's entrance was like before.

However, never before had they seen such a sight.

Not to mention the others, even the strongest individual in the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm, the ruler of the Overlord Region, Linghu Tiemian, also stood up from his seat and looked at the sight in the sky with a complicated expression.

No one understood why such a change would suddenly occur.

After observing the abnormal sign in the sky, someone from the crowd noticed some clues, and cried out in alarm, "Holy Spirit Formation of Light, that's the legendary Holy Spirit Formation of Light!"

"You said this is the Holy Spirit Formation of Light? Are you certain?!"

Once he said those words, someone immediately began to ask about the validity of his claim.

At that moment, the crowd all burst into an uproar.

Even though it was the first time that the crowd had witnessed such an abnormal sign, they'd all heard about the Holy Spirit Formation of Light.

The Holy Spirit Formation of Light was a legendary spirit formation. The amount of natural resources contained within it was several times that of an ordinary Formation of Light.

If this abnormal sign was truly an omen of the Holy Spirit Formation of Light's opening, it was most definitely going to be extremely astonishing.

"There's no mistake. I've heard a senior from my clan mention it before. This abnormal sign is precisely what happens with the activation of the Holy Spirit Formation of Light."

"It would appear that someone managed to defeat the Holy Spirit Beast in that New Excellence Formation, thereby summoning this Holy Spirit Formation of Light," that individual spoke with an expression of certainty.

"This..."

At that moment, everyone, including the Linghu Heavenly Clan's Linghu Lun and Linghu Tiemian, had expressions of disbelief on their faces.

They all knew very well what sort of implication the Holy Spirit Formation of Light had.

Throughout so many years, only two people had managed to summon the Holy Spirit Formation of Light. As for those two individuals, they were both grand characters who managed to shake the entire Ancestral Martial Starfield.

In fact, many people felt that if the two of them were allowed to continue to grow, they would definitely be able to overthrow the Starfield Master Realm's position as the overlord of the Ancestral Martial Starfield all by themselves.

Could it be that an existence as powerful as those two individuals had appeared?

At the moment when the crowd were puzzled, the people from the Dongguo Heavenly Clan became emotional and excited.

The people from the Dongguo Heavenly Clan all turned their eyes to Dongguo Bingyu, seemingly seeking an answer from her.

"If someone truly managed to summon the Holy Spirit Formation of Light, then it must have been done by him," Dongguo Bingyu said.

Once Dongguo Bingyu said those words, the people from the Dongguo Heavenly Clan became even more excited.

The reason for that was because they all knew who the person Dongguo Bingyu was talking about was.

"After the Holy Spirit Formation of Light opens, it will connect with the New Excellence Formation momentarily. Soon, we will know who it is that opened the Holy Spirit Formation of Light," the person who was so certain that this was the Holy Spirit Formation of Light added.

Once those words were said, everyone began to look forward to it.

They all wanted to know exactly who it was that managed to summon the Holy Spirit Formation of Light.

Chapter 3211 - Astonished Crowd

The crowd felt that the words spoken by that man were very reasonable.

At that moment, the various powers present in the plaza had all become emotional.

This was especially true for the Puyang Heavenly Clansmen and the Li Heavenly Clansmen.

After all, amongst the Puyang Heavenly Clan's newcomers were Puyang Han and Puyang Qi. As for the Li Heavenly Clan, Li Anzhi was among their newcomers as well.

The way they saw it, if there was truly someone in the New Excellence Formation that was capable of summoning the Holy Spirit Formation of Light, they felt that it was very possible for it to be someone from their clans.

"Buzz~~~"

At the moment when the crowd was pondering who it was that had summoned the Holy Spirit Formation of Light, the abnormal sign in the sky began to change.

The image of an enormous beast that was present in the sky began to transform. Then, it started to disappear.

When the image of that enormous beast disappeared completely, waves and splatters began to appear in the sky. These waves did not die down. Instead, more and more gathered. In the blink of an eye, a vast body of water was created in midair.

The surface of that vast body of water was so very calm that it resembled a mirror. It was as if it were an enormous mirror.

Not only was that mirror extremely beautiful, but an image was also being portrayed on that water mirror.

It was a group of people. They were the newcomers that had entered the New Excellence Formation.

Currently, regardless of their gender or which power they belonged to, they were all surrounding a single person and excitedly cheering and shouting his name.

As they shouted his name, there were even people that began to praise him without holding back at all.

Although the water mirror was only capable of illuminating the image, and was unable to produce sound, the people present were all martial cultivators. They were people that simply did not need to hear any sound to determine what was going on. Merely by looking at the mouth movements of the people being shown on the mirror, they were able to determine what they were saying.

The person whose name they were shouting was Chu Feng.

“Chu Feng?”

“Wasn’t that the first person to enter the New Excellence Formation this time around?”

“It’s that Chu Heavenly Clan’s Chu Feng?”

Suddenly, someone spoke about Chu Feng with a surprise-filled tone.

At that moment, a person from the Linghu Heavenly Clan asked, “Chu Heavenly Clan? You’re talking about that Eastern Region’s Chu Heavenly Clan?”

“That’s right. The first person to enter the New Excellence Formation this year was that Chu Heavenly Clan’s Chu Feng,” Someone answered.

“Chu Heavenly Clan, hasn’t that clan already fallen into a state of desolation? Didn’t they lose their qualifications to enter the New Excellence Formation? How did they manage to come this year?”

“Furthermore, someone from the Chu Heavenly Clan was actually the first person to enter the New Excellence Formation?!”

The Linghu Heavenly Clan, the Nightmare Spirit Clan, the Heaven-reaching Beast Clan, as well as the clans and powers from the other three regions, all began to ponder the same thing.

Although the Chu Heavenly Clan had already fallen in power and never managed to become the strongest power in the Ancestral Martial Starfield, the Chu Heavenly Clan was an existence known to everyone in the Ancestral Martial Starfield.

The reason for that was all because the small and weak Chu Heavenly Clan had managed to produce two exceptional geniuses.

“Exactly what is going on? People from the Eastern Region, do you have an explanation for this?” At that moment, the Linghu Heavenly Clansmen turned their eyes to the Dongguo Heavenly Clansmen and the other powers from the Eastern Region.

“Allow me to offer an explanation regarding this matter,” Dongguo Bingyu stood forth.

“Dongguo Bingyu, you merely need to tell me what the origin of that Chu Feng is,” Linghu Tiemian said.

“That Chu Feng is Chu Xuanyuan’s son, Chu Hanxian’s grandson,” Dongguo Bingyu said.

“What? He really is that Chu Feng?!”

Dongguo Bingyu's words immediately brought forth a massive uproar.

Shock filled the faces of everyone present.

Actually, the crowd had already thought about Chu Feng being that Chu Feng after hearing his name.

After all, this was all too much of a coincidence. The crowd were unable to help themselves from making the connection.

However, the crowd had heard that Chu Xuanyuan's son had already died. As such, how could he appear here of all places?

"Chu Feng did not die. Furthermore, he has already returned to the Chu Heavenly Clan. After entering the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm, he revealed his overwhelming talent and received the qualifications to enter the New Excellence Formation."

"Merely, even I did not expect for that Chu Feng to be so talented. Not only was he the first person to enter the New Excellence Formation, but he actually even managed to summon the Holy Spirit Formation of Light."

"It would appear that Senior Chu Xuanyuan's son has managed to inherit his outstanding talent," Dongguo Bingyu said.

Dongguo Bingyu said those words deliberately. The reason for that was because she knew the way the Linghu Heavenly Clan handled things.

Upon finding out that Chu Feng possessed outstanding talent, the Linghu Heavenly Clan would definitely attempt to suppress him.

Under this sort of situation, she could only proclaim Chu Feng's talent without restraint and make the Linghu Heavenly Clan realize that he was not an ordinary genius, not someone that easily suppressed.

Even though Dongguo Bingyu's action was quite extreme, she felt that it was the only way for her to help Chu Feng.

Only by having the Linghu Heavenly Clansmen feel an even greater threat would they perhaps decide to compromise with Chu Feng.

Otherwise, they would ruthlessly suppress him.

“It’s no wonder then. And here I was wondering who it was that managed to summon the legendary Holy Spirit Formation of Light. Turns out, it’s actually Chu Hanxian and Chu Xuanyuan’s descendant.”

“Chu Hanxian, Chu Xuanyuan, Chu Feng.”

“This generation of three have all managed to summon the Holy Spirit Formation of Light. Their talents are truly extraordinary.”

“That said, wasn’t Chu Feng said to be trash incapable of martial cultivation? How did he manage to possess the demon-level genius talent of his father and grandfather?”

“Who cares about that? Who could possibly explain what exactly happened back then? As for the truth of what happened back then, it’s even more mysterious. The only thing I know is that a genius comparable to Chu Hanxian and Chu Xuanyuan has appeared in the Chu Heavenly Clan again. The Chu Heavenly Clan will once again enter the line of sight of the various grand powers of the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm.”

“That’s true. It would appear that the Chu Heavenly Clan will once again become an existence that even the Starfield Master Realm will have to pay attention to.”

“Merely, I wonder, how would Chu Feng’s talent compare to Linghu Hongfei’s talent?”

“That’s true. Countless people felt that it was regretful for Linghu Hongfei to not be born in the same generation as Chu Xuanyuan, as it made it impossible to compare the two of them.”

“However, Chu Xuanyuan’s son has now actually appeared astonishingly out of thin air. He has simply filled the void that is that regret.”

“Although Linghu Hongfei is still unable to exchange blows with the young Chu Xuanyuan, he is able to exchange blows with Chu Xuanyuan’s son. I am truly looking forward to that. Merely, I wonder if Chu Feng’s talent has reached his father’s level during his youth or not, I wonder if Chu Feng would be qualified to measure himself against Linghu Hongfei.”

“He has even summoned the legendary Holy Spirit Formation of Light. That is already sufficient to prove how strong that Chu Feng is. I feel that perhaps

he might not be a match for Linghu Hongfei now, but he will definitely be able to go head-to-head against Linghu Hongfei in the future.”

At that moment, the people from the various powers were all unable to contain their excitement.

If Chu Feng were only the first person to enter the New Excellence Formation, it would not be able to prove his strength.

However, his defeat of the Holy Spirit Beast and summoning of the Holy Spirit Formation of Light was enough to prove his strength.

After all, Chu Feng had accomplished what the people present were unable to accomplish.

In fact, after being astonished by Chu Feng, the crowd began to compare him with Linghu Hongfei.

Hearing the discussion of the crowd, the Linghu Heavenly Clansmen’s expressions turned ugly.

Chapter 3212 - Shoulder The Consequences

Who was Linghu Hongfei? He was the number one genius of the Linghu Heavenly Clan, the first of the Ancestral Martial Decastars.

Even a genius like Linghu Tiemian would be overshadowed by Linghu Hongfei.

Linghu Hongfei was an actual demon-level genius. He was also someone the Linghu Heavenly Clan was intensely proud of.

If geniuses could be placed into different grades, then the other geniuses would be placed in one grade, whereas Linghu Hongfei would be placed in another grade.

The reason for that was because Linghu Hongfei was the sort of existence that not even the other geniuses could match.

Yet, there were actually people comparing some trash that was incapable of martial cultivation with Linghu Hongfei. Naturally, the people from the Linghu Heavenly Clan would feel very displeased.

At the moment when the crowd were feeling astonishment for Chu Feng's strength, a mocking voice was heard. "Humph, it's merely that the Holy Spirit Formation of Light has been summoned. It's not even certain as to whether or not they'll be able to enter it. Yet you all are actually speaking as if he is someone who could compare with Linghu Hongfei?"

"You all are simply thinking too highly of that Chu Feng, no?"

"Besides, even Chu Hanxian and Chu Xuanyuan did not manage to raise any sort of enormous billow in the Ancestral Martial Starfield. In terms of reputation, they are not superior to the current Linghu Hongfei. As for this descendant of theirs, he is simply no match for Linghu Hongfei."

That voice did not come from the Linghu Heavenly Clan. Instead, it was spoken by the Nightmare Spirit Clan's strongest individual in the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm, Mengyan Miesha.

Even though the Nightmare Spirit Clansmen were all wearing black gowns, and it was simply impossible to differentiate their appearances, Mengyan Miesha not only possessed a unique voice, but he had also released his rank four Martial Immortal aura completely.

Thus, after Mengyan Miesha opened his mouth, the crowd immediately knew that it was him who had spoken.

Mengyan Miesha was not only a person with extraordinary talent, but he was also an incomparably ruthless homicidal maniac.

Actually, Mengyan Miesha's name was not originally Mengyan Miesha. That name was something that he had given himself. [1. Mengyan Miesha = Nightmare Extinguish Kill]

The reason why he had changed his name to that was because he had vowed that he would exterminate the entire clan of those that made an enemy of him.

In fact, Mengyan Miesha had been able to fulfill his oath the entire time. With the exception of powerful clans, Mengyan Miesha had exterminated all the weak clans that dared to make an enemy of him.

He killed all of them, leaving not a single person alive. Even though Mengyan Miesha was not even three hundred years old, there were hundreds of millions of people that had died by his hand.

In fact, during a burst of anger, Mengyan Miesha had massacred an entire Ordinary Realm, killing everyone in it.

Furthermore, that was only what was public knowledge of the people that Mengyan Miesha had killed. There were even more people that Mengyan Miesha had killed that the crowd did not know about.

Mengyan Miesha was an actual homicidal maniac. His hand was covered in the blood of countless people.

It would not even be excessive to say that he was a demon.

The only difference was that Mengyan Miesha was not someone who would kill for fun. He would always find a reason to kill people. As such, people were unable to criticize him for his actions.

Regardless, everyone knew that Mengyan Miesha was someone that could not be provoked.

Because of that, after Mengyan Miesha spoke, the crowd that was discussing Chu Feng spiritedly started to quiet down.

Although Mengyan Miesha was inferior to Linghu Tiemian in terms of pure strength, Linghu Tiemian would likely not be able to match Mengyan Miesha's ruthlessness.

No one would be willing to offend someone like Mengyan Miesha.

This was even more so when the crowd were able to clearly sense his disdain toward Chu Feng from the tone of his words.

With the situation being like that, how could anyone dare to continue to speak highly of Chu Feng?

Right at the moment when everyone closed their mouths, a thunderous voice exploded in the sky.

It was the Heaven-reaching Beast Clan's Tongtian Zishou.

Tongtian Zishou was over thirteen hundred meters tall. He was an actual giant beast.

Furthermore, as his entire body was purple, different from the other Heaven-reaching Beasts, he was named Tongtian Zishou.

[2. Tongtian Zishou = Heaven-reaching Purple Beast.]

Tongtian Zishou possessed strength on par with Mengyan Miesha. He too was a rank four Martial Immortal.

Similar to Mengyan Miesha, he was the strongest individual among the Heaven-reaching Beast Clansmen in the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm, and served as their leader.

Tongtian Zishou and Mengyan Miesha could be said to be Linghu Tiemian's left and right arms in the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm.

"Brother Miesha, you said earlier that it's not certain as to whether or not Chu Feng would even be able to enter the Holy Spirit Formation of Light. May I know why you said that?" Tongtian Zishou asked.

"Have you forgotten that the ruler of the Overlord Region has absolute control over the Overlord Region?"

"Not to mention the cultivation resources, even the various spirit formations here are controlled by the ruler of the Overlord Region."

"Thus, even though the newcomers from the four regions have managed to summon the Holy Spirit Formation of Light and opened the entrance to the Holy Spirit Formation of Light, Brother Tiemian still holds the decision as to whether or not they'll be able to enter it," Mengyan Miesha looked to Linghu Tiemian as he said those words.

Hearing what Mengyan Miesha said, Dongguo Bingyu and the other Dongguo Heavenly Clansmen started to frown.

Mengyan Miesha's words had completely astonished the crowd!!!

According to the legend, Chu Feng and the others would be able to open the entrance to enter the Holy Spirit Formation of Light after summoning it.

However, the Linghu Heavenly Clan already had control over the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm's Overlord Region. With that, they had control over the formation cores of the various formations.

“In that case, Brother Miesha, do you think I should let them enter the Holy Spirit Formation of Light or not?” Linghu Tiemian asked.

“Since ancient times, the Formation of Light is something that only the ruler of the Overlord Region could enjoy. Those newcomers from the four regions are naturally not qualified to enter the Formation of Light, much less the Holy Spirit Formation of Light.”

“I think that brother Tiemian, as the ruler of the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm, should continue to uphold this rule. Otherwise, you’d bring disorder to your status.”

After saying those words, Mengyan Miesha raised his head and looked to Tongtian Zishou. He said, “Brother Zishou, what say you?”

“I think that what brother Miesha said is very correct. Those newcomers from the four regions are naturally not qualified to enter the Formation of Light. As such, they naturally cannot be allowed to enter the Holy Spirit Formation of Light,” Tongtian Zishou said.

Hearing what the two of them said, the Dongguo Heavenly Clan was no longer the only group in the plaza that was frowning. Strong powers like the Puyang Heavenly Clan and the Li Heavenly Clan also revealed worried looks.

After all, Chu Feng was not the only one in the New Excellence Formation. Their clansmen were there too.

If their clansmen were able to enter the Holy Spirit Formation of Light, it would naturally be a good thing.

However, they had never imagined that the three powers of the Overlord Region would act like that. They had never expected for them to be planning to deny Chu Feng and the others the opportunity to enter the Holy Spirit Formation of Light.

“Since that’s the case, we cannot allow them to enter the Holy Spirit Formation of Light. Xiuming, go inside the main formation and use the spirit formation inside it to notify the people in that New Excellence Formation.”

“Tell them that they are not allowed to enter the Holy Spirit Formation of Light after it opens. If anyone dares to enter it without permission, they shall shoulder the consequences for their actions,” Linghu Tiemian said.

Chapter 3213 - Not Something Good

“What if they refuse to listen?” The man named Linghu Xiuming asked softly.

“If they refuse to listen, use the power of the main formation to seal the entrance to the Holy Spirit Light Formation inside the New Excellence Formation,” Linghu Tiemian said.

“But, big brother Tiemian, if they’ve already entered the Holy Spirit Light Formation and we are to forcibly seal it off using the power of the main formation, I fear that we will end up harming them,” Linghu Xiuming said.

“Did you not understand what I meant when I said that they will shoulder the consequences?” Linghu Tiemian spoke in a displeased manner.

Hearing that, Linghu Xiuming immediately started to panic. He hurriedly said, “I understand. I’ll go and handle it right away.”

After he finished saying that, Linghu Xiuming soared into the sky and left the plaza.

Although Dongguo Bingyu and the others did not say anything, their expressions had turned even uglier.

For Chu Feng to open the Holy Spirit Formation of Light, even if he didn’t deserve the credit, he still put in the work. After all, it was all thanks to Chu Feng that the Linghu Heavenly Clan, the Nightmare Spirit Clan and the Heaven-reaching Beast Clan’s newcomers were able to enjoy the benefits of the Holy Spirit Formation of Light, which was several times stronger than the Formation of Light.

It was already very unreasonable for them to refuse Chu Feng entrance. Yet now, they were actually going to use such an unyielding method to prevent Chu Feng and the others from entering. That was simply too excessive.

Unfortunately, even though Dongguo Bingyu and everyone else all felt that Linghu Tiemian’s action was excessive, no one dared to say anything.

Facing the unyielding Linghu Tiemian, the crowd did not dare to voice their anger.

.....

Meanwhile, the people inside the New Excellence Formation had no idea what was happening outside.

Chu Feng and the other newcomers were all basking in the joy of Chu Feng being able to summon the Holy Spirit Formation of Light.

Praises for Chu Feng were being spoken nonstop.

The crowd had not only surrounded Chu Feng and looked at him with admiring gazes, but they were even treating him like a hero and tossing him into the air.

Seeing this, Chu Qing and Chu Shuangshuang looked to one another. Then, a smile appeared on their faces.

Although the one being revered was not them, he was the little brother that they were immensely proud of, Chu Feng.

As Chu Feng's clansmen, they were feeling proud of Chu Feng.

Chu Huanyu and Chu Haoyan were naturally also present.

Merely, when compared to Chu Qing and Chu Shuangshuang, the two of them had quite complicated feelings.

Although they also felt happy for Chu Feng's success in summoning the Holy Spirit Formation of Light, they were nevertheless felt a bit of desolation..

After all, Chu Feng was their rival in the past. In fact, back then, Chu Feng was inferior to them. They had both looked down on Chu Feng from the bottom of their hearts in the past.

Merely, in a place filled with geniuses, Chu Feng was deemed to be a hero, whereas the two of them were being ignored like bystanders. n/-o//V--e-(ℓ(-&/(|//n

This intense contrast served as an enormous shock to their egos.

At the same time, they had no choice but to recognize once again the disparity between them and Chu Feng.

Furthermore, they knew that the disparity would only grow larger and larger.

Suddenly, someone raised their head, looked to the constantly spinning sky and asked out loud, "What's going on? The Holy Spirit Beast has clearly been defeated. Why isn't the Holy Spirit Formation of Light opening?"

"That's true. It's been so long, why isn't the Holy Spirit Formation of Light opening? Could there be some sort of problem?"

Following that, the others also turned their gazes upward.

Although the change that was happening in the sky above them indicated the appearance of an entrance, that entrance had yet to appear. This inevitably caused the crowd to become concerned.

Someone from the crowd said, "Everyone, don't panic. I've heard from my seniors that it will take some time to open the Holy Spirit Formation of Light. Furthermore, it also takes some time for the New Excellence Formation to connect to the Holy Spirit Formation of Light."

"Everyone, let us wait patiently. Nothing unexpected will happen. After all, that Holy Spirit Beast has already been defeated by Chu Feng."

"That's right, nothing unexpected will happen. After all, that Holy Spirit Beast has already been defeated."

"Young master Chu Feng, you are simply too amazing. You're no ordinary mortal, no? Otherwise, how could you be able to determine that that spirit formation contained the power to defeat the Holy Spirit Beast?"

"Young master Chu Feng is definitely no ordinary mortal. How could an ordinary mortal be able to compare to young master Chu Feng?"

At that moment, the crowd's eyes were once again turned to Chu Feng. They were praising him without the slightest reservation.

The praises from the men were still relatively fine. At the very most, they would speak of how much they admired Chu Feng.

However, it was a different story for the women.

They were looking at Chu Feng with gazes filled with unconcealed admiration. In fact, for some women, they were not only looking at Chu Feng with abnormal gazes, but they were even wiggling themselves toward Chu Feng's

side nonstop. They were seeking an opportunity to come into contact with Chu Feng's body.

With the situation being like that, should Chu Feng be willing, they would definitely devote their lives to him. In fact, they would not even seek reciprocation from him.

Not to mention the women from the other powers, even the women from the Puyang Heavenly Clan and the Li Heavenly Clan, two clans that had conflicts with Chu Feng, were looking at Chu Feng with changed eyes.

It couldn't be helped. This was how reality was.

Men are generally fond of beautiful women, whereas women are generally fond of great men.

With a man as excellent as Chu Feng standing before them, with how bright and dazzlingly he shone, he caused the geniuses from the various other powers to lose their splendor by comparison.

With this, how could those women not be charmed?

Normally, if a man was capable of tempting the hearts of so many women with both status and beauty, the other men would definitely become jealous, envious and even detest him.

However, at that moment, there were very few people feeling jealous, envious or detesting of Chu Feng. It could not be said that there were no men that were feeling that way. However, very few were feeling that way.

The reason for that was because the men present knew very well that Chu Feng had the strength that was capable of making the women act that way.

Compared to Chu Feng, they knew that they were much inferior.

“Huu, huu, huu~~~”

As the crowd chatted, the spinning gaseous substance in the sky suddenly started to accelerate. Following that, a faint light started to shine from the gaseous substance gathered in the sky.

The gaseous substance covered many thousands of miles of the sky. As it started to shine with light, all living things on the ground were brightened by it.

This sight was truly spectacular. However, the crowd had no heart to enjoy the beautiful scenery.

The crowd's eyes were all focused on the central region of that spinning gaseous substance.

A gap was already open there. Furthermore, that gap was gradually widening.

That was a tunnel, a tunnel that left that place and connected to another place.

"It's opening! The legendary Holy Spirit Formation of Light is opening!"

Seeing the scene in the sky, the crowd became extremely excited.

In fact, even Puyang Han and Puyang Qi, who had hoped for Chu Feng's failure, had anticipating looks in their eyes.

After all, that was the legendary Holy Spirit Formation of Light. Inside that Holy Spirit Formation of Light were cultivation resources superior to those in the normal Formation of Light.

"Zzzzzz~~~"

However, at the moment when the crowd were looking at the opening of the Holy Spirit Formation of Light with excitement, lightning suddenly started to appear above them. The lightning gathered in one place and then formed a small formation.

"What is that?"

Seeing the small formation formed by the gathering of lightning, the crowd's expressions all changed. For some reason, when they looked to that formation, the crowd had a faint feeling that it was not something good.

Chapter 3214 - Chu Feng's Action

At the moment when the crowd was confused, a voice suddenly sounded from that lightning formation.

"Everyone, do not panic. I am Linghu Xiuming of the Linghu Heavenly Clan."

Although the voice from the spirit formation sounded slightly strange, if one were to listen carefully, one would notice that it was indeed Linghu Xiuming's voice. *nove/lb(1n*

“Someone from the Linghu Heavenly Clan?”

As the people present were all newcomers, they did not know who Linghu Xiuming was. However, they did know about the Linghu Heavenly Clan. After all, the Linghu Heavenly Clan was the current ruler of the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm's Overlord Region.

However, they were inside the New Excellence Formation, something that the people from the Linghu Heavenly Clan would not enter. As such, why would such a formation suddenly appear, and why would the voice of someone from the Linghu Heavenly Clan be heard from it?

At that moment, the crowd were all bewildered. They were at a complete loss as to what to do in such a sudden unforeseen event.

At that moment, it was Chu Feng who was able to remain calm, and ask that Linghu Xiuming, “Excuse me, is there something you need?”

Once Chu Feng's question left his mouth, the experts in the plaza were unable to remain calm.

Although Chu Feng and the other newcomers were unable to see them, they were able to see every action from Chu Feng and the others through the water mirror in the sky.

They all witnessed the bewildered expressions on the newcomers' faces. Evidently, the involvement of the Linghu Heavenly Clan had caught them at a complete loss.

At a time like that, if anyone was able to remain calm and collected, it would mean that they were remarkable.

As for Chu Feng's reaction, it was simply perfect.

In fact, that shrewd and experienced look on his face, as well as his calm attitude, simply did not resemble something that a newcomer should possess.

Not to mention the others on the plaza, even Linghu Tiemian was looking at Chu Feng with a complicated expression.

“You must be Chu Xuanyuan’s son, Chu Feng, right?” Linghu Xiuming’s voice sounded from the spirit formation again.

“I am,” Chu Feng answered.

“Were you the one that defeated the Holy Spirit Beast and summoned the Holy Spirit Formation of Light?” Linghu Xiuming’s voice sounded again.

“That’s correct,” Chu Feng replied.

“Brother Chu Feng is truly extraordinary. As someone from the Linghu Heavenly Clan, I must thank you for our Linghu Heavenly Clan, the Nightmare Spirit Clan and the Heaven-reaching Beast Clan’s newcomers.”

“If it wasn’t for brother Chu Feng, they would not have the opportunity to enter the Holy Spirit Formation of Light. Merely...”

“Merely what?” Chu Feng’s expression turned sharp. He realized that the situation was not simple from the way Linghu Xiuming spoke.

“Merely, regardless of whether it might be the Holy Spirit Formation of Light or the Formation of Light, they are both things that only the ruler of the Overlord Region can enjoy. As such, I am truly apologetic to inform everyone present that you all are not allowed to enter the Holy Spirit Formation of Light,” Linghu Xiuming said.

“What?!”

“We’re not allowed to enter the Holy Spirit Formation of Light?!”

“Why?!”

“For what reason?!”

Once Linghu Xiuming’s voice was heard, a huge ruckus immediately arose from the newcomers.

At that moment, the newcomers from the various powers were finally unable to contain their emotions, and all began to ask Linghu Xiuming why they were not allowed to enter the Holy Spirit Formation of Light.

After all, entering the Holy Spirit Formation of Light was something that they were all looking forward to doing. Furthermore, they were also able to enter the Holy Spirit Formation of Light.

They would naturally find it unacceptable for someone to suddenly stand forth and inform them that they were not allowed to enter the Holy Spirit Formation of Light.

“To put it simply, you all are not qualified to enter,” Linghu Xiuming said.

“Qualified?” Hearing those words, Chu Feng frowned. At the same time, a displeased expression appeared in his eyes. He asked, “You said that we’re not qualified?”

“Not to mention the Holy Spirit Formation of Light, even if it’s the ordinary Formation of Light, you will still have to rely on us newcomers from the four regions to summon it. In terms of qualification, the ones that are the most qualified should be us.”

“Yet you actually said... that we are not qualified?!”

Chu Feng’s words were immediately met with agreement from the other newcomers., Many people also began to voice their agreement with Chu Feng.

However, Chu Feng’s words were only met with a disdainful laugh from Linghu Xiuming.

“Qualification is not something that you all get to decide. Instead, it is something that our Linghu Heavenly Clan gets to decide.”

“I was already courteous with you all. I’d advise everyone to not refuse a toast only to be forced to drink a forfeit,” Linghu Xiuming said.

“Your Linghu Heavenly Clan gets to decide? This is the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm. Only the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm gets to decide everything.”

“We will not fight over the fact that we are not allowed to enter the ordinary Formation of Light.”

“However, the entrance to the Holy Spirit Formation of Light is right before us. This indicates that the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm has allowed us to enter it to train. I’m afraid that your Linghu Heavenly Clan should not obstruct us,” Chu Feng said.

“That’s right. The entrance is right before us, how could you tell us that we are not allowed to enter it?”

“If it wasn’t for young master Chu Feng, there wouldn’t be a Holy Spirit Formation of Light. For you to refuse to have us enter it is simply something that cannot be justified.”

“Linghu Heavenly Clan, are you all not being too tyrannical by acting like this?”

Chu Feng’s words seemed to have invoked the public will. All the newcomers began to voice their displeasure.

“Haha. It seems that you all truly do not understand anything.”

“I have already said all that I should say. You all are not allowed to enter the Holy Spirit Formation of Light. If you refuse to listen to my advise, you shall all have to take responsibility for the consequences of your actions.”

After Linghu Xiuming finished saying those words, from deep within the already opened Holy Spirit Formation of Light’s entrance appeared a myriad of lightning.

The lightning gathered in one place and formed a lightning wall. The lightning wall forcibly sealed off the entrance to the Holy Spirit Formation of Light.

“That... that is done by the Linghu Heavenly Clan?! They actually set up a spirit formation to forcibly seal off the entrance to the Holy Spirit Formation of Light?!”

“Too excessive! This Linghu Heavenly Clan is simply too excessive!”

Seeing the lightning wall, the newcomers all felt extremely furious. However, they were also at a loss as to what to do.

They were all able to sense enormous power from that lightning formation. That power was so strong that they even felt fatal danger from it.

Meanwhile on the plaza, seeing the extremely furious yet completely baffled newcomers, the Linghu Heavenly Clansmen, the Nightmare Spirit Clansmen and the Heaven-reaching Beast Clansmen all revealed complacent expressions.

As for the clansmen from the powers of the four regions, they, like the newcomers inside the New Excellence Formation, all felt downcast.

Inside the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm, the Linghu Heavenly Clan dictated everything. Although they were able to train there, they had to comply with the orders of the Linghu Heavenly Clan.

It must be said that they were feeling awfully sullen. However, there was nothing they could do.

“Everyone, look! What is that Chu Feng doing?!”

Right at that moment, someone’s expression changed.

Following that, the crowd in the plaza all noticed that Chu Feng, who was inside the New Excellence Formation, began to emit an overwhelming amount of spirit power from his body. Chu Feng... was setting up a spirit formation.

“Heavens! The marks of that spirit power, it’s actually Snake Mark Exalted-cloak! That Chu Feng... is actually a Snake Mark Exalted-cloak World Spiritist?!”

The crowd were astonished upon seeing Chu Feng’s spirit power. Their astonishment was understandable.

To be a Snake Mark Exalted-cloak World Spiritist at such a young age, this sort of strength was simply too powerful.

Perhaps it was precisely due to that powerful world spirit power that Chu Feng was able to defeat the Holy Spirit Beast and summon the Holy Spirit Formation of Light.

Chapter 3215 - Mocking Smile

“What is that Chu Feng trying to do?”

Mengyan Miesha revealed a somewhat displeased gaze. He was slightly worried.

“Regardless of what he might attempt, he won’t be able to enter the Holy Spirit Formation of Light since our Linghu Heavenly Clan has determined it so,” Linghu Tiemian said.

Hearing what Linghu Tiemian said, the expression of worry in Mengyan Miesha’s eyes immediately disappeared.

Just as Mengyan Miesha had expected, Chu Feng was setting up a spirit formation with the intention of relying on that spirit formation to break through the Linghu Heavenly Clan’s blockade.

Furthermore, after putting forth the effort to set up the spirit formation, he was able to set it up successfully.

That spirit formation was a golden disk with a diameter measuring over a dozen meters. The disk was filled with runes and symbols. However, it did not appear to be very powerful.

However, after Chu Feng finished setting up that spirit formation, he had an extremely confident expression on his face.

“People of the Linghu Heavenly Clan, listen carefully. Since I, Chu Feng, am able to summon the Holy Spirit Formation of Light, I, Chu Feng, will be able to enter it,” Chu Feng said.

“Hahaha...” After Chu Feng said those words, Linghu Tiemian burst into loud laughter.

“Men! Go and notify Xiuming. Have Xiuming tell that Chu Feng that if he’s able to successfully enter the Holy Spirit Formation of Light, I will allow him to train inside it,” Linghu Tiemian said.

Once Linghu Tiemian gave that order, there were immediately people from the Linghu Heavenly clan that soared into the sky and began flying toward the direction of Linghu Xiuming.

Not long afterward, Linghu Xiuming’s voice sounded from the New Excellence Formation again.

Linghu Xiuming said practically the same thing as Linghu Tiemian. He informed Chu Feng that if he was able to enter the Holy Spirit Formation of

Light, then Chu Feng and the others would be allowed to train inside the Holy Spirit Formation of Light.

Hearing those words, hope was ignited in the eyes of the depressed newcomers.

A woman arrived beside Chu Feng and cautiously asked him with a requesting tone, “Young master Chu Feng, are you... are you able to bring me into the Holy Spirit Formation of Light together with you?”

Seeing that woman make such a request of Chu Feng, the other women also hurriedly gathered around him. In fact, it was not only the women. The men also revealed longing gazes as they looked to Chu Feng.

That said, even though the crowd were all longing to enter the Holy Spirit Formation of Light, very few among them asked Chu Feng to bring them with him. After all, unless one possessed extremely thick skin, it would truly be unsuitable for them to make such a request of Chu Feng. After all, they did not possess any friendship with Chu Feng.

“As long as everyone is willing, I, Chu Feng, am willing to bring everyone into the Holy Spirit Formation of Light.”

“After all, the cultivation resources inside it belong to all of us,” Chu Feng said to the crowd.

Once Chu Feng’s words left his mouth, the crowd immediately burst into an uproar.

“Brother Chu Feng, I cannot thank you enough for your kindness. If you are able to bring us into the Holy Spirit Formation of Light today, I will listen to your every order inside this Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm. I will be ready to risk life and limb to help you out.”

“I am the same.”

“Count me in too.”

..... n.-Ove**l**In

At that moment, the crowd all began to declare their intentions to accompany Chu Feng into the Holy Spirit Formation of Light and follow Chu Feng afterwards. Their tones were filled with gratefulness.

After all, the crowd knew very well that the more people there were, the more difficult it would be to breach that lightning formation.

Chu Feng's willingness to bring them along was no different from putting more burdens upon himself.

Had it been someone else, they would definitely not be willing to do something like that. In fact, the crowd themselves knew that even they would not be willing to do so.

However, Chu Feng agreed to bring them along without the slightest hesitation. Furthermore, he did not make any demands of them either.

This naturally caused the crowd to feel grateful toward Chu Feng.

"Do you all really think that he will be able to breach the Linghu Heavenly Clan's grand formation using that formation of his?" Right when the crowd was looking forward to entering the Holy Spirit Formation of Light, a voice akin to pouring cold water upon the crowd was heard.

It was Puyang Han.

"How do you know that young master Chu Feng will not be able to breach that formation?"

"Could it be because you were unable to accomplish it that you feel young master Chu Feng will also not be able to do it?"

Puyang Han's words were immediately met with criticism by many people.

At that moment, Puyang Han's expression turned ugly. The reason for that was because the ones that were criticizing him were practically all beautiful women.

If they were only ordinary women, Puyang Han would not react like that. The reason why Puyang Han was feeling so displeased was because among those women were some that were truly beautiful, so beautiful that even Puyang Han was tempted by their beauty.

In fact, earlier, Puyang Han was determined to swindle those women into his bedroom.

Whilst inside the New Excellence Formation, Puyang Han had attempted to get in contact with those women that he admired.

The great majority of the women were naturally unable to withstand the offense of a genius like Puyang Han, and had immediately expressed their favorable opinion of him.

However, there were actually a few of those women that were immune to his charm. Even with Puyang Han attempting to get close to them of his own initiative, they would still not warm up to him.

However, at that moment, both the women that held a favorable impression of him and the women that were unmoved by him were all running around Chu Feng, and were even criticizing him for Chu Feng.

This caused Puyang Han to feel extremely displeased.

“Humph. Did you all think that spirit formation to be something that the Linghu Heavenly Clan set up?”

“Let me tell you this; you all are mistaken. Although that spirit formation is related to the Linghu Heavenly Clan, it is not something that was set up by the Linghu Heavenly Clan.”

“The reason why the Linghu Heavenly Clan is able to operate that spirit formation is because they have already gained control over the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm’s main formation.”

“That main formation is capable of operating and controlling countless other formations.”

“Thus, what Chu Feng is up against is not only the Linghu Heavenly Clan. Instead, he’ll be up against the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm’s main formation. Let me ask you all this: do you really think that Chu Feng will be able to defeat the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm’s main formation?”

“If he truly possesses that sort of capability, why would he bother to enter the New Excellence Formation to train?” Puyang Han mocked and ridiculed.

Once Puyang Han said those words, the crowd's expressions also changed. They felt what Puyang Han said to be very reasonable.

No matter how strong Chu Feng might be, it would be impossible for him to defeat the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm's main formation.

At that moment, the crowd began to doubt Chu Feng's ability.

It wasn't that they didn't believe in Chu Feng. Rather, it was that they were all firmly certain as to how powerful the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm's main formation was.

Seeing the crowd look to Chu Feng with skeptical eyes, Puyang Han's displeasure disappeared, and an expression of complacency appeared on his face.

Feeling complacent, Puyang Han looked to Chu Feng. It was only then that he discovered that Chu Feng did not reveal the slightest trace of depression even though he was being looked on with skeptical gazes by the crowd. Furthermore, there was a smile on his face.

Most importantly, Puyang Han noticed that Chu Feng was looking at him. That mocking smile on Chu Feng's face was aimed at him.

Chu Feng... was actually mocking him?

"You... what are you smiling about? Did you not hear what I said?" Puyang Han asked in a very displeased manner.

"If that main formation is truly as omnipotent as you described it to be, why didn't the Linghu Heavenly Clan summon the Holy Spirit Formation of Light directly? Why do they have to rely on us?" Chu Feng asked.

"How the hell would I know that?!!!" Puyang Han didn't know how to answer Chu Feng's question, and thus could only argue with him.

Chapter 3216 - Entering The Gates Of Hell

"If that main formation is so powerful, why didn't the Linghu Heavenly Clan directly shut the entrance using it; why did they instead decide to use another formation to blockade it?" Chu Feng asked.

“I...” Puyang Han was still unable to answer Chu Feng. His expression turned uglier and uglier. An intangible sort of pressure was visible on his face.

“If that main formation is so powerful, why didn’t the Linghu Heavenly Clan summon all of the cultivation resources in the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm? Why would they even bother to seek out cultivation resources like us?” Chu Feng continued questioning him.

“.....”

Puyang Han’s face was now not only ugly, but he was also sweating. He was unable to provide an answer, an explanation, to Chu Feng’s question. He was unable to find the words to refute him.

At that moment, the crowd all began to nod their heads to indicate that what Chu Feng said was very true.

“If you don’t know the reason why, I, Chu Feng, can tell you the reason.”

“Although the Linghu Heavenly Clan has control over the main formation, they don’t have control over the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm.”

“If you don’t trust me, Chu Feng, you don’t have to follow me,” after Chu Feng finished saying those words, he pointed his finger toward the spirit formation he set up. Then, he raised his arm.

“Woosh~~~”

A golden light soared into the sky. The golden disk began to quickly fly toward the Holy Spirit Formation of Light’s entrance.

In the beginning, the golden disk did not appear to be peculiar at all. It was still so very small and insignificant.

Being so small, it resembled a leaf falling into a vast ocean as it entered the Holy Spirit Formation of Light. It looked so very insignificant. In fact, no one even felt that it was capable of gaining any advantage in that lightning formation that sealed the entrance.

Right at that moment, Chu Feng shouted, “Formation, activate!!!”

After shouting, Chu Feng's body not only began to emit the same sort of golden light as the golden disk, but the expressions of the crowd present had also all changed.

The reason for that was because after Chu Feng shouted for the formation to activate, that tiny disk immediately began to expand in size. In the blink of an eye, it blocked off the entire entrance to the Holy Spirit Formation of Light.

The golden disk was translucent. Thus, the crowd was able to see that the disk was immediately met with an attack from the lightning wall that sealed the Holy Spirit Formation of Light's entrance.

However, that seemingly weak golden disk was simply impregnable. No matter how violently the lightning attacked it, it was still unmoved in the slightest. Steadily, it continued to move toward the Holy Spirit Formation of Light's entrance.

With the situation being like that, the gathering of countless lightning was being pushed aside by Chu Feng's spirit formation repeatedly.

At that moment, astonishment filled the crowd's eyes. They had not expected that seemingly very weak spirit formation to actually be able to withstand the Linghu Heavenly Clan's lightning formation.

In fact, it was not only the people inside the New Excellence Formation that were shocked. The people on the plaza outside were also unable to remain calm.

"I will say the same thing. Those that trust me can accompany me. I, Chu Feng, will definitely be able to bring you all into the Holy Spirit Formation of Light."

After Chu Feng finished saying those words, he immediately soared into the sky and began to fly toward the entrance to the Holy Spirit Formation of Light following the golden disk.

After Chu Feng flew over to the golden disk, he raised his hand and pushed onto the golden disk.

At that moment, Chu Feng fused with the golden disk, and the two of them began to emit bright golden light.

At the same time, the speed at which the golden disk was piercing through the wall of lightning also began to increase.

“Woosh, woosh, woosh~~~”

At that moment, the people below were finally unable to hold themselves back. Like reverse meteors, they all shot straight into the sky.

They followed Chu Feng and flew into the entrance of the Holy Spirit Formation of Light.

In the blink of an eye, the newcomers from the various powers had all entered the entrance of the Holy Spirit Formation of Light after Chu Feng. Only the people from the Puyang Heavenly Clan were still standing there.

At that moment, everybody from the Puyang Heavenly Clan was looking at Puyang Han.

Many among them were longing to enter the Holy Spirit Formation of Light like the other newcomers.

It was only because of Puyang Han’s deterrence that they did not join the crowd.

Finally, someone was unable to contain his desire. He said to Puyang Han, “Big brother Puyang Han, that Chu Feng seems to truly possess some capabilities. Should we...?”

“Shut up!!!”

However, before that man could finish his words, he was immediately shouted down by Puyang Han.

“All of you, listen carefully! If you wish to follow Chu Feng into the Holy Spirit Formation of Light, I, Puyang Han, will definitely not stop you. However, as long as you enter the Holy Spirit Formation of Light, never again say that you know me, Puyang Han.”

Puyang Han’s body was trembling as he said those words. The Puyang Heavenly Clansmen were all able to sense the anger and threat in his words.

With the situation being like that, how could any of the Puyang Heavenly Clansmen dare to go against him? Even though they were unwilling, they

could only stand there obediently and look on helplessly as Chu Feng and the others continued to move further and further into the sky.

“This...”

Seeing that Chu Feng and the other newcomers had entered the entrance of the Holy Spirit Formation of Light, the people from the Linghu Heavenly Clan were all extremely uneasy.

At that moment, they all turned their eyes to Linghu Tiemian.

As for Linghu Tiemian, he turned his gaze to the plaza.

He was observing the powers from the four regions.

Sure enough, he was able to see joy on the faces of those people.

Joy, how could they not be joyous? After all, apart from Puyang Han, all of the newcomers from the various powers had accompanied Chu Feng into the entrance.

Upon thinking that their clans' newcomers would be capable of enjoying the benefits of the Holy Spirit Formation of Light, enjoying those cultivation resources, they were all extremely excited.

After all, they knew that this was a very rare opportunity.

“Did you all think that your clans' juniors following Chu Feng into the Holy Spirit Formation of Light was an enormously beneficial thing?” Linghu Tiemian's voice shattered the crowd's joyous mood.

At that moment, their expressions all turned serious, and even cowardly. They were all able to feel Linghu Tiemian's displeasure.

“I will tell you all this, your clans' newcomers will not only gain nothing following Chu Feng, but they will instead suffer enormously.”

“Chu Feng will not be bringing them into the Holy Spirit Formation of Light. Instead, he's bringing them to the Gates of Hell,” Linghu Tiemian said.

The crowd were originally confused by Linghu Tiemian's words.

After all, Chu Feng had already brought the newcomers into the Holy Spirit Formation of Light's entrance, that was something that they'd all seen. As such, how could he be bringing them into the Gates of Hell?

It was only when lightning suddenly appeared from below Chu Feng and the others that the crowd came to a sudden realization.

At the same time, intense worry filled their eyes.

Chapter 3217 - Within My Control

"Oh no! Everyone, look at that! Look below! There's another formation below us!"

"Heavens! The lightnings from that formation is simply too terrifying. What are we to do now? If that lightning is to strike us, we will undoubtedly be killed."

At that moment, the newcomers at the entrance had also noticed the myriad of lightning that was emerging from below them. At that moment, panic filled the crowd.

The reason for that was because they felt fatal danger from the lightning.

If they were struck by that lightning, they might really end up dying.

"Haha. You see that? Did you all see that?"

"Didn't I say not to follow that Chu Feng? Do you believe me now?"

"How could Chu Feng, a mere individual, possibly be able to contend against the Linghu Heavenly Clan? How could he possibly contend against the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm's main formation?"

Seeing that scene, the person that was feeling the most joy was none other than Puyang Han. Puyang Han revealed how overjoyed he was without trying to conceal anything, and began to laugh frantically. That laughing face of his was very sinister.

At that moment, the hatred and displeasure he felt toward Chu Feng, the feelings that he had accumulated, had finally exploded.

Puyang Han was feeling incomparably satisfied.

Meanwhile, the Puyang Heavenly Clansmen had expressions of lingering fear on their faces. There was deep gratefulness in their eyes as they looked to Puyang Han.

Although they'd only decided not to follow Chu Feng into the Holy Spirit Formation of Light because Puyang Han had threatened them, they were now rejoicing at the fact that Puyang Han had threatened them.

It was all thanks to Puyang Han's threat that they managed to escape this calamity.

After rejoicing, a Puyang Heavenly Clansman asked, "But, doesn't the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm possess a protective formation? Being in here, one will not die, no?"

"Truly foolish. While that might be true for other places, this is the main formation we're talking about here. The main formation controls everything. If it wants you to die, how could you live?" Puyang Han said.

"In that case, it means that they will undoubtedly die?" Hearing those words, the expressions of lingering fear on the Puyang Heavenly Clansmen's faces grew even more intense.

"Humph, they brought it upon themselves," Puyang Han spoke in a disapproving manner. He was longing for Chu Feng and the rest to all die.

Although Puyang Han hoped for all the newcomers to die, there were still many people that did not wish for them to die.

Naturally, the ones that did not wish for those newcomers to die would be the powers which they belonged to.

"Lord Tiemian, they are still young and ignorant. Please spare them."

"Lord Tiemian, I beg of you, please spare them."

All sorts of begging voices could be heard in the plaza. The crowd were not only begging in a very lowly manner, but there were even people that knelt to Linghu Tiemian.

For the sake of their fellow clansmen's survival, some of them had already relinquished their dignity.

Unfortunately, faced with the crowd's begging, Linghu Tiemian was completely unmoved. In a deemphasizing manner, he said, "I've already given them a chance. They were the ones that did not know how to value it. As such, you cannot blame our Linghu Heavenly Clan for being ruthless."

After saying that, Linghu Tiemian added, "That said, the grand formation still hasn't killed them yet. If they're sensible, they should activate their keys, leave the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm, and never return again. Otherwise, they will end up losing their lives here."

Hearing what Linghu Tiemian said, the crowd's faces all turned ashen. The reason for that was because Linghu Tiemian's words had verified their guesses. That grand lightning formation was actually really capable of killing.
n.)OvEℓb1n

Unfortunately, the crowd were powerless to do anything. They could only hope that their fellow clansmen would realize the danger before them and quickly activate their keys to leave the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm.

Otherwise, that lightning formation really would kill them.

Meanwhile, the newcomers had also realized what sort of danger they were in.

"This grand formation is no ordinary formation. Likely, not even the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm's protective formation will be able to protect us. We might really end up dying here."

"We are all stuck with no alternative. We must activate our keys and leave this Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm," someone said loudly.

"But we've only just entered the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm. There are so many cultivation resources that we've yet to see. If we are to leave like this, wouldn't we have wasted the opportunity that our clans have given us?" There were also a lot of people that were unwilling to leave.

Unwilling, they would naturally be unwilling to leave. After all, every clan would only be able to obtain limited opportunities to enter the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm.

For the sake of obtaining the opportunity to enter the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm, many among them had fallen out completely with their fellow clansmen.

They'd finally managed to enter the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm after spending that much effort, so they would naturally all hope that they would be able to stay longer. No one would be willing to leave the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm so easily. Even if they were to suffer some pain, they would still wish to stay here.

That was the reason why some people would rather have their souls shattered and their bodies destroyed repeatedly and brave the danger of being tortured to a state of insanity than to activate their key to leave the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm.

“Everyone, listen to me. That lightning formation is no ordinary formation. That is a formation from the main formation. If we are struck by it, we will really end up dying.”

“Right now, the Linghu Heavenly Clan still hasn't decided to kill us. The reason why the lightning has yet to approach us is because they are giving us an opportunity to escape. If we continue to hesitate and the Linghu Heavenly Clan is to lose their patience, we will undoubtedly be killed,” someone analyzed.

The crowd all felt that person's analysis to be reasonable.

While the crowd was indecisive as to what to do, Chu Feng suddenly said, “Everyone, if you all believe in me, Chu Feng, then do not activate your keys.”

“Chu Feng, could it be that you possess the means to handle this situation?” Li Anzhi turned to ask Chu Feng.

“Everything is still within my control,” Chu Feng said.

Hearing what Chu Feng said, the crowd all revealed joyous looks.

Chu Feng's ‘Everything is still within my control,’ revealed why Chu Feng was still so confident when the crowd was already panicking like that.

It turned out that Chu Feng possessed the means to handle the situation.

“What a ‘everything is still within my control.’”

Chu Feng had no idea that his words were captured by the water mirror and seen by Linghu Tiemian.

At that moment, a trace of anger appeared on Linghu Tiemian’s ice-cold face.

“Transmit the order, have Xiuming activate the formation and kill them all!”
Linghu Tiemian shouted loudly.

After he said those words, the crowd present on the plaza all turned extremely nervous.

Linghu Tiemian had given the order to kill. Would Chu Feng really have the means to handle it?

Even if Chu Feng really did possess the means to handle it, would it be effective?

Would it be able to withstand an attack from the main formation?

At that moment, the crowd’s thoughts were in a complete whirl.

Chapter 3218 - Linghu Mingye

“Zzzzz~”

At the moment when the newcomers were pondering what to do, the myriad of lightning below began to violently rush upward.

That simply did not resemble ordinary lightning at all. Instead, it resembled countless hungry ferocious beasts, impatient to tear their prey apart.

As for Chu Feng and the others, they were the prey of those ferocious beasts.

“Zzzzz~”

Finally, the myriad of lightning shot forth in an instant. With fatal power, they rushed to kill Chu Feng and the others.

“Perfect timing,” right at that moment, Chu Feng moved his other hand toward the golden disk above his head.

Once he did that, the golden disk started to emit a golden radiance. Chu Feng tossed the golden radiance downward, and another golden disk appeared.

That golden radiance actually turned into another golden disk. The new golden disk completely blocked the path downward, completely shielding Chu Feng and the others from the incoming lightning.

“Boom~~~”

“Boom, boom~~~”

“Boom, boom, boom~~~”

Ear-piercing rumbles could be heard repeatedly from below. The lightning was striking the golden disk, attacking it repeatedly. However, the golden disk below, like the golden disk above, was completely unmoved by the lightning.

Just like that, it easily blocked the incoming lightning strikes.

At that moment, the newcomers, whose hearts had already jumped into their throats, finally managed to heave a sigh of relief.

“Young master Chu Feng, you are simply too amazing. Since you already have this trick up your sleeve, why didn’t you use it earlier? We’ve all been scared to death.”

“That’s right. I was truly frightened earlier.”

At that moment, many women began to blame Chu Feng in a cutesy tone.

Although they were speaking words of blame, they did not resemble people blaming Chu Feng at all. Instead, it was like they were acting coquettishly and throwing a tantrum.

Although they might be acting coquettishly, they had voiced the question that many people had in their hearts. If Chu Feng was already prepared for it, could he be deliberately trying to scare them? ~~none~~**LB**(1n

Or could it be that Chu Feng did it to purposely have those that did not believe in him leave the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm?

As for those that did believe in him, they would be able to enjoy the benefits of the Holy Spirit Formation of Light together with him.

At the moment when the crowd were confused, Li Anzhi suddenly said, "It's because of speed."

"Speed?"

The crowd were all confused by Li Anzhi's sudden sentence.

"Chu Feng used the attack from the lightning below to hasten our speed forward."

"With the situation being like this, the later he unleashed that golden disk, the more our speed would increase," Li Anzhi said.

Hearing what Li Anzhi said, the crowd began to look around. Sure enough, they discovered that the speed at which they were traveling upward had truly increased by quite a bit.

"Heavens! That really is the case! Brother Chu Feng, you are truly brilliant!"

At that moment, the crowd all had excited expressions on their faces as they looked to Chu Feng with admiration-filled eyes.

"But, even if that's the case, young master Chu Feng could've told us about it sooner. There's no need to scare us like this, no?" A woman said.

"That's right. Brother Chu Feng, you could've told us directly. It would even be fine for you to do so through voice transmission. You have no idea how unpleasant the feeling of being on the brink of death is."

"That's right. That's right. Earlier, I nearly activated my spirit formation key and left the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm. It was such a close call, such a close call. Fortunately I didn't use it."

The crowd immediately echoed the words spoken by that woman.

"If I had told you all about it beforehand, you all would not panic the way you did earlier. If you all didn't panic, how could I end up duping the Linghu Heavenly Clan?" Chu Feng spoke with a light smile.

Hearing what Chu Feng said, the crowd all closed their mouths. They not only did not have the slightest intention of blaming Chu Feng, but they instead began to look at Chu Feng with even greater admiration.

“Duping?!”

“That Chu Feng is truly arrogant!”

After Chu Feng’s words left his mouth, a furious shout was heard from the plaza.

It was Linghu Tiemian. He was completely enraged by Chu Feng.

However, right at that moment, the water mirror suddenly started to shine brightly. Following that, the water mirror in midair disappeared.

This most likely indicated that Chu Feng and the others had successfully entered the Holy Spirit Formation of Light.

Not long afterward, Linghu Xiuming flew back to the plaza and landed before Linghu Tiemian.

“Trash! How could you not be able to handle something this minor?! What use is there in keeping you here?!” Upon seeing Linghu Xiuming, Linghu Tiemian immediately shouted at him furiously.

Linghu Tiemian’s voice was so resounding that it caused the entire region around the plaza to tremble violently. Many people on the plaza revealed painful looks.

There were even people whose eardrums burst apart, and they began to bleed from their seven facial orifices.

Rank six Martial Immortal, that was the strength of Linghu Tiemian, the current strongest expert in the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm.

“I am incompetent. Big brother Tiemian, please punish me.”

Linghu Xiuming immediately half knelt onto the ground in fear. He was sweating cold sweat profusely and shivering nonstop.

“What use is there in punishing you?! Would punishing you be able to stop them?!”

“Did you hear what that Chu Feng said?! He said that he was using us! That spirit formation of yours not only failed to take care of him, but it instead

helped him enter the Holy Spirit Formation of Light sooner!” Linghu Tiemian pointed at Linghu Xiuming and shouted furiously.

As for Linghu Xiuming, he lowered his head and apologized nonstop.

“It’s enough. Not only is your reprimand of him useless, even if you are to beat him up, it would still serve no purpose,” right at that moment, a voice was suddenly heard.

Hearing that voice, the crowd’s hearts were all shaken. They were all wondering which reckless fellow it was that dared to interrupt at a time like that.

Puzzled, the crowd all turned their eyes toward the direction of the voice. They wanted to see exactly who that reckless person was.

Upon seeing the person who had spoken, the crowd’s expressions all changed.

The person who had spoken earlier was a young man. He had a very delicate and pretty look, and his eyes were filled with gentleness.

Not only did that man have an appearance that tempted the women present, but his cultured and refined airs also caused the women present to want to devote their lives to him.

Most importantly, that man was a renowned character.

He was the fourth ranked of the Ancestral Martial Decastars, Linghu Mingye.

Chapter 3219 - Inside The Formation Of Light

“Linghu Mingye, the fifth ranked of the Ancestral Martial Decastars; he really entered the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm?!”

The expressions of the people from the various powers on the plaza all changed upon seeing Linghu Mingye.

This was especially true for Dongguo Bingyu. Deep worry appeared in her eyes.

The reason for that was because Linghu Mingye was even stronger than Linghu Lun. Everyone present was able to sense that Linghu Mingye was a rank two Martial Immortal.

Although Dongguo Bingyu was also a rank two Martial Immortal, she was over two hundred years older than Linghu Mingye.

Perhaps two hundred years was not a very long time for ordinary martial cultivators; after all, they would need to train for a long time in order to make progress due to their limited talent. However, to the geniuses present, two hundred years was an extremely long period of time.

Linghu Mingye was able to reach the Martial Immortal realm before he turned a hundred. In that case, once he reached Dongguo Bingyu's age, one could very well imagine what sort of cultivation he would obtain.

While it might not be possible for him to become an Exalted-level expert within two hundred years, Linghu Mingye was practically certain to become a renowned Martial Immortal-level expert within two hundred years.

Someone like Linghu Mingye was truly a genius of the Ancestral Martial Starfield.

Most importantly, a genius like him had only just entered the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm, and was still a newcomer.

In other words, Linghu Mingye could enter the Holy Spirit Formation of Light.

Although Chu Feng and the others had most likely successfully entered the Holy Spirit Formation of Light, they had offended the Linghu Heavenly Clan in the process.

After the Linghu Heavenly Clan's newcomers entered the Holy Spirit Formation of Light, they would definitely not spare them.

To Dongguo Bingyu and the others, Linghu Mingye's appearance was extremely bad news.

"Mingye, you've come at the perfect timing. Quickly, enter the Formation of Light and properly teach that Chu Feng a lesson." none-LB(1n

Sure enough, upon seeing Linghu Mingye, Linghu Tiemian immediately ordered him to enter the Holy Spirit Formation of Light. Before everyone present, Linghu Tiemian told Linghu Mingye to take care of Chu Feng and the others.

“I’ve already said that I’m not interested in that Formation of Light,” Linghu Mingye said.

“Mingye, I can understand that you are not interested in the Formation of Light from earlier.”

“However, this Formation of Light is no longer an ordinary Formation of Light. Instead, it is the Holy Spirit Formation of Light. The amount of cultivation resources contained in this Holy Spirit Formation of Light is over several times that of the ordinary Formation of Light.”

“A training ground like the Holy Spirit Formation of Light is very rare throughout the entire Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm. You must not miss out on this opportunity,” Linghu Tiemian earnestly advised Linghu Mingye.

“I know that this Holy Spirit Formation of Light is very remarkable. I’ve heard the conversations between you all earlier. However, as I’ve said before, I’m not interested in the Formation of Light. That serves true for both the ordinary Formation of Light and this so-called Holy Spirit Formation of Light,” Linghu Mingye said.

Linghu Mingye’s words not only surprised Linghu Tiemian and the other Linghu Heavenly Clansmen, but they also surprised all the others present.

“To be uninterested in even the Holy Spirit Formation of Light, that Linghu Mingye is simply too arrogant, no?”

“Mingye, do not be so stubborn,” Linghu Tiemian’s attitude had changed somewhat. From his previous earnest advice earlier, his words now contained a trace of anger.

“I said I’m not entering it, so I will definitely not enter it. Besides, it’s only to take care of a bunch of trash. There’s simply no need for me to handle it. A’Lun will be able to take care of them,” Linghu Mingye looked to Linghu Lun, “A’Lun, you shouldn’t have a problem with it, right?”

“Of course not. Merely, Mingye, what big brother Tiemian said is very correct. This Holy Spirit Formation of Light is truly a very rare cultivation opportunity. Are you really planning to miss out on it like that?” Linghu Lun asked.

“Indeed, this opportunity is rare. However, no matter how rare the opportunity might be, it still contains limited cultivation resources. As such, I will not fight over them with you.”

“A’Lun, make sure to seize this opportunity and strive to become a rank two Martial Immortal quickly,” Linghu Mingye said to Linghu Lun with a smile on his face.

At that moment, the crowd finally realized why Linghu Mingye was determined not to enter the Holy Spirit Formation of Light.

It turned out that it was not purely because of his stubbornness. Instead, he was deliberately giving the opportunity to Linghu Lun so that Linghu Lun would be able to gain even greater benefits in the Holy Spirit Formation of Light.

At that moment, Linghu Tiemian, who had become angry at Linghu Mingye, was at a loss for words.

Linghu Mingye’s action was a sign of brotherly affection, something that was extremely rare to come by in the current cultivation world.

When others were moved by Linghu Mingye’s action, Linghu Lun would naturally also be moved.

At that moment, Linghu Lun had an extremely moved expression. In fact, there were even glistening teardrops in his eyes.

However, Linghu Lun did not cry from being moved. Instead, he suddenly laughed and said to Linghu Mingye, “Mingye, I will definitely not disappoint you.”

“Let us go.”

After he finished saying those words, Linghu Lun’s body shifted, and he flew into the entrance to the Holy Spirit Formation of Light.

Seeing that, the other newcomers from the Linghu Heavenly Clan and the newcomers from the Nightmare Spirit Clan and the Heaven-reaching Beast Clan also set off toward the spirit formation entrance.

Meanwhile, as the newcomers from the Linghu Heavenly Clan, the Nightmare Spirit Clan and the Heaven-reaching Beast Clan entered the spirit formation entrance, Chu Feng and the others had already entered the so-called Holy Spirit Formation of Light.

The Holy Spirit Formation of Light was an extremely vast spirit formation world.

There were countless mountains, plains and rivers. In fact, there were even several vast oceans that extended as far as the eye could see.

From this, one could imagine how vast the world was.

Of course, for people with cultivations like those that Chu Feng and the others possessed, only in a world of such vastness would they be able to travel about freely. Otherwise, with their speed, they would soon travel through and search every nook and cranny of the world like they had done in the New Excellence Formation.

Should that happen, it would instead make things boring.

Only by having a world so vast would they have a sense of anticipation.

“This place is truly vast. However, this is good too, as it will decrease our chances of encountering the Linghu Heavenly Clansmen,” Someone said.

“So what if we are to encounter them? Didn’t that Linghu Heavenly Clansman say that as long as we entered the Holy Spirit Formation of Light, they would allow us to train here? Are they perhaps going to target us here? Should that happen, wouldn’t they have gone back on their word? Wouldn’t they be slapping themselves in the face?” A young and inexperienced-looking woman said.

“Don’t be naive,” Li Anzhi immediately said after that woman’s words left her mouth.

“Why do you say that? Are you saying that the Linghu Heavenly Clan will really go back on their word to not deliberately make things difficult for us?” At

that moment, many people began to question Li Anzhi. Worried expressions filled their faces.

After all, being inside the same Holy Spirit Formation of Light, even if the probability was very slim, it was still possible for them to encounter people from the Linghu Heavenly Clan.

If the Linghu Heavenly Clansmen were truly planning to make things difficult for them, it would be better for them to not have entered the Holy Spirit Formation of Light.

Martial God Asura #Chapter 3220 - Showing Disdain For Everyone - Read Martial God Asura Chapter 3220 - Showing Disdain For Everyone

Chapter 3220 - Showing Disdain For Everyone

Li Anzhi's words had startled everyone present awake. At that moment, the crowd panicked completely.

They truly did not expect that after they'd gone through all the hardships to enter the Holy Spirit Formation of Light, they would still not be able to train at ease.

"Indeed, it depends on who it is that's going back on their word."

"In this Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm, if we are to go back on our word, the Linghu Heavenly Clansmen can very well take care of us for it. After all, they possess the strength to do so."

"However, if it's the people from the Linghu Heavenly Clan that decide to go back on their word, what could we possibly do to them?"

"Could it be that you all have the extravagant hope that the Linghu Heavenly Clansmen will care about their face, care about their reputation?"

"If they truly cared about face, they would not have attempted to prevent us from entering the Holy Spirit Formation of Light the way they did earlier," Li Anzhi said.

“Young master Li, according to you, won’t the Linghu Heavenly Clan definitely deliberately make things difficult for us?”

“What are we to do about this?”

“If it’s a blessing, it would not be misfortune. If it’s misfortune, one will not be able to avoid it,” Li Anzhi said.

Li Anzhi’s words revealed to the crowd the situation they were in. He was telling them to prepare themselves to confront the Linghu Heavenly Clan.

However, the crowd were clearly undaring to confront the Linghu Heavenly Clan.

Panicked, someone turned to ask Chu Feng, “Young master Chu Feng, do you have any idea as to what we can do?” Once that person questioned Chu Feng, everyone turned their eyes toward him.

The reason for that was because the only person that they felt to be capable of helping them at that moment was Chu Feng.

After all, it was Chu Feng who had summoned the Holy Spirit Formation of Light and breached the Linghu Heavenly Clan’s lightning formations to bring them here.

Moreover, Chu Feng’s cultivation was also the strongest amongst them.

Chu Feng’s rank nine Heavenly Immortal-level cultivation was sufficient to look down on countless heroes.

Even if there were also people with extraordinary strength among the Linghu Heavenly Clan’s newcomers, the crowd felt that they might not necessarily be stronger than Chu Feng.

In other words, the crowd felt that Chu Feng was able to protect them.

As such, the crowd all felt that they might be able to safely avoid this crisis should Chu Feng be willing to help them.

As for Chu Feng, he was originally not concerned with the conversations of the crowd. The reason for that was because he already knew whether or not the Linghu Heavenly Clan would take care of them. He was already certain that it would definitely happen.

As such, after entering the Holy Spirit Formation of Light, Chu Feng's focus was brought onto himself.

The reason for that was because he had discovered that there was a slight change to his body. A special sort of power had appeared in his body. Furthermore, that power was already transforming.

That power was related to the Holy Spirit Beast.

After Chu Feng defeated the Holy Spirit Beast, the Holy Spirit Beast's body had shattered into pieces and turned into countless bodies of light that pounced toward Chu Feng.

Those bodies of light were extremely strange. Chu Feng had used various abilities, but was still unable to stop them.

In the end, Chu Feng could only look on helplessly as the bodies of light approached the crimson dragon. Upon coming into contact with the crimson dragon, the bodies of light actually managed to forcibly shatter it. After that, they entered Chu Feng's body.

Fortunately, although the bodies of light were very strange, they did not have any destructive power. They seemed to only possess destructiveness toward the crimson dragon, and did not cause any harm to Chu Feng.

Back then, Chu Feng had inspected himself carefully. However, he did not discover anything in particular. Because of that, he no longer concerned himself with it.

Never did Chu Feng expect that his body would actually change after he entered the Holy Spirit Formation of Light.

This change was completely invisible when looking at him from outside. However, Chu Feng was able to tell that a power was gathering within his body. It was the Holy Spirit Beast's power.

Although that power was related to the Holy Spirit Beast, it was not that Holy Spirit Beast's powerful destructiveness.

That power does not have a destructive nature. It was merely a guiding power. Chu Feng felt that this power would provide guidance after it finished gathering. Likely, this guidance would be something good.

Likely, that guiding power would allow Chu Feng to gain decisive opportunities and become capable of traveling through the Holy Spirit Formation of Light with ease.

“Is this the reward for defeating the Holy Spirit Beast?”

Sensing the transformation of the power within his body, a smile emerged on Chu Feng’s face.

That said, the crowd that surrounded Chu Feng were all completely confused upon seeing the smile on Chu Feng’s face.

They had already called out to Chu Feng once. However, not only did Chu Feng not respond to them, he instead suddenly smiled.

Could it be... that Chu Feng has gone stupid?

Seeing the strange smile on Chu Feng’s face, a woman asked with a concerned look, “Young master Chu Feng, are... are you alright?”

At the same time, Chu Qing and Chu Shuangshuang also walked over to Chu Feng’s side and asked him worriedly, “Little brother Chu Feng, what’s wrong?”

Amongst the crowd, Chu Qing and Chu Shuangshuang were definitely the two people that were the most concerned for Chu Feng’s well-being.

“Everyone, please be quiet for now.”

While the crowd was asking Chu Feng if he was alright, Chu Feng suddenly raised his hand and indicated to the crowd to quiet down.

Seeing that, the crowd immediately closed their mouths. Although the crowd was no longer speaking, they were still confused as to why Chu Feng was acting like that.

Only Chu Feng himself was certain that he must devote his full concentration to the change that was happening inside his body.

The reason for that was because that guiding power had reached a critical junction. At that moment, Chu Feng needed to examine it with his full concentration, and not miss out on the slightest detail. Even the sound from his surroundings was capable of affecting Chu Feng’s concentration.

This was the reason why Chu Feng told the crowd to quiet down.

After a short while, that power finally finished forming, and Chu Feng finally heaved a sigh of relief.

Chu Feng had obtained guidance. This guidance would be able to provide extremely significant assistance in the Holy Spirit Formation of Light.

“Everyone, what were you all discussing earlier?” Finally, Chu Feng raised his head and looked to the crowd.

“Young master Chu Feng, the situation is bad. We’ve analyzed the situation a bit, and have determined that the Linghu Heavenly Clan will definitely not let us get away,” seeing that Chu Feng had finally returned to normal, the crowd began to voice their concern to him.

“Is there even a need to analyze something like that? With the way the Linghu Heavenly Clan does things, they will definitely not spare us. Did no one think about that before deciding to come here?”

Faced with the worried crowd, Chu Feng did not reveal any sign of concern. Instead, he was a bit fed up with their worries.

Chu Feng had thought that the newcomers that were able to enter the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm to train should all be elites among the younger generations of their respective clans.

For people like them, they should not only possess extraordinary talent for martial cultivation, but their perception and their various other abilities should also surpass their peers.

Chu Feng felt that they should all understand the principle of ‘there is no such thing as a free meal in this world.’

However, seeing the reaction of the crowd, Chu Feng realized that they did not understand that principle at all.

They actually thought that they would really be able to enjoy the cultivation resources without worries after entering the Holy Spirit Formation of Light; they actually felt that the Linghu Heavenly Clan would let bygones be bygones.

They were simply indulging in fantasy. No, they were not only indulging in fantasy, they were simply thinking about profit and nothing else.

Truth be told, Chu Feng began to feel slight disdain toward the crowd.

After all, they were only able to enter this place thanks to him. Those people did not do anything at all.

They had merely profited without putting forth any effort.

Chapter 3221 - Help One More Time

“Young master Chu Feng, it’s all our fault for trusting the Linghu Heavenly Clan. We had thought that they would really keep their promise and let bygones be bygones. Never did we expect that they’d break their promise. What are we to do now?”

The crowd began to look at Chu Feng with gazes pleading for help.

However, Chu Feng remained completely indifferent to their pleas. He said, “Everyone, there’s one thing that I need you all to understand.”

“Apart from my brothers and sister from the Chu Heavenly Clan, I, Chu Feng, don’t have any relationship with any of you.”

“In fact, earlier, when the Puyang Heavenly Clansmen decided to attack me, not a single one of you stood forth to stop them. In fact, none of you even bothered to utter a single word of dissuasion to them.”

“If the Puyang Heavenly Clansmen possessed strength above my own, then I, Chu Feng, would’ve already been ruthlessly taken care of by them. As for you all, not only would you all not show any pity for me, but it would already be pretty good if you all did not ridicule me, isn’t that so?” Chu Feng looked to the crowd and spoke with a sneer.

Hearing what Chu Feng said, the crowd silently lowered their heads. To a greater or lesser degree, an ashamed expression appeared on their faces.

After all, what Chu Feng said was very reasonable.

It was as Chu Feng had said, if he were truly defeated by Puyang Han, the great majority of them would have ridiculed him.

The reason why the crowd was so respectful and obedient toward Chu Feng was merely because they realized how powerful he was, and that they could rely on him.

“There are no relationships between us all to begin with. I, Chu Feng, have been extremely benevolent to agree to bring you all into the Holy Spirit Formation of Light.”

“Thus, forgive me for speaking forthrightly. Right now, regardless of whether or not the Linghu Heavenly Clan plans to attack you or not, it’s none of my concern.”

“Furthermore, I also wish to remind you all this; the one that brought you all in here is me, Chu Feng. The one that the Linghu Heavenly Clan detests the most is also me, Chu Feng. Besides me, what they detest the most would be the people from my Chu Heavenly Clan. Actually, compared to us, you’re not in that much danger.”

“Thus, if you all do not follow me, it might instead be safer,” Chu Feng said.

“Young master Chu Feng, although we indeed did not possess any friendships in the past, we could be considered to have gone through a tribulation of life and death together. You cannot just...”

Hearing what Chu Feng said, the crowd became nervous, and all started to speak to urge Chu Feng to reconsider. Many among them even began to bring up how pitiful their situation was in the hopes of changing Chu Feng’s mind and having him help them.

“What Chu Feng said is actually very correct. If the Linghu Heavenly Clan’s newcomers are truly planning to come take care of us, then Chu Feng would be their main target. Following him might be more dangerous,” right at that moment, Li Anzhi spoke.

Hearing what Li Anzhi said, the crowd became somewhat at a loss at to what to do.

When it was only Chu Feng who said those words, they felt that Chu Feng was merely saying that to get rid of them.

However, after hearing Li Anzhi say the same thing, they began to feel that what Chu Feng said was the truth.

After carefully analyzing it themselves, the crowd felt it to be quite reasonable.

At that moment, the crowd became trapped in a dilemma, and did not know what they should do.

“I will offer you all another word of advice. If you all wish to leave this place safely, it’s best to not touch the cultivation resources here. Should you encounter the Linghu Heavenly Clansmen, you should say something good to them, and they will likely not make things too difficult for you all.”

“However, if you all wish to obtain cultivation resources, then prepare yourselves to confront the Linghu Heavenly Clan.”

“After all, the world of martial cultivators is like this. Not to mention the fact that we have already clashed with the Linghu Heavenly Clan, even if we didn’t have any conflicts with them, it would be inevitable for struggles to occur after entering a place filled with cultivation resources together,” Chu Feng said.

“What young master Chu Feng said is very correct. However... since we’ve already entered this place, if we are to return empty-handed, it will be truly too difficult to bear.”

“That’s right. After all, this place is the legendary Holy Spirit Formation of Light.”

“That vile Linghu Heavenly Clan is simply too tyrannical!”

“They are capable of concealing the sky with one hand. They simply do not plan to give us a path to survival.”

“If I knew this was going to happen, I wouldn’t have come to the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm.”

At that moment, the crowd was completely tangled, and sighing and voicing their complaints repeatedly.

They naturally did not wish to confront the Linghu Heavenly Clan. After all, they felt from the bottom of their hearts that they would not be able to win against the Linghu Heavenly Clan.

However, on the other hand, they did not wish to return empty-handed. At that moment, they were left in a dilemma.

“There’s no such thing as being able to enjoy the best of both worlds. You all want to obtain cultivation resources, yet still want to be safe. That’s not only something that’d be impossible here, but it would also be equally unobtainable elsewhere,” Chu Feng said.

Hearing what Chu Feng said, more and more people began to sigh.

Apart from Chu Feng, Li Anzhi and a select few others, the great majority of the crowd were all feeling very downcast.

Seeing the reaction of the crowd, Chu Feng felt a bit moved.

“Everyone, although we’re mere strangers that came together by chance, we do have a common ground. All of us stood in opposition against the Linghu Heavenly Clan.”

“Don’t say that I, Chu Feng, am not planning to lend you all a helping hand. If you all really wish to come out of this unscathed, do as I suggested earlier, and do not touch any of the cultivation resources here. Should you encounter the people from the Linghu Heavenly Clan, apologize to them and admit your mistake.”

“However, if you don’t wish to have come here in vain, and wish to obtain some harvest in this Holy Spirit Formation of Light, you all can follow me, Chu Feng.”

“I, Chu Feng, am able to bring you all to a place with cultivation resources. Everyone can train there. However, I will not concern myself with what happens after the training.”

“Is there anyone that is willing to follow me?” Chu Feng asked.

“I am, I am willing.”

Once Chu Feng asked that question, someone immediately voiced their desire to follow him.

“I am also willing. Since I’ve already come here, I cannot return empty-handed.”

“That’s right. Your daddy, I, am also a brave and manly man. At the very most, it’ll be a battle should I return empty-handed.”

Surprisingly, the great majority of the people present all expressed their desire to follow Chu Feng.

This came as a slight surprise to Chu Feng. Originally, he had felt that the great majority of the people would elect to give up on the cultivation resources to save themselves.

He did not expect that, apart from the people from the Li Heavenly Clan, the others present were all willing to risk their lives for the sake of cultivation resources.

At that moment, Chu Feng turned his eyes to Li Anzhi.

After all, only the people from the Li Heavenly Clan had yet to express their position.

Chapter 3222 - Cultivation Treasures

“With my understanding of your Li Heavenly Clan, you all would not have chosen to yield to the Linghu Heavenly Clan, no?” Chu Feng asked Li Anzhi with a smile on his face.

Although the two of them were opponents at the Chu Heavenly Clan, and were determined to kill one another, the situation now was different from back then.

Although they could not be considered to be friends, they were at least on the same boat.

“Our Li Heavenly Clan will naturally not miss out on this opportunity. That said, it’s all thanks to you that we’re able to enter this place.”

“Chu Feng, thank you,” Li Anzhi smiled and clasped his fist at Chu Feng.

“Chu Feng, thank you,” following him, the others from the Li Heavenly Clan also clasped their fists at Chu Feng.

Actually, Li Anzhi was not the only newcomer from the Li Heavenly Clan that Chu Feng had met before.

Practically all of the newcomers from the Li Heavenly Clan were familiar faces.

Li Yan and Li Tianyou, those most outstanding people of the younger generation from the Li Heavenly Clan, all went to the Chu Heavenly Clan to make trouble for Chu Feng before.

Regardless of how much they detested Chu Feng in the past, regardless of how much they still detested Chu Feng, it was indeed all thanks to Chu Feng that they were able to enter the Holy Spirit Formation of Light.

As such, they all felt that they should express their thanks to Chu Feng. n0Ve-1B-1n

“There’s no need to stand on ceremony. Are you all really not planning to follow me?” Chu Feng asked.

“We’ve already troubled you enough to be able to come to this place. If we are unable to find cultivation resources with our own abilities after coming to this place, then perhaps... we are truly not qualified to stay in the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm,” Li Anzhi said.

“Since you’ve already made your decision, I, Chu Feng, will not attempt to persuade you. However, take this,” as Chu Feng spoke, he raised his arm, and a body of light flew toward Li Anzhi.

Due to the fact that the body of light shot straight toward Li Anzhi’s face, Li Anzhi revealed a trace of panic. He thought that Chu Feng was trying to attack him. Thus, he raised his hand to grab the incoming body of light.

However, when that body of light entered his hand, Li Anzhi’s expression changed.

“Chu Feng, what are you...?!!!”

Li Anzhi began to look to Chu Feng with a complicated expression.

The reason for that was because that body of light assimilated with Li Anzhi’s body upon reaching his hand. It turned out to be a piece of information.

Contained within that body of light was a location in the Holy Spirit Formation of Light with cultivation resources.

Furthermore, that location was very remote. Likely, no one would expect that location to have such an enormous amount of cultivation resources.

To put it simply, the location of that cultivation resource site was very safe, and if they went there, they would have a very slim chance of encountering the Li Heavenly Clansmen.

A cultivation site like that was most definitely very rare and precious. However, Chu Feng actually ended up giving such a location to Li Anzhi.

“There’s a friend of mine in the Li Heavenly Clan,” Chu Feng said.

Li Anzhi understood that Chu Feng did not do this to help them. Instead, he had done this out of respect for that friend of his.

“May you tell me who that friend of yours is?” Li Anzhi asked.

“Li Yue’er,” Chu Feng said.

“It’s her?!” Chu Feng’s words not only caused Li Anzhi’s expression to change, but the others from the Li Heavenly Clan also revealed a surprised expression. None of them had anticipated that Chu Feng had a relationship with Li Yue’er.

After being surprised, the Li Heavenly Clansmen revealed complicated expressions. Although Li Yue’er was indeed a member of their Li Heavenly Clan, she was actually an opponent to them.

“I will not be going there. As such, you all can have it. As for whether or not you will go there, it’s up to you all to decide,” Chu Feng spoke with a light smile.

After he finished saying those words, Chu Feng added, “Those that are willing to brave dangers, follow me.”

After he finished saying those words, Chu Feng soared into the sky. Seeing that, the crowd also soared into the sky after him. In the blink of an eye, they all disappeared into the distant sky.

At that moment, only the several people from the Li Heavenly Clan remained.

Someone immediately walked over to Li Anzhi and asked him, “Anzhi, that Chu Feng told you the location of cultivation resources?” It was Li Yan.

Although Li Anzhi and Chu Feng had not said it explicitly, the Li Heavenly Clansmen were able to tell what was going on from their conversation.

Chu Feng should've helped them.

"Mn, this cultivation site is very good. Likely, we will be able to avoid the Linghu Heavenly Clansmen by going there," Li Anzhi said.

"Big brother, that Chu Feng is an enemy and not a friend. Could he be planning to harm us?" Li Tianyou did not trust Chu Feng.

"That's unlikely. Although the time I've been in contact with him is very short, I feel that Chu Feng is actually a very sincere and true person. He doesn't resemble the kind of person that would do that sort of treacherous thing," Li Anzhi said.

"Then what should we do? Should we accept Chu Feng's help?" Someone asked.

"This opportunity is rare. Let's consider that we owe that Chu Feng a favor," after Li Anzhi finished saying those words, he soared into the sky.

Seeing that, the others from the Li Heavenly Clan also soared into the sky after Li Anzhi.

They began to fly toward the direction Chu Feng had indicated to him.

.....

Leading the crowd, Chu Feng arrived at a vast ocean that covered one's entire field of vision.

Following Chu Feng, the crowd entered the ocean and arrived deep at the bottom of the sea.

Upon entering the ocean, the crowd discovered that a mountain range was actually hidden in the depths of the ocean. Hidden within that mountain range were ores, white ores.

The white ores were very small, like fireflies. The tiny white ores were embedded into the rock walls.

However, those tiny white ores were emitting energies that caused everyone's eyes to shine with light and excitement.

The reason for that was because those tiny white ores not only contained natural energies, but they also contained martial comprehension. Furthermore, the mixture of natural energies and martial comprehension seemed to be capable of assimilating into one's body without any comprehension required.

Cultivation treasures. Those white ores were most definitely rare cultivation treasures!!!

"The Holy Spirit Formation of Light's reputation is truly well-deserved!" Seeing the white ores, the crowd became endlessly excited.

Like starving ghosts that saw a huge banquet before their eyes, the crowd pounced violently toward the mountain range before them. Using their various abilities, they began to attempt to excavate those white ores.

"Eh? Why can't I get it out?"

However, after attempting to excavate the ores, the crowd became perplexed.

They discovered that they were unable to excavate the ores with weapons or martial power.

In fact, the stones of the mountain range seemed to be indestructible.

They, a bunch of martial cultivators, were actually baffled by that vast mountain range and its endless amount of tiny white ores.

Chapter 3223 - Parting Ways

"Do not use martial power or weapons. Use your hands to retrieve them."

As Chu Feng spoke, he extended his hand and moved toward an ore to pick it up. Sure enough, he actually managed to easily extract a piece.

Witnessing that scene, the crowd reacted as if they'd gone mad. One by one, they extended their hands and began to pick out the ores.

At that moment, the vile nature of martial cultivators was revealed. The crowd were all frantically scrambling over the ores there.

Had it not been for the fact that it was Chu Feng who brought them to that place and that they were giving him face, there would definitely be people that

would directly attack to suppress those weaker than them and monopolize the cultivation resources.

Seeing the crowd acting like that, Chu Feng felt that he could only help them with this much.

Thus, Chu Feng did not continue to collect the ores there and looked toward the crowd. He said, "Everyone, please stop what you all are doing."

At that moment, the crowd were all filled with greed. If it was someone else who had called for them to stop what they were doing, they would not only not listen to that person, and they would likely attack that person instead.

However, as the person who had called out to them was Chu Feng, the crowd obediently stopped what they were doing regardless of how unwilling they were.

"Brother Chu Feng, what's wrong?"

"Young master Chu Feng, do you need something?"

The crowd all began to question Chu Feng. Their tones were still as good-mannered as before.

"Everyone, listen to me. The cultivation resources here all belong to you all. Our Chu Heavenly Clan will not fight over them with you."

"However, I hope that you will understand that I, Chu Feng, have brought you all here because we stand in the same boat. To put it briefly, we should be considered to be allies."

"Thus, I don't care if you all plan to hide here and lie low later on, or continue to search for other cultivation resources, it's your own decision."

"However... I hope that everyone here will not fight against one another for the sake of cultivation resources. Even if you all plan to fight, I hope that you will direct your attacks at the Linghu Heavenly Clan."

"If you are to attack the people from the Linghu Heavenly Clan, I, Chu Feng, will admire you. However, if you are to attack the people here, then I, Chu Feng, will look down on you," Chu Feng said.

“Brother Chu Feng, you can rest assured. We are already like a family. We will definitely not massacre one another.”

“That’s right. Brother Chu Feng, you can rest assured.”

The crowd all began to express to Chu Feng that they would not massacre each other.

Seeing this, Chu Feng waved his hand and planned to bring Chu Qing, Chu Shuangshuang, Chu Haoyan and Chu Huanyu to leave this place.

Chu Feng had revealed a place with cultivation resources to those people. Furthermore, that place was very well hidden, and relatively abundant with cultivation resources. As such, Chu Feng could be said to have been extremely benevolent and dutiful.

Thus, Chu Feng no longer planned to continue to look over those people. Regardless of whether they lived or died, they would no longer be Chu Feng’s concern.

Actually, Chu Feng felt that if those people were to continue to hide there properly and wait till the time arrived, they would definitely be able to leave the Holy Spirit Formation of Light safely.

However, if they were not satisfied with only the cultivation resources there, and still wished to seek out more cultivation resources, they would have to undertake a risk corresponding to their ambitions.

Chu Feng was neither a friend nor a relative to them. As such, he had no reason to concern himself with them anymore.

With the guidance from the power of the Holy Spirit Beast, Chu Feng had gained the knowledge of the location of the vast majority of the cultivation resources here. The place Chu Feng had brought the crowd to was actually a medium-tier cultivation resource site.

And now, Chu Feng was planning to bring Chu Qing and the others to a place with even greater cultivation resources.

Seeing that Chu Feng was planning to leave, a woman immediately spoke to ask him, “Young master Chu Feng, are you leaving?”

“You need something?” Chu Feng asked.

“Young master Chu Feng, may I continue to follow you?” That woman asked.

Seeing that woman asking that question, many others present also cast their longing gazes toward Chu Feng.

Chu Feng had already revealed his capabilities to the crowd. Following Chu Feng would not only guarantee their safety, but it would also guarantee that they would obtain even more cultivation resources. As such, the crowd would naturally all want to follow Chu Feng.

“No, that wouldn’t do. All of you can only rely on yourselves now,” Chu Feng said. His attitude was very firm, and even somewhat cold. However, the crowd all understood that it was only reasonable.

There was no reason for Chu Feng to continue to take care of them.

As such, the crowd did not have any intention to blame Chu Feng, and also did not continue to nag him.

“Young master Chu Feng, in that case, could you inform us as to how to use these ores?” That woman asked.

“That’s right. Brother Chu Feng, how do we use these ores?” The others present also began to question Chu Feng.

Although they could only pluck the ores with their hands, it remained that they were all martial cultivators.

With their keen agility, the crowd had all gathered a large quantity of ores in a short period of time.

However, although the ores contained a great amount of cultivation resources, the crowd discovered that they were actually unable to refine them.

This caused them to panic slightly. If they could not refine the ores, then no matter how many they plucked, it would all be useless.

“Those ores will transform. Currently, they are still sealed. As such, it’s naturally impossible to refine them. I believe their seals will soon be undone. At that time, you should all be able to use them,” Chu Feng said.

“Thank you, young master Chu Feng, for your advice,” hearing what Chu Feng said, the crowd all revealed smiles of contentment.

As for Chu Feng, he no longer hesitated. His body shifted. A splash was made, and then he disappeared.

At the same time, Chu Qing and the other newcomers from the Chu Heavenly Clan also all disappeared. Chu Feng had brought them away with him.

As Chu Feng’s speed was extremely fast, the crowd were all unable to tell which direction Chu Feng left in.

Thus, after being startled momentarily, the crowd once again threw themselves into a frantic scramble over the ores.

Although the scramble for the ores inevitably led to conflicts, perhaps due to their promise to Chu Feng, the crowd would at the very most verbally argue with one another, and did not fight against one another.

Chapter 3224 - Walking Right Into The Trap

Bringing Chu Qing and the others with him, Chu Feng proceeded toward the other locations with cultivation resources that he knew about.

Without the other people following them, Chu Feng and the others were able to enjoy all of the cultivation resources that he found.

The whole process went very smoothly. Chu Feng, Chu Qing and the others began to extract the various cultivation resources at the various locations. After they finished extracting cultivation resources from a site, they immediately left for the next site. In a short period of three days, Chu Feng and the others had finished extracting cultivation resources from eighteen different sites.

After the eighteen sites were all exhausted, Chu Feng, Chu Qing, Chu Shuangshuang, Chu Haoyan and Chu Huanyu’s cosmos sacks were all filled with ores.

Even though those ores were only the size of a fingernail, they actually managed to fill up cosmos sacks. From this, one could imagine how many ores Chu Feng and the others had plucked.

Feeling the ores in their Cosmos Sacks, Chu Qing, Chu Shuangshuang, Chu Huanyu and Chu Haoyan were all very excited.

Those ores were such great cultivation resources. Once their seals were undone, they would be able to refine those ores and begin training.

Chu Qing and the others all felt that they would be able to obtain a great harvest. As for making a breakthrough in their cultivation, that was simply something that was certain to happen. Currently, the only thing that they were uncertain about was exactly how many levels of cultivation they would be able to break through.

To martial cultivators, making a breakthrough in cultivation was very difficult to do.

As such, they would naturally be very happy to be able to attain breakthroughs so quickly.

What brought them the greatest amount of joy was the fact that Chu Feng was still bringing them along to seek out more cultivation resources even though they'd already exhausted eighteen sites of their cultivation resources.

The guidance that Chu Feng obtained from the Holy Spirit Beast's power had bestowed on him a total of twenty sites of cultivation resources.

He gave the location of one site to the Li Heavenly Clan and brought the others to another site. As for the remaining eighteen sites, Chu Feng had completely excavated them with Chu Qing and the others.

Although they had obtained a great harvest already, Chu Feng felt that the cultivation resources in the Holy Spirit Formation of Light were most definitely not limited to those mere twenty sites.

Thus, Chu Feng began to seek out new cultivation resources. During this process, Chu Feng's Heaven's Eyes were extremely effective.

To put it briefly, the Holy Spirit Formation of Light was simply prepared for Chu Feng.

Even if Chu Feng did not obtain guidance from the Holy Spirit Beast's power, the harvest Chu Feng would be able to acquire was definitely not something that others could compare with.

Because of that, Chu Feng's target was very clear.

Furthermore, Chu Feng was practically certain that this place possessed an extremely vast amount of cultivation resources.

"Little brother Chu Feng, we've already been in the Holy Spirit Formation of Light for three days now. We have occasionally encountered newcomers that entered this place together with us during the past three days. As such, why haven't we encountered any newcomers from the Linghu Heavenly Clan?"

"It shouldn't be possible for them to not have come in here. In that case, what exactly have they been doing? Do you have any guesses?" Chu Shuangshuang asked.

Although they'd been unscathed during the past three days, Chu Shuangshuang was still worried.

As the saying goes, the weather would always be exceptionally calm before a storm arrived.

Thus, the peacefulness of the past three days instead caused Chu Shuangshuang to feel even more uneasy.

"We've never been to this Formation of Light before. It is our first time entering it."

"As such, we do not know about the cultivation methods inside the Formation of Light."

"However, the Linghu Heavenly Clan must know. After all, they've occupied the Formation of Light for quite some time now."

"Thus, in all likelihood, they haven't been idling around."

"Merely, I also don't know exactly what they've been doing over the past three days," Chu Feng said.

"Rumble~~~"

Right at that moment, rumbles suddenly sounded from the central region of the Holy Spirit Formation of Light.

Following that, many golden lights began to shine from afar in wave upon wave. It was very eye-catching.

The golden lights were simply too dazzling. Even though Chu Feng and the others were very far away from the central region, they still managed to see the spectacular sight of the golden lights.

It was as if there were golden waves being spread in the sky repeatedly.

“That’s an abnormal sign. For an abnormal sign to appear, a treasure must’ve appeared there,” Chu Huanyu and Chu Haoyan became extremely excited upon seeing the golden lights.

Even Chu Qing and Chu Shuangshaung revealed excited expressions in their eyes.

“That is not an abnormal sign caused by the appearance of a treasure,” Chu Feng said.

“What? That isn’t an abnormal sign caused by the appearance of a treasure? Then... what is it?”

Chu Qing and the others’ expressions all changed upon hearing Chu Feng’s words.

“While that is indeed an extraordinary abnormal sign, it is artificial, not natural,” Chu Feng said.

“Artificial? You’re saying that someone deliberately created that abnormal sign? But... who would do that?”

“Could it be, it’s the Linghu Heavenly Clan?”

Chu Huanyu and the others were originally confused when Chu Feng said it was artificial. However, they soon thought of a possibility.

“Apart from the Linghu Heavenly Clan, who else would do that?”

“Sure enough, the Linghu Heavenly Clan hasn’t been idle these past three days. They’ve spent three entire days to create such a real-looking abnormal sign. It would appear... that they are planning to guard the tree-stump and wait for rabbits. Furthermore, there will be many rabbits that walk into their trap,” Chu Feng said.

Chu Feng's words had revealed the plot of the Linghu Heavenly Clan.

Indeed, the Linghu Heavenly Clan was planning to lure everyone toward that fake abnormal sign. Those that were lured there would definitely end up suffering.

"That Linghu Heavenly Clan is truly too treacherous. They've actually used such a trick," Chu Huanyu and Chu Haoyan were unable to keep themselves from cursing out the Linghu Heavenly Clan.

For the sake of avoiding the Linghu Heavenly Clan, the newcomers that had entered did not dare to set foot into the central region of the Holy Spirit Formation of Light. As such, the central region had become a forbidden area for the crowd.

However, the Linghu Heavenly Clan had now used such a trick. Likely, a great majority of the newcomers would end up falling for it.

As for the reason why, it was all because that abnormal sign was so realistic. If it wasn't for Chu Feng's warning, they too would've thought that abnormal sign to be real.

"Little brother Chu Feng, in that case, should we think of a way to inform the others so as to prevent them from being duped?" Chu Shuangshuang asked.

"We wouldn't make it in time. Right now, everyone must be proceeding toward it. Furthermore, not even I am able to create an abnormal sign like that. The people of the Linghu Heavenly Clan must've borrowed the power of some sort of treasure. Otherwise, it would be impossible for them to be able to create an abnormal sign that covers the entire Holy Spirit Formation of Light," Chu Feng said.

"In that case, wouldn't it mean that many people will end up suffering by their hands?" Chu Shuangshuang asked.

"Indeed, that would be the case. However, that has nothing to do with us. We've already done all that we should. As for the rest, they can only rely on themselves."

"If they're not greedy, they will remain safe and sound. However, if they are greedy, they will definitely suffer."

After Chu Feng finished saying those words, he continued flying onward toward the site of the cultivation resources he had discovered.

Meanwhile, the newcomers that were scattered all over the Holy Spirit Formation of Light were all approaching the central region.

They were all duped. They all thought that a treasure had appeared in the central region.

One by one, they were walking right into the trap.

Chapter 3225 - As Expected

The abnormal sign filled the sky. Underneath that abnormal sign were gorgeous rainbows. It was an extremely dazzling sight.

It was as if there were truly a treasure hidden beneath it.

That said, the crowd had no idea that a group of people were actually hidden beneath the abnormal sign.

They were the people from the Linghu Heavenly Clan, the Nightmare Spirit Clan and the Heaven-reaching Beast Clan.

They had directly gone there after entering the Holy Spirit Formation of Light. Furthermore, they'd used various means to create that fake abnormal sign.

And right now, they were using a concealment formation to conceal themselves.

As for their purpose, it was as Chu Feng had guessed.

"Will they come?"

"We've gathered everyone's power to create this abnormal sign. If they don't come, wouldn't we end up suffering greatly from this?"

"Indeed. It's been three entire days; they must've obtained quite a lot of cultivation resources by now."

At that moment, the people from the Nightmare Spirit Clan and the Heaven-reaching Beast Clan began to voice their complaints in a slightly worried manner.

As it turned out, they were worried. They were worried that they'd wasted three days of effort to create the abnormal sign, but no one would end up falling for their trap.

"Are you all distrusting me?" Faced with the crowd's complaints, Linghu Lun snorted coldly. Then, he used a displeased gaze to look at the crowd.

"No, of course not. That's not our intention at all," seeing Linghu Lun's expression, the crowd hurriedly shook their heads. Although their hearts were filled with worries, they were unwilling to offend Linghu Lun.

Realizing that they'd misspoken, the crowd began to frantically explain themselves.

"Rest assured, martial cultivators are all people that believe in luck. Earlier, they didn't dare to come to the central region of this Holy Spirit Formation of Light. However, after seeing this abnormal sign, there will definitely be those among them that will come."

"Besides, our abnormal sign is so realistic; they wouldn't know that it was actually forged by us."

"As long as we don't reveal ourselves during this period of time, they'll think that we aren't here, and might even think that we simply never entered the Holy Spirit Formation of Light. After verifying that this place is safe, they'll all walk right into our trap," Linghu Lun spoke confidently.

However, after hearing Linghu Lun's words, even though the crowd had managed to calm down, their hearts were actually still filled with doubt and misgivings.

That said, to the crowd's surprise, things began to unfold as Linghu Lun had predicted.

After some time passed, people began to approach that place in succession.

In the beginning, those people were very careful, and concealed themselves with their strongest concealment abilities. They gradually approached the abnormal sign, but remained outside it as they observed it.

It was only after they felt safe that they grew bolder, and began to approach the center of the abnormal sign.

Without exception, all of the people that entered the central region of the abnormal sign would be soundlessly captured by the Linghu Heavenly Clansmen.

Originally, the people that were captured were extremely scared. One by one, they renounced their status as geniuses and began to apologize and beg for forgiveness.

However, to their surprise, the Linghu Heavenly Clan actually didn't show any sign of planning to make things difficult for them. In fact, they did not even plunder the cultivation ores that they'd obtained.

At that moment, the crowd began to feel that Li Anzhi and Chu Feng were overthinking things.

Although those Linghu Heavenly Clan's newcomers were all very powerful, so much so that they were stronger than even Chu Feng and Li Anzhi, they were actually not as tyrannical as they had imagined them to be.

That said, the crowd had no idea that the reason why the Linghu Heavenly Clansmen did not attack them was because they had something else in mind for them.

"We've waited for so long, yet there's still no sign of that Chu Feng. In fact, not even a single Chu Heavenly Clansman had shown up. Furthermore, no one from the Li Heavenly Clan has shown up either. We've merely managed to capture a bunch of trash."

"Brother Linghu, it's truly not that I distrust you, it's just that if we're to continue waiting, Chu Feng and the others will only plunder even more cultivation resources. As for us, we'll end up missing out on this golden opportunity."

Finally, Mengyan Wushuang of the Nightmare Spirit Clan was unable to contain himself, and spoke to Linghu Lun. Mengyan Wushuang did not wish to continue waiting.

"That's right. Brother Linghu, we can't continue waiting," the Heaven-reaching Beast Clan's Tongtian Yuanming added.

While the two of them had expressed their feelings, they spoke in a very gentle and somewhat humble tone.

It could be seen that even though Mengyan Wushuang was ranked seventh on the Ancestral Martial Decastars list, and Tongtian Yuanming was ranked eighth of the Ancestral Martial Decastars, the two of them were very respectful and cautious when speaking to Linghu Lun. Neither of them dared to offend him.

"Do you all know about this Formation of Light more, or does our Linghu Heavenly Clan know about this Formation of Light more?" Linghu Lun refuted.

"Regarding this, it would naturally be your Linghu Heavenly Clan that knows more about the Formation of Light," Mengyan Wushuang and Tongtian Yuanming replied with smiles on their faces.

Although the Nightmare Spirit Clan and the Heaven-reaching Beast Clan had both entered the Formation of Light this time around, they actually had not possessed such an opportunity in the past.

As such, the Nightmare Spirit Clan and the Heaven-reaching Beast Clan actually did not know that much about the Formation of Light. In fact, it could even be said that they were completely ignorant.

"Judging from the timing of things, it should be about time now. Wait a while longer, I will inform you all of everything then," Linghu Lun spoke mysteriously.

Seeing Linghu Lun's confident expression, although Mengyan Wushuang and Tongtian Yuanming were still feeling apprehensive, they did not say anything anymore.

"Buzz~~~"

Not long afterward, the cosmos sacks of the captured people began to shine with dazzling light. Following that, many bodies of light that resembled fireflies began to fly out from their cosmos sacks.

Seeing that, the imprisoned newcomers all revealed panic and unease.

The reason for that was because they knew very well that the bodies of light that were flying out from their cosmos sacks were the cultivation resources that they'd spent great efforts in gathering.

Due to the fact that those ores were sealed, the newcomers had been unable to refine them the entire time. And suddenly they were surprised to discover

that those ores were capable of moving, and even able to directly penetrate through their cosmos sacks to fly out.

Exactly what was happening?

Shock and confusion filled the crowd's faces.

"Buzz~~~"

Right at that moment, an astonishing scene occurred.

As if they were recognizing their masters, the ores began to make their way into the newcomers' bodies, assimilating themselves with their bodies.

Sensing that the ores had assimilated into their bodies and had turned into a special power that was moving through their bodies and gathering at their foreheads, the originally panicking crowd immediately felt at ease.

Since those ores had entered their bodies and assimilated with their bodies, it would mean that those ores were now theirs. No matter what happened afterwards, they would still be able to receive the power of the ores.

That said, the crowd were immediately confused afterwards.

Even though the ores had clearly already entered and assimilated with their bodies, they had yet to obtain any of the ores' power.

At the same time, they felt a scorching pain in their foreheads.

As the crowd looked to the others beside them, they suddenly discovered that a veined pattern had appeared on their foreheads. That veined pattern was shining with light, and emitting a great amount of natural energies.

"Exactly what is going on here?"

At that moment, the crowd were all puzzled.

The ores had clearly already assimilated with their bodies. Thus, why hadn't the natural energies assimilated with their bodies, but instead turned into a veined pattern on their forehead? n/)σ./V/-e).l()B)-1--n

It was not only the imprisoned newcomers that were confused by what was happening; the people from the Nightmare Spirit Clan and the Heaven-

reaching Beast Clan were also confused as they looked at the scene before them.

Meanwhile, as everyone else was confused, the people from the Linghu Heavenly Clan all started smiling.

“It would appear that everything is as I expected,” Linghu Lun said.

Chapter 3226 - Three Phases

Chapter 3226 - Three Phases

Hearing what Linghu Lun said, the crowd all turned their eyes to him.

Faced with the crowd’s gazes, Linghu Lun did not attempt to be secretive. Instead, he slowly said, “You’re confused, right? It’s alright, let me inform you all of what’s happening.”

“Although this is also the first time that I’ve been in this Holy Spirit Formation of Light, the seniors of my clan have already been in the Formation of Light many times.”

“Thus, we suspected that even if this Holy Spirit Formation of Light contained much more cultivation resources than the Formation of Light, the cultivation method here should be the same as that of the Formation of Light.”

“Furthermore, it would appear that reality has proved our hypothesis correct.”

“Now, allow me, Linghu Lun, to let you all understand exactly what sort of cultivation ground this Holy Spirit Formation of Light is.”

“As everyone has seen, the cultivation resources of the Holy Spirit Formation of Light are a special kind of ore. We call them the ‘Ore of Light.’”

“However, if one wishes to obtain natural energies and martial comprehension from the Ores of Light, it will not be an easy task.”

“To put it simply, one must experience three phases in this Holy Spirit Formation of Light.”

“The first phase is the ‘sealed phase.’ During this phase, even if the ores are extracted, one won’t be able to refine them to obtain their powers. In fact, one won’t even know what to do with them.”

“As for the second phase, it is the ‘unsealed phase.’ When the unsealed phase arrives, all of the sealed Ores of Light will be unsealed. Those Ores of Light that are still hidden and not extracted will not have any change at all. However, those that have been extracted will enter the body of the person closest to them and form a ‘Symbol of Light.’”

“That is the thing that you can all see on their foreheads. Those are the Symbols of Light.”

“However, even though those Ores of Light might’ve assimilated with the person closest to them, one will still not be able to refine them. The reason for that is because there’s still the most important third phase.”

“As for the third phase, it is the ‘assimilation phase.’ It’s only during the assimilation phase that the Symbol of Light will assimilate completely with one’s body.”

“The timing of the three phases is under the control of the Holy Spirit Formation of Light. The only thing we can do is let nature take its course.”

“Of course... we don’t have to let nature take its course completely. We can also use our various abilities to obtain more Symbols of Light.”

“Having heard all this, perhaps you all might be wondering if what I meant by obtaining more Symbols of Light was to find more ores and assimilate them with oneself.”

“If that’s what you’re thinking, then you would all be gravely mistaken. What I meant by obtaining more Symbols of Light is not what you all think it to be. Instead, it’s like this...” After he finished saying those words, Linghu Lun’s expression turned sinister.

Linghu Lun’s body shifted, and he arrived beside one of the imprisoned newcomers.

Linghu Lun had an imposing gaze. However, there was a trace of uncertainty in his sinister eyes. It seemed like he was worried about something. However, even though he was worried, he still attacked.

Linghu Lun placed his finger on that newcomer’s forehead.

That movement looked so very gentle. It simply did not resemble an attack at all.

“Eeeaaahhhh~~~”

However, the moment Linghu Lun’s finger was placed on that newcomer’s forehead, that newcomer let out a miserable scream.

That scream was so very ear-piercing, so very miserable. Hearing that scream, people would feel their hearts tremble.

At the same time as that scream was heard, the crowd noticed that the Symbol of Light on that newcomer’s forehead was turning into a body of light and being extracted through Linghu Lun’s finger.

Soon, that body of light assimilated on Linghu Lun’s forehead and turned into his own Symbol of Light.

Furthermore, the crowd noticed that the Symbol of Light that had appeared on Linghu Lun’s forehead seemed to be much more dazzling than the Symbol of Light that was previously on that newcomer’s forehead.

It was as if that Symbol of Light had leveled up.

When the crowd looked back to the newcomer whose Symbol of Light had been extracted by Linghu Lun, they noticed that his complexion was extremely pale, and he was completely emaciated. It was as if half of his vital energy had been extracted from him. He was so weak that he simply looked like a dying man.

Following that, his body started to turn illusory. Then, he actually disappeared.

“Heavens! This....!”

“Milord, please spare me, please spare me!”

Witnessing that scene, the other newcomers were all deeply frightened. They all felt that that other newcomer had been killed by Linghu Lun.

At that moment, the imprisoned newcomers were all begging and pleading for Linghu Lun to spare them.

As for Linghu Lun, he revealed an excited expression. All of the Linghu Heavenly Clansmen with him also revealed excited expressions.

The reason for that was because they had all become certain of one thing -- the Symbols of Light could be plundered.

They were unable to verify that beforehand. That was the reason why Linghu Lun was uneasy and slightly hesitant earlier.

After being excited, Linghu Lun explained to the newcomers that were begging him for forgiveness, "Everyone, do not panic. He didn't die. He has merely left this Holy Spirit Formation of Light. Right now, he has appeared in the main formation's plaza and been reunited with his clansmen."

"Ah?" The crowd were all startled upon hearing what Linghu Lun said.

"I believe you all saw what I've just done."

"As everyone has seen, the Symbols of Light can be plundered. Furthermore, the Symbols of Light that one plunders from another will be strengthened."

"At the same time, the person whose Symbol of Light has been plundered by another will be eliminated and be directly sent out by the Holy Spirit Formation of Light."

"Of course, the process of having one's Symbol of Light being plundered by another is slightly painful. Thus, everyone, you must prepare yourselves."

After he finished saying those words, Linghu Lun gave an eye signal to his clansmen.

Seeing that, those Linghu Heavenly Clansmen immediately unleashed their attacks. One by one, they pounced at the imprisoned newcomers and began to seize their Symbols of Light.

At that moment, screams began to ring out repeatedly and resonated throughout that entire space.

All the people whose Symbols of Light had been plundered would disappear from the Holy Spirit Formation of Light.

All of them had been sent back to the plaza.

Chapter 3227 - Afraid To Voice One's Anger

“What is going on here?!”

Seeing their clansmen appearing in the plaza with diseased and dried-up appearances, the people in the plaza were all unable to sit tight anymore. One by one, they flew upward and arrived beside their respective clansmen. They began to use their various abilities to heal their fellow brothers and sisters.

That said, while the others were panicking, the Linghu Heavenly Clansmen revealed joyous smiles on their faces.

The reason for that was because they had verified that the Symbols of Light could be plundered upon seeing those newcomers that had appeared.

To them, that was an extremely good piece of information.

“Exactly what is going on here?” Dongguo Bingyu asked the Linghu Heavenly Clansmen.

She had noticed the reaction of the Linghu Heavenly Clansmen. She knew that they must know what had happened to the newcomers.

“Everyone, there’s no need to panic. They’ve merely had their Symbols of Light taken by others. They will be fine.”

Seeing the situation, the people from the Linghu Heavenly Clan began to slowly explain what had happened, and what the Symbols of Light were, to the crowd.

After hearing the explanation from the Linghu Heavenly Clan, the other clans present began to ask their clansmen about it.

Originally, those newcomers were too weak and unable to answer, but after relief was brought to their injuries, they were finally able to tell the truth as to what had happened.

As for the truth, it was naturally as the Linghu Heavenly Clan had said. n-
.OpEℓℓ1n

After verifying the matter, the clans from the four regions all felt extremely displeased. They had all thought that their clansmen would be able to profit from entering the Holy Spirit Formation of Light.

Never did they imagine that they would not only fail to gain any profit, but they would instead suffer like that.

Even though they did not personally witness their clansmen having their Symbols of Light taken from them, they were able to imagine how painful the process was upon seeing their pained looks and weak health.

“The Formation of Light is one such cruel formation to begin with. Not to mention against you all, sometimes our Linghu Heavenly Clan’s brothers and sisters will even plunder one another’s Symbols of Light in order to increase their cultivation.”

“That is also the reason why we didn’t allow you all to enter the Holy Spirit Formation of Light. Unfortunately, you refused to listen to our advice,” the Linghu Heavenly Clansmen said.

The crowd were feeling extremely unwell to begin with. After hearing the words spoken by the Linghu Heavenly Clansmen, they felt even more unwell.

Unfortunately, even though they were very displeased and angry, there was nothing they could do.

After all, they were too weak, and simply did not possess the strength to go against the Linghu Heavenly Clan.

“The one that brought harm upon you all isn’t our Linghu Heavenly Clansmen. Instead, it is that Chu Feng. He’s the one that brought you all into the Holy Spirit Formation of Light.”

“That said, he has not only harmed your clansmen, but he has also harmed himself.”

“Don’t be anxious, that Chu Feng will soon appear here. If you all have any grievances, you can voice them to him then,” the Linghu Heavenly Clansmen said.

To say such words at such a time, those Linghu Heavenly Clansmen were simply sneering at the crowd.

They had already harmed the newcomers from the four regions. And now, they were pushing the blame onto others. They were simply too shameless.

“Indeed, we followed Chu Feng into the Holy Spirit Formation of Light. However, he didn’t force us to enter it with him. As such, we won’t blame Chu Feng for what has happened to us today.”

“That’s right. Not only had Chu Feng brought us into the Holy Spirit Formation of Light, but he also brought us to a site with abundant ores. He has shown kindness and grace to us, and is our benefactor.”

“Besides, Chu Feng wasn’t the one that snatched our Symbols of Light. As such, there is no reason for us to blame him.”

Finally, the newcomers that had their Symbols of Light snatched away were unable to contain their anger, and began to express their resentment. Even though they were all in extremely weak health, they were emitting impressive auras.

Everyone could sense the anger in their hearts.

“Oh? In that case, you’re blaming our Linghu Heavenly Clan?”

“It seems that you’re all still uncertain as to what sort of place you’re in right now, uncertain who the ruler of this place is.”

Hearing the words of those newcomers, many Linghu Heavenly Clansmen revealed angry looks. In fact, there were some that actually stood up and walked forward, as if they planned to teach those newcomers a lesson.

“Forget about it. They’re newcomers, and still don’t understand the rules. All of you, sit back down.”

Right at that moment, Linghu Tiemian, who had been quiet the entire time, waved his hand.

Linghu Tiemian, who always had an ice-cold expression on his face, actually no longer had an ice-cold expression on his face at that moment. Furthermore, there was a faint smile on his face instead.

It would appear that he was in a very good mood. As for the reason why he was in such a good mood, it was because their Linghu Heavenly Clansmen had gained control of the Holy Spirit Formation of Light.

Linghu Tiemian was certain that, regardless of whether it might be those newcomers from the four regions or that Chu Feng, they would all be taken care of by their Linghu Heavenly Clan.

“It would appear that Chu Feng held quite a high status in your hearts. Perhaps you all felt that Chu Feng would be capable of avenging you. However, let me give you this advice: it is best to forget about that thought. No matter how strong that Chu Feng might be, he won’t be a match for Linghu Lun,” Linghu Tiemian said.

Hearing what Linghu Tiemian said, the newcomers grew quiet.

It was true; they were hoping that Chu Feng could avenge them.

Before Linghu Tiemian said those words, that was precisely what they were hoping for.

However, Linghu Tiemian’s words were like a basin of cold water poured on their faces. Linghu Tiemian’s words woke them up.

Although Chu Feng was very powerful, he was still no match for Linghu Lun. After all, they had all met Linghu Lun before. Linghu Lun was a rank one Martial Immortal. He was definitely not someone that Heavenly Immortals could compare to.

How could Chu Feng contend against such a Linghu Lun?

Chapter 3228 - Tracking Talisman

Inside the Holy Spirit Formation of Light. The Linghu Heavenly Clansmen all had excited looks on their faces.

They had each plundered many Symbols of Light, and were able to feel that the Symbols of Light on their foreheads were indeed much stronger than those of the people that they’d plundered them from.

That said, whilst the Linghu Heavenly Clansmen were feeling very satisfied and excited, the Nightmare Spirit Clansmen and the Heaven-reaching Beast Clansmen were feeling extremely envious.

The ones that had plundered the imprisoned newcomers of their Symbols of Light earlier were only the Linghu Heavenly Clansmen. As for the Nightmare Spirit Clansmen and the Heaven-reaching Beast Clansmen, they'd been standing to one side and acting as spectators the entire time.

It was not that they did not want to join. Instead, they didn't dare. The reason for that was because they could not forget that the Linghu Heavenly Clan was the actual ruler of the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm. Even the fact that they were able to enter the Holy Spirit Formation of Light was thanks to the Linghu Heavenly Clan.

Thus, even in there, they still didn't forget their status as masters and servants.

That said, they were also itching to quickly extract the cultivation resources of the Holy Spirit Formation of Light.

Finally, Mengyan Wushuang was unable to contain himself from asking Linghu Lun, "Brother Linghu, when can we go and seek out cultivation resources?"

Once he asked that question, the Nightmare Spirit Clansmen and the Heaven-reaching Beast Clansmen immediately revealed concerned looks.

"Don't be so anxious," Linghu Lun smiled faintly. Then, he walked to the bottom-most region of the abnormal sign.

There was a spirit formation there. That spirit formation was the source of the abnormal sign.

Soon, Linghu Lun walked out from that spirit formation. Furthermore, Linghu Lun had a smile on his face as he walked out.

"Woosh~~~"

Suddenly, Linghu Lun raised his arm, and many wondrous bodies of light began to fly toward the Nightmare Spirit Clansmen and the Heaven-reaching Beast Clansmen.

“These are?”

Seeing the body of light in their hands, the Nightmare Spirit Clansmen and the Heaven-reaching Beast Clansmen all revealed a change in expression.

Holding those bodies of light in their hand, they were able to sense a special sort of power. It was a guiding power.

“Brother Linghu, what are these?” Mengyan Wushuang asked.

“Those are tracking talismans. They are capable of tracking all the people that have condensed a Symbol of Light.”

“Right now, I will hand a mission to you all. Capture all the people that have condensed a Symbol of Light and bring them back here.”

“Finish that mission, and you all will be allowed to extract the natural resources of this place,” Linghu Lun said.

“Brother Linghu, since you have such a trick, why did you bother to wait for them to walk into the trap? Why didn’t you have us capture them to begin with?” Tongtian Yuanming asked with a puzzled look.

He felt that since Linghu Lun possessed such a trick, they could use it from the very start. There was no need to waste time setting up that abnormal sign. After all, Tongtian Yuanming was confident that the time they spent on setting up the abnormal sign would have been enough for him to capture all of those newcomers himself.

“Yuanming, oh Yuanming, they all say that the Heaven-reaching Monstrous Clan has great talent for martial cultivation, but lacks the brains of cultivators. Originally, I didn’t believe that. Are you trying to force me to believe that?” Linghu Lun revealed great disdain at Tongtian Yuanming’s question.

“The way I see it, the tracking talismans must be related to that grand formation that created the abnormal sign, right?” Mengyan Wushuang said.

“Brother Wushuang, you are the incisive one,” Linghu Lun nodded in satisfaction.

Then, he said, “Now, you all should know why I’ve gathered you all here and spent all that time, effort and even used treasures to set up this grand formation.”

“The reason for all that is because this grand formation will not only produce an abnormal sign, but it is also capable of connecting to the power of the Holy Spirit Formation of Light. When the Holy Spirit Formation of Light enters its ‘unsealed phase,’ tracking talismans will rise from this grand formation,” Linghu Lun explained.

“So that’s the case, so that’s the case. I was foolish. Hehe. I was slow-witted,” Tongtian Yuanming came to a sudden realization after hearing the explanation, and laughed awkwardly.

“Well then, stop wasting time. Go and capture all those newcomers who are incapable of differentiating good from bad. Do that, and you all will be able to enjoy the cultivation resources here.”

“Oh, that’s right. Do not seize the Symbols of Light from those newcomers without my permission. If anyone dares to do that, do not blame me for becoming impolite,” Linghu Lun warned.

“Understood!”

That utterance of ‘understood’ was not a lie. Instead, they truly understood it, and took it to heart.

Although the Linghu Heavenly Clan had schemed this to profit them greatly, and ordered it so that only they could seize the Symbols of Light, while the Nightmare Spirit Clan and the Heaven-reaching Beast Clan were merely their tools, the Nightmare Spirit Clansmen and Heaven-reaching Beast Clansmen were delighted to be exploited by the Linghu Heavenly Clan.

The reason for that was because even though they were being exploited, they would, at the very least, have the opportunity to seek out and extract the cultivation resources. None of them were willing to miss out on the opportunity.

“What about us?”

After the Nightmare Spirit Clansmen and the Heaven-reaching Beast Clansmen left, the Linghu Heavenly Clansmen all turned to ask Linghu Lun.

“We will stay here and wait,” Linghu Lun said.

“We’re going to wait here? Are we going to allow the Nightmare Spirit Clansmen and the Heaven-reaching Beast Clansmen to seize the cultivation resources of this place and waste our time waiting here?”

Many Linghu Heavenly Clansmen revealed puzzled expressions upon hearing Linghu Lun’s plan.

Linghu Lun did not answer them immediately. Instead, he inspected his surroundings with his spirit power and perceptive power. After verifying that the Nightmare Spirit Clansmen and the Heaven-reaching Beast Clansmen had all left, he said, “Do you all know why big brother Tiemian decided to allow the Nightmare Spirit Clansmen and the Heaven-reaching Beast Clansmen into the Formation of Light this time around?”

“Why?” The Linghu Heavenly Clansmen asked.

“In that case, do you all know when we discovered that the Symbols of Light could be plundered from one another?” Linghu Lun asked instead of answering.

“It was during the last Formation of Light,” The crowd replied in unison.

The Linghu Heavenly Clan had only discovered that the Symbols of Light could be plundered during the last Formation of Light.

After all, it would generally only be the Linghu Heavenly Clansmen that would enter the Formation of Light. There was no reason for them to plunder the Symbols of Light from one another.

It was only during their last Formation of Light that, by pure coincidence, someone plundered another person’s Symbol of Light. Because of that, the Linghu Heavenly Clan learned of the ability to plunder one another’s Symbol of Light.

Chapter 3229 - Ruthless Methods

“As we are of the same clan, we should not massacre one another. Even if it isn’t fatal, we should still not plunder each other’s Symbols of Light. That is why big brother Tiemian decided to use the Nightmare Spirit Clansmen and

the Heaven-reaching Beast Clansmen to help us,” after Linghu Lun said those words, a cold and sinister smile emerged on his face.

“So that’s the case,” hearing what Linghu Lun said, the Linghu Heavenly Clansmen came to a sudden realization. They finally understood Linghu Lun’s intention.

It turned out that they were not sitting there and waiting without doing anything. Instead, they were deliberately allowing the Nightmare Spirit Clansmen and the Heaven-reaching Beast Clansmen to go and extract all the cultivation resources so that they could form Symbols of Light on their bodies. They would not have to waste time to seek out and extract the cultivation resources. Instead, they would be able to reap the efforts of others.

In the end, their Linghu Heavenly Clansmen would plunder the Symbols of Light from the Nightmare Spirit Clansmen and the Heaven-reaching Beast Clansmen.

This scheme of theirs could be said to be extremely ruthless and heartless. After all, the Nightmare Spirit Clan and the Heaven-reaching Beast Clan were their allies.

“But, if we are to do that, it will inevitably cause the Nightmare Spirit Clan and the Heaven-reaching Beast Clan to become displeased with us, no?” A Linghu Heavenly Clansman asked worriedly.

“Big brother Tiemian has discovered that the Nightmare Spirit Clan and the Heaven-reaching Beast Clan have privately colluded with one another and planned to join hands to steal cultivation resources from the Overlord Region that don’t belong to them.”

“Our actions this time around will only serve as a warning to them,” Linghu Lun said.

“So that’s the case. If that’s the case, then the Nightmare Spirit Clan and the Heaven-reaching Beast Clan deserve what will happen to them,” the Linghu Heavenly Clansmen said.

Soon, some Linghu Heavenly Clansmen began to voice their confusion. “Since that’s the case, why did we try to prevent Chu Feng and the others from entering this Holy Spirit Formation of Light? We should’ve directly allowed them to enter so that we could seize their Symbols of Light later.”

“That’s right. Fortunately, Chu Feng brought them in here. Otherwise, wouldn’t we have missed out on all these Symbols of Light?”

“We have only discovered the fact that the Symbols of Light can be plundered during the last opening of the Formation of Light. Until just now, we too were uncertain if the Symbols of Light could really be plundered.”

“As such, we decided to use the Nightmare Spirit Clansmen and the Heaven-reaching Beast Clansmen as an experiment.”

“If we could plunder their Symbols of Light, we would do so. If we couldn’t, then we would end up letting them gain a small advantage with the cultivation resources.”

“If we had allowed Chu Feng and the others to enter from the very start, only to discover that we couldn’t plunder their Symbols of Light, wouldn’t we have allowed them, that bunch of trash, to benefit from our cultivation resources?” Linghu Lun said.

“That’s true,” the Linghu Heavenly Clansmen nodded.

“It could only be said that the Heavens are standing on the side of our Linghu Heavenly Clan. Originally, we had already blocked those newcomers from entering this Holy Spirit Formation of Light. Yet, they insisted on coming in, and thought that they’d be able to benefit from the cultivation resources here. Unfortunately for them, they never expected that they’d end up becoming a stepping stone to our Linghu Heavenly Clansmen’s increase in cultivation,” Linghu Lun sneered.

The others from the Linghu Heavenly Clan also had cold and joyful smiles on their faces.

Meanwhile, the Nightmare Spirit Clansmen and the Heaven-reaching Beast Clansmen had no idea what the Linghu Heavenly Clansmen were plotting. Relying on their tracking talismans, they were frantically pursuing the newcomers that had managed to condense their Symbols of Light.

Whenever they captured a newcomer, they would immediately bring them back to the Linghu Heavenly Clansmen.

That said, Chu Feng and the others had no idea what the Nightmare Spirit Clansmen and the Heaven-reaching Beast Clansmen were doing.

Currently, Chu Feng and the other Chu Heavenly Clansmen were at the bottom of a deep sea.

That place was an enormous mine. Merely, the ores in that place had been completely extracted. That said, Chu Qing and the others still did not leave.

The reason for that was because they were waiting for Chu Feng.

Chu Feng had discovered a spirit formation entrance at the cultivation resource mine.

They had no idea where that spirit formation entrance connected to. However, they were certain that the spirit formation entrance had very powerful slaughtering formations.

Apart from Chu Feng, none of the four possessed the strength to enter that spirit formation entrance.

Before Chu Feng entered the spirit formation entrance, he told them to stay there and not leave without permission.

As such, Chu Qing and the others continued to stay there.

“When will Chu Feng return? If we are to continue waiting like this, wouldn’t we all be wasting time?” Chu Haoyan spoke impatiently. The reason for his impatience was because it had been two days since Chu Feng had entered that spirit formation entrance.

To them, a period of two days was a very precious period of time. After all, they had no idea how much longer the Holy Spirit Formation of Light would remain open. n-On *Elb1n*

“Wasting time? Look at that symbol on your forehead. It is thanks to him that you’re able to gather that much natural energies.” Chu Shuangshuang refuted Chu Haoyan.

“Eh...” At that moment, Chu Haoyan revealed a slightly embarrassed look.

Although they did not know the symbol on their foreheads was called the Symbol of Light, the symbols on their forehead were indeed much more powerful than that of the other newcomers.

After all, they'd obtained a truly vast amount of Ores of Light. With that many Ores of Light being condensed in one place, they would naturally form even more powerful Symbols of Light.

After being embarrassed, Chu Haoyan explained, "I am not blaming Chu Feng. I merely think that if he is to continue on like this, he will not only be wasting our time, but he'll also be wasting his own time."

"That spirit formation entrance is filled with slaughtering formations, filled with danger. Instead of worrying about Chu Feng's safety, you speak of such a thing. Do you think it's appropriate?" Chu Qing also spoke to refute Chu Haoyan.

"Of course I worry about his safety. If I wasn't worried, why would I complain? But what use is there in worrying about him? Are we able to enter it to save him?"

"I merely felt that since worrying about him will not do any good, we should not resign ourselves to fate. At least, we cannot stay here forever," Chu Haoyan said.

"I feel what Chu Haoyan said to be very correct. We have already obtained quite a lot of ores with Chu Feng's help. However, we cannot rely on Chu Feng forever. Since he still hasn't returned after so long, we shouldn't waste our time here."

"I feel that it's time for us to go and seek our cultivation resources ourselves," Chu Huanyu said.

Martial God Asura #Chapter 3230 - The Only Hope - Read Martial God Asura Chapter 3230 - The Only Hope

Chapter 3230 - The Only Hope

"We're currently inside the concealment formation that little brother Chu Feng had meticulously set up. We're safe in here. However, if we are to go out, it will no longer be safe."

"Besides, we have already obtained a sufficient amount of cultivation resources. When the seal on our cultivation resources is completely lifted, we'll all gain enormously from them. There's no need to be greedy," Chu Shuangshuang said.

“Chu Feng himself said that opportunities exist beside dangers. I feel that we cannot be satisfied with just this. Since you all have decided to stay, you can stay. When Chu Feng returns, inform him for me that I’ve left to seek out cultivation resources,” after he finished saying those words, Chu Huanyu soared into the sky and left the concealment formation.

“I’m going too,” seeing that, Chu Haoyan also soared into the sky.

“You two,” seeing this, Chu Shuangshuang wanted to stop them. However, she was stopped by Chu Qing.

“They’ve already made their decision, don’t bother to stop them, as they will only blame you for that,” Chu Qing said.

Chu Shuangshuang sighed and said, “Those two little brothers of ours, they truly make people worry for them all the time.”

“If everyone is able to act like Chu Feng, our Chu Heavenly Clan wouldn’t have degenerated to our current state,” Chu Qing spoke with a faint smile.

Hearing what Chu Qing said, Chu Shuangshuang sighed again.

She knew very well that if it wasn’t for the fact that there was internal strife in the clan, then perhaps their Chu Heavenly Clan, no, not perhaps, instead, it was certain that their Chu Heavenly Clan would be even stronger. Unfortunately... their clansmen all had ulterior motives.

“Wuuahh~~~”

Right at that moment, a scream was suddenly heard from above.

“Oh no! This aura!”

At that moment, Chu Shuangshuang’s expression changed enormously. She was able to feel an extremely powerful oppressive might that permeated through the entire deep sea, trapping Chu Haoyan and Chu Huanyu.

Sensing this, Chu Shuangshuang planned to set off to rescue Chu Haoyan and Chu Huanyu.

“Don’t go out. You wouldn’t be able to save them,” at that moment, Chu Qing stopped Chu Shuangshuang again.

“Boom~~~”

“Boom~~~”

“Boom~~~”

Right after Chu Qing’s words left his mouth, the sea water exploded.

Three enormous monsters had leaped into the water. Each and every one of them had strength much stronger than Chu Qing and Chu Shuangshuang.

They were the ones that had used their oppressive might to restrict Chu Haoyan and Chu Huanyu. They had captured Chu Haoyan and Chu Huanyu with their enormous hands.

The three of them were all members of the Heaven-reaching Beast Clan.

“Haha, what enormous luck. We were originally just passing through when the tracking talismans suddenly started to react intensely. Originally, I had thought that the tracking talismans were malfunctioning. Never would I have expected to discover two bits of trash here.”

“Woah, they’re actually members of the Chu Heavenly Clan too. Haha! We’ve struck gold! Having captured trash from the Chu Heavenly Clan, perhaps Linghu Lun and the others will reward us.”

“Strange. Look at their Symbols of Light. How could they be that strong?”

“True. What’s going on? How could their Symbols of Light be that strong? That’s simply too frighteningly strong.”

The three Heaven-reaching Monstrous Clansmen were originally exclaiming at how they’d managed to harvest two Chu Heavenly Clansmen with the sudden guidance from their tracking talismans. However, they were soon stunned after discovering that the Symbols of Light on Chu Haoyan and Chu Huanyu’s foreheads were so abnormally strong.

“Look below! That should be a cultivation resource site, right?”

“So that’s the case. Such an enormous cultivation resource site was actually discovered by these two trash. No wonder they were able to form such powerful Symbols of Light.”

“It must be said that these two trash are truly lucky.”

“With how strong their Symbols of Light are, we should just plunder them directly instead of wasting them by handing them to the Linghu Heavenly Clan.”

“Don’t be foolish. That Linghu Lun is extremely cunning. How do you know he wouldn’t discover it should we plunder others’ Symbols of Light? If he is to discover it, we will suffer greatly.”

“That’s true. Since that’s the case, it would only end up profiting the Linghu Heavenly Clansmen. Hopefully they possess some conscience, and will properly reward us.”

“That’s definitely going to happen. After all, these two trash are from the Chu Heavenly Clan. Hahaha.”

As they laughed very loudly and excitedly, the three colossuses left.

Even though they left, the sea water remained unsettled. Like the sea water, Chu Shuangshuang and Chu Qing were also unable to be at ease.

“The Heaven-reaching Beast Clan, they actually also entered the Holy Spirit Formation of Light,” unease filled Chu Shuangshuang’s eyes.

“The Heaven-reaching Beast Clan is not one to be feared. However, from their words, it seems that Linghu Lun has also entered the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm, and is inside this Holy Spirit Formation of Light. That Linghu Lun is a thorny problem.” Chu Qing said.

“That’s right. Linghu Lun is the sixth ranked on the Ancestral Martial Decastars list,” Chu Shuangshuang lamented.

“The Symbols of Light that they mentioned should be the symbols on our foreheads. Furthermore, judging from their words, the so-called Symbols of Light should be able to be plundered.”

“It seems that they know a lot of secrets that we do not. They are holding a key advantage over us,” Chu Qing analyzed.

“All of that isn’t important right now. What’s important is that little brother Huanyu and little brother Haoyan have been captured by them. Likely, the two

of them will end up suffering greatly. How are we to save them?" Chu Shuangshuang spoke with a worried expression.

"They're too strong. Not to mention Linghu Lun, merely those three from the Heaven-reaching Beast Clan are existences that we cannot contend against. If we are to act rashly, we will only let ourselves be captured."

"Although sitting and waiting is the most useless choice, we have no other alternative. We can only hope that little brother Chu Feng will be safe, hope that he will soon return," Chu Qing said.

Hearing those words, Chu Shuangshuang looked to the spirit formation entrance below.

Like Chu Qing said, Chu Feng was their only hope.

Chapter 3231 - Fire Qilin Armor

At that moment, Chu Feng had entered an isolated space.

That space was a very desolate world.

Chu Feng was standing in the center of that desolate world. He was not moving at all. His movements had been confined.

That said, Chu Feng was able to see countless powerful creatures fighting one another there

There were enormous creatures that reached ten thousand meters tall. When they stood up, even the clouds could only be below their bodies.

There were also martial cultivators that were only two meters tall, but were capable of utter destruction with a wave of their hand.

All kinds of different creatures, humans, monsters, ferocious beasts and others, had appeared and fought one another.

The scenes were quickly appearing and disappearing before Chu Feng repeatedly.

After a long time passed, the battles finally started to gradually settle. When everything disappeared, Chu Feng finally regained his freedom of movement.

"What were those things earlier all about? So frightening. Could that have been the battles of the Ancient Era?"

Chu Feng had landed on the ground. However, he was unable to calm himself.

He had been completely fascinated by the scenes from earlier. Not to mention having his movements restricted, even if his movements weren't restricted, Chu Feng would not have allowed himself to miss those scenes.

It was precisely because Chu Feng had managed to witness all those scenes that he was exclaiming in admiration.

Chu Feng was able to tell how frighteningly powerful those existences were. Before those existences, not to mention him, even the strongest existences of the Ancestral Martial Starfield would be akin to ants.

Too powerful. Those were simply no longer battles of mortals. Instead, they resembled battles between gods and demons.

"I wonder if existences as powerful as them still exist in the current martial cultivation world?" Chu Feng gasped with admiration.

Although Chu Feng felt that there would definitely not be any existence as powerful as those that he witnessed in the Ancestral Martial Starfield, he was uncertain if there would be martial cultivators that powerful in other starfields.

After all, the world of martial cultivators was a vast world, beyond Chu Feng's imagination.

That said, whilst Chu Feng was gasping with admiration, he immediately set off and began to use his Heaven's Eyes to carefully observe the isolated world.

The reason for that was because Chu Feng had not forgotten his purpose in being there. He had not entered to gasp in admiration. Instead, he was there to seek out opportunities.

Since he had regained his freedom to move, he would naturally have to properly inspect that place.

Earlier, whilst Chu Feng had his movements restricted, whilst the battles were occurring beside him, the surroundings were boundlessly vast. Chu Feng had felt that, with his current strength, he would not escape that world in his entire life.

At that time, Chu Feng was even worried about whether he would end up being trapped there.

However, when the scenes of the battle started to dissipate, the world became very small, extremely, extremely small.

As such, it was not difficult for Chu Feng, with the power that he currently possessed, to survey the world.

Sure enough, in mere hours, Chu Feng had managed to travel through the entire world. Unfortunately, he had gained nothing.

He sighed. "It seems there's nothing here." n./0VefBln

"Since there's nothing here, why were so many slaughtering formations set up at the spirit formation entrance? Could it be toying with me?"

Chu Feng felt a bit gloomy. He had spent great effort in order to enter that isolated world. After all, there were truly some slaughtering formations that were capable of killing him or trapping him for the rest of his life.

If Chu Feng didn't inspect everything carefully, he would've likely been buried amongst the slaughtering formations.

Originally, Chu Feng had thought that he would be able to gain a great harvest after going through all those dangers. Unfortunately... there was nothing at all.

"Forget about it," in the end, Chu Feng decided to leave that place. He discovered the exit and began to proceed toward it.

On the way back, Chu Feng had to pass through all those dangerous slaughtering formations again. However, as Chu Feng had already passed through them once, returning was simply a walk in the park for him. In a relatively effortless manner, Chu Feng walked out.

However, when Chu Feng returned to that vast body of water, he did not see Chu Haoyan and Chu Huanyu. He only saw Chu Shuangshuang and Chu Qing. Both of them had extremely worried expressions.

“Such a thing actually happened?!” Chu Feng learned of what had happened from Chu Shuangshuang and Chu Qing.

Chu Feng was very surprised upon finding out what had happened.

He was not surprised by Chu Haoyan and Chu Huanyu being captured. Instead, he was surprised by the fact that not only did the Linghu Heavenly Clan know more about the Holy Spirit Formation of Light, but they actually even possessed tracking talismans that could track their location.

Had Chu Shuangshuang and Chu Qing not stayed in the concealment formation, they would’ve likely been detected by the tracking formation too.

“It would appear that, apart from the three of us, all of the newcomers that have entered this place have already been met with misfortune. Never did I expect the Linghu Heavenly Clan to have such a trick up their sleeve,” Chu Feng lamented.

“Little brother Chu Feng, what should we do?” Chu Shuangshuang asked.

“Big sis Shuangshuang, don’t panic. Leave this matter to me. You and big brother Chu Qing should stay here and wait for me,” after Chu Feng finished saying those words, he set off.

Chu Shuangshuang and Chu Qing did not say anything else to Chu Feng.

The reason for that was because they knew that they would not be able to help Chu Feng with anything.

Rather than following Chu Feng and becoming his burden, it was better for them to stay there and wait for good news.

Chu Feng’s train of thought was very clear-cut. He planned to find the clansmen of the Heaven-reaching Beast Clan and the Linghu Heavenly Clan to scout them out and get some information.

Although Chu Feng did not manage to encounter anyone from the Linghu Heavenly Clan or the Heaven-reaching Beast Clan, he encountered people

from the Nightmare Spirit Clan. Immediately, he determined that they were working with the Linghu Heavenly Clan and the Heaven-reaching Beast Clan.

Furthermore, Chu Feng successfully gained information from the Nightmare Spirit Clansmen he encountered.

“He’s actually a rank one Martial Immortal. That Linghu Lun is a problematic individual.”

“It would appear that it’s time to put you to use.”

As Chu Feng spoke, he pulled his clothes and looked inside his gown.

There was a suit of armor there.

The armor was red, and the veined pattern on the armor resembled scales interwoven in an orderly manner. Furthermore, flames were moving through the armor. It was very beautiful. It was as if the armor was made of flames.

As for that armor, its name was the Fire Qilin Armor.

That armor was the gift bestowed to him by the Saintly Stellar Monk after Chu Feng defeated the Li Heavenly Clan’s younger generations by himself.

Chapter 3232 - Armor Recognizing Its Master

Reportedly, the Fire Qilin Armor had extremely powerful defensive capabilities. Wearing the Fire Qilin Armor, experts beneath the Heavenly Immortal realm would not be able to damage its wearer.

Furthermore, if one was able to make the Fire Qilin Armor recognize them as its master, one would be able to unite with the armor. At that time, the Fire Qilin Armor’s power would be unleashed to its full potential.

Not to mention that one would be completely unharmed by Heavenly Immortal-level experts, one would also be able to keep one’s life when encountering Martial Immortal-level experts.

Chu Feng had attempted to link with the Fire Qilin Armor and make it recognize him as its master before.

Unfortunately, he had failed in his every attempt. Chu Feng suspected that the reason for his failure was because his cultivation was insufficient. He felt that

he would likely succeed in making the Fire Qilin Armor recognize him as its master should he reach rank nine Heavenly Immortal.

As for now, Chu Feng just so happened to be a rank nine Heavenly Immortal.

Thinking of it, Chu Feng stopped his hesitation and sat down cross-legged. He closed his eyes and began to focus on linking with the Fire Qilin Armor so as to make it recognize him as its master.

Meanwhile, the Nightmare Spirit Clansman that was captured by Chu Feng, although imprisoned, was able to see Chu Feng's every move.

That Nightmare Heavenly Clansman had no idea what Chu Feng was doing. He also had no idea what Chu Feng was planning. Seeing that Chu Feng had immediately sat down cross-legged upon finding out how strong Linghu Lun was, he thought that Chu Feng had given up on fighting him.

Unable to contain himself, the Nightmare Spirit Clansman mocked, "Chu Feng, it's still not too late for you to realize how powerful the Linghu Heavenly Clan is. If you are to release me now and then seek out Linghu Lun and apologize to him, perhaps he'll be willing to let you go. Otherwise, if he is to capture you himself, I dare to guarantee that you will suffer miserably."

"Boom~~~"

However, right after that Nightmare Spirit Clansman's words left his mouth, boundless flames began to spew out of Chu Feng's body.

"What... what is that?"

Seeing the surging flames, that Nightmare Spirit Clansman was immediately alarmed.

He was able to sense how powerful those raging flames were. It was simply a power comparable to that of Martial Immortals.

After being astonished, that Nightmare Spirit Clansman began to carefully examine the raging flames. Upon doing so, he discovered that there was a silhouette deep within the raging flames.

It was Chu Feng.

Due to the intense raging flames, he was actually unable to see Chu Feng's image clearly. However, he was able to clearly see that Chu Feng was no longer wearing a gown. Instead, there was a suit of fiery armor on his body.

That armor was extremely dazzling. Even though it was surrounded by flames, the armor's imposing might was still in full effect.

"Could that be the legendary Fire Qilin Armor?!"

"But, even if it's the Fire Qilin Armor, it shouldn't possess such power. Could it be... Chu Feng managed to make it recognize him as its master?!"

"That Chu Feng actually managed to make the Fire Qilin Armor recognize him as its master?!"

At that moment, the Nightmare Spirit Clansman was practically certain that it was the Fire Qilin Armor. Furthermore, he was certain that the Fire Qilin Armor had recognized Chu Feng as its master.

Although Chu Feng's cultivation did not increase after the Fire Qilin Armor recognized him as its master, the power of the Fire Qilin Armor was even more powerful than he had anticipated.

At that moment, the Nightmare Spirit Clansman had an astonished and even stupefied expression.

The reason for that was because he knew very well that making the Fire Qilin Armor recognize one as its master was not merely an issue of one's cultivation.

Otherwise, the experts of the Ancestral Martial Starfield would've already had the Fire Qilin Armor recognize them as its master long ago.

What was most important in making the Fire Qilin Armor recognize one as its master was actually one's talent. Only individuals with sufficiently powerful talent would be able to make the Fire Qilin Armor recognize him or her as its master. Evidently... Chu Feng's talent had attained the acknowledgement of the Fire Qilin Armor.

"Crackle~~~"

Suddenly, the boundless flames began to shrink. In the blink of an eye, the flames returned to Chu Feng's body.

Most astonishingly, after the flames disappeared, Chu Feng's gown was completely undamaged.

Although the surging flames were very powerful, they did not harm Chu Feng in the slightest. It was so much so that not even Chu Feng's clothes were burned by the flames. It seemed that the flames were under Chu Feng's total control.

"What did you say earlier?" Chu Feng turned to ask that Nightmare Spirit Clansman.

"Not... nothing," that Nightmare Spirit Clansman had a frightened expression. He was afraid that Chu Feng would attack him.

"You witnessed everything that happened earlier?" Chu Feng asked.

"I... I did," that Nightmare Spirit Clansman replied.

"In that case, do you think that, with the power of this armor, Linghu Lun will be able to cause me harm?" Chu Feng asked.

"I... I don't know. However, I think... he will likely not be able to harm you," that Nightmare Spirit Clansman said.

"Very well. Thanks to that answer of yours, I will spare you today," Chu Feng smiled and then soared into the sky.

Actually, even without that Nightmare Spirit Clansman telling him that, Chu Feng knew it himself.

After having made the Fire Qilin Armor recognize him as its master, the power that was released by the Fire Qilin Armor was stronger than Chu Feng had imagined.

Originally, Chu Feng had thought that he would have to seek out opportunities to rescue Chu Haoyan and Chu Huanyu. He felt that even after making the Fire Qilin Armor recognize him as its master, he would, at the very most, only be able to use it to protect his life at a crucial moment, and would not be able to contend against Linghu Lun.

However, Chu Feng now felt that, while the Fire Qilin Armor's power might not be able to contend against Linghu Lun, Linghu Lun would not be able to injure him either.

As such, there was no need to go through the effort of seeking out an opportunity to strike. Instead, he could directly proceed to rescue the captured Chu Haoyan and Chu Huanyu.

Currently, the three Heaven-reaching Beast Clansman had already brought Chu Haoyan and Chu Huanyu to the central region of the Holy Spirit Formation of Light.

The Symbols of Light on Chu Haoyan and Chu Huanyu's foreheads had stunned not only those three Heaven-reaching Beast Clansmen, but also all the others present. Even Linghu Lun was very shocked by their Symbols of Light.

The reason for that was because he knew the enormous amount of Ores of Light required in order to condense such powerful Symbols of Light.

As such, Linghu Lun determined that it was no coincidence that Chu Haoyan and Chu Huanyu were able to condense such powerful Symbols of Light. He was certain that they had a method to seek out cultivation resources.

Because of this, he did not immediately take the Symbols of Light from Chu Haoyan and Chu Huanyu. Instead, he began to torture them.

Furthermore, through the torture, Linghu Lun learned that it was Chu Feng who had led them to those cultivation resource sites.

Everything was thanks to Chu Feng.

At that moment, Chu Haoyan and Chu Huanyu were not only completely covered in cuts and bruises and drenched in blood from head to toe, but their mental states were also on the verge of crumbling.

"Speak! Where is Chu Feng?! Tell me where Chu Feng is and I will spare you," Linghu Lun said.

"Woosh, woosh~~~"

Right as Linghu Lun was saying those words, two figures landed from the sky.

They were Mengyan Wushuang and Tongtian Yuanming.

The two of them were carrying several people with them. Those people were the Li Heavenly Clansmen. All of the Li Heavenly Clan's newcomers were captured by them. Even Li Anzhi was captured.

Furthermore, among the Li Heavenly Clansmen, Li Anzhi's injuries were the most serious.

Evidently, Li Anzhi had gone through a fierce battle against them.

Chapter 3233 - The Final Way Out

"Motherfucker! That bastard Li Anzhi dared to slash daddy's face! Linghu Lun, if it wasn't for the fact that you didn't permit us to kill them, your daddy I would have crippled this bastard!"

A loud crash was heard. Tongtian Yuanming had ruthlessly thrown Li Anzhi to the ground.

At that moment, Tongtian Yuanming's enormous face was not only covered with injuries, but a thick green liquid was also flowing from his face. It was his blood. Tongtian Yuanming had been injured.

It was not only his face; his body was also in the same sort of state. Furthermore, his aura had also become much weaker than before.

Tongtian Yuanming was seriously injured.

"Slashed your face? If it wasn't for my prompt arrival, you would've been defeated by him," Mengyan Wushuang spoke in a mocking tone.

"Humph, I was merely careless. Even if you didn't interfere, I would still have been able to take care of him," Tongtian Yuanming said.

"Oh? Is that so? If that's the case, why don't we heal his injuries so that you two can fight one on one again?" Mengyan Wushuang said.

Hearing those words, Tongtian Yuanming's expression changed.

Although Li Anzhi's ranking amongst the Ancestral Martial Decastars was below his, and he had indeed defeated Li Anzhi before, that was during the time when Li Anzhi's cultivation was weaker than his.

Right now, Li Anzhi's cultivation was actually at the same level as his own. During their previous encounter, if it wasn't for Mengyan Wushuang's prompt arrival, he would really have ended up being defeated by Li Anzhi.

[1. Keep in mind that while Li Anzhi is a rank eight Heavenly Immortal now, he is capable of increasing his cultivation through both his Heavenly Bloodline and his treasure. As such, he's on par with a rank nine Heavenly Immortal +1 battle power.]

Even now, if he were given another chance to fight Li Anzhi, he would still not have any certainty of being able to defeat him.

Lacking confidence, Tongtian Yuanming decided to snort coldly. He said, "The outcome of the battle has already been determined, why should I bother to fight him again?"

Hearing those words, Mengyan Wushuang did not say anything. However, he let out a ridiculing laugh.

Right at that moment, Linghu Lun shouted, "You two, quiet down!"

Tongtian Yuanming and Mengyan Wushuang had thought that they would be rewarded by Linghu Lun after they captured all of the Li Heavenly Clansmen. Never did they expect that they would be ruthlessly shouted down. This caused the two of them to feel very puzzled.

However, when they paid close attention to their surroundings, they discovered that the people that were being tortured by Linghu Lun were actually not ordinary people. Instead, they were two members of the Chu Heavenly Clan.

Most importantly, the Symbols of Light on their foreheads were so bright. Their Symbols of Light were even brighter than Li Anzhi's Symbol of Light.

Unable to contain himself, Mengyan Wushuang moved toward Linghu Lun and asked with deep concern, "Heavens! Those two Chu Heavenly Clansmen's Symbols of Light! What is going on here?!"

"It's Chu Feng. That Chu Feng had obtained some things, and was able to find a great amount of cultivation resources because of that. They were only able to gain those cultivation resources thanks to Chu Feng," Linghu Lun said.

“That Chu Feng’s ability is quite strong. In that case, where is he?” Mengyan Wushuang asked.

“That’s precisely what I’m trying to get out of them right now. The two of you, quiet down,” Linghu Lun said.

Seeing that, Mengyan Wushuang took a couple steps back and spoke no more.

“Are the two of you still not going to speak? If I am to unleash my following tortures upon you two, I’m afraid that you won’t be able to endure it,” as Linghu Lun spoke, lightning began to surge on his palm. Like a sharp blade, his palm was emitting a cold shine.

At that moment, Chu Haoyan started shivering in fear, and began to shout, “Stop! Stop! I’ll speak, I’ll speak!”

“Chu Haoyan, how could you betray Chu Feng?!” Seeing this, Chu Huanyu became furious.

Although the two of them have had previous conflicts with Chu Feng, Chu Feng had shown great consideration for them after arriving in the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm. As for the two of them, they had accepted all the help from Chu Feng.

That was also the reason why they had refused to betray Chu Feng even after Linghu Lun had tortured them for so long.

However, it would appear that Chu Haoyan was no longer able to endure the torture anymore. However, even with that being the case, Chu Huanyu still felt that they should not betray Chu Feng.

“Shut up!”

“Eeeeahh~~~”

However, right after Chu Huanyu said those words, Linghu Lun’s lightning-covered palm was immediately thrust into Chu Huanyu’s dantian.

As the palm pierced into Chu Huanyu’s body, the lightning began to assault his soul.

Chu Huanyu's expression immediately changed, and he began to let out incomparably painful screams.

Chu Huanyu's screams grew weaker and weaker. Soon, he was unable to even let out sounds.

When Linghu Lun pulled out his palm from Chu Huanyu's dantian, Chu Huanyu had become so weak that he seemed to be on the verge of dying.

However, even with this being the case, he still looked over to Chu Haoyan. With an incomparably weak voice, he said, "Don't... don't betray Chu... Chu Feng."

"Huanyu, if this is to continue, we will die, we will die here. I don't wish to leave the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm. I don't wish to miss out on this opportunity. Don't blame me. Don't blame me for this."

Chu Haoyan also had a pained expression on his face. It seemed that betraying Chu Feng was a very difficult decision for him to make.

However, he still looked over to Linghu Lun and said, "Linghu Lun, come here. I will tell you where Chu Feng is."

Seeing that, Linghu Lun walked over to Chu Haoyan and moved his face toward Chu Haoyan's face.

"Ahh pah!" However, at that moment, Chu Haoyan opened his mouth and spit out a mouthful of spit directly onto Linghu Lun's face.

"You want me to betray Chu Feng? You're simply dreaming! Hahaha..." Chu Haoyan burst into loud laughter.

As for the incomparably weak Chu Huanyu, he too let out a weak laugh.

It turned out that he had misjudged Chu Haoyan. Chu Haoyan did not plan to betray Chu Feng. He merely wanted to humiliate Linghu Lun.

"The two of you are simply courting death!" Wiping away the spit on his face, Linghu Lun's face turned green. His eyes were filled with anger. It was as if he wanted to eat Chu Haoyan and Chu Huanyu alive.

However, right at that moment, Chu Haoyan looked to Chu Huanyu. As for Chu Huanyu, he realized Chu Huanyu's intention from his gaze. The two of

them had decided to use their keys to exit the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm and leave that place.

The two of them had given up on continuing to train in the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm.

The reason for that was because they knew that if they did not give up now, they would likely be tortured insane by Linghu Lun.

Although they were very unwilling, it was their final way out.

Chapter 3234 - Chu Feng's Goal

"Everything was done by me, Chu Feng. If you have the ability, then come at me, Chu Feng."

Right at that moment, a voice was suddenly heard from the distant horizon.

Hearing that voice, the Linghu Heavenly Clansmen, Nightmare Spirit Clansmen and Heaven-reaching Beast Clansmen were all startled.

As for the Li Heavenly Clansmen, Chu Haoyan and Chu Huanyu, they were completely astonished.

The reason for that was because, compared to the Linghu Heavenly Clansmen and the others, Chu Huanyu and the others knew that voice. noVe-LB(In

Wasn't that voice Chu Feng's voice?

Turning toward the direction of the voice, a figure was really descending from the sky and rapidly flying toward them.

As for that person, he was none other than Chu Feng!!!

"Chu Feng, have you gone mad?! Why did you come here?!" Chu Haoyan and Chu Huanyu were astonished to see Chu Feng. Then, they began to scold him for coming.

"The brothers of my clan have been captured and brought here. How can I not come?" Chu Feng replied with a slight smile on his face.

After Chu Feng's words left his mouth, Chu Haoyan and Chu Huanyu were startled. It must be said that they were moved by Chu Feng's words.

"Quickly, leave immediately! That man is Linghu Lun, the fifth ranked of the Ancestral Martial Decastars!" Immediately afterward, Chu Haoyan shouted once more. He had shouted using all of the power that he had remaining in him. He was afraid that Chu Feng would not be able to hear his shout.

"Leave? Today... none of you will be able to leave," Linghu Lun sneered.

"That Chu Feng is truly quite bold. However, it seems that he does possess some abilities. Look at the Symbol of Light on his forehead. Hell, it actually contains such enormous natural energies. If he's able to refine those natural energies, it would truly be a dreadful thing," Mengyan Wushaung said.

"Unfortunately, he wouldn't have the chance to refine it," as Tongtian Yuanming spoke, he looked to Linghu Lun. He knew that Linghu Lun would definitely not let Chu Feng escape.

"You can't be so certain just yet. We still have to look at his performance," Linghu Lun said.

"Oh? What sort of performance?" Chu Feng spoke with a curious tone.

"Strip naked before us and then kneel on the ground and kowtow to me a hundred times. Then, crawl before me and lick my shoes clean. Do that, and I will consider sparing your two brothers."

"Of course, it'll only be sparing the two of them. As for you, I will not let you get away."

"You dared to challenge our Linghu Heavenly Clan. As such, there is only one path for you... the path of death," Linghu Lun said.

"Oh? In that case, I will have no other path to go than the path to death today?" Chu Feng asked.

"That's correct," Linghu Lun said.

"You're mistaken," Chu Feng said.

"Ah? What did you say?" Hearing those words, Linghu Lun and the people from the three clans were all surprised.

“I said that you’re mistaken. I, Chu Feng, have not come here today to apologize, nor have I come here to seek death,” Chu Feng said.

“Oh? You’ve made me very curious as to what you’ve come here for then,” Linghu Lun spoke with a cold smile.

“I’ve heard that the Symbols of Light can be plundered from others. Is that correct?” Chu Feng asked.

“That is indeed the case,” Linghu Lun said.

“That’s great. I, Chu Feng, have come here today to plunder your Symbols of Light,” Chu Feng said.

“What did you say?!” Once Chu Feng’s words left his mouth, the crowd’s expressions all changed. Not to mention the clansmen of the Linghu Heavenly Clan, even the Li Heavenly Clan’s Li Anzhi, Chu Haoyan and Chu Huanyu’s expressions had changed.

They simply did not dare to believe Chu Feng’s words. They were all thinking that they’d misheard him.

“I said that I, Chu Feng, have come here today to plunder the Symbols of Light from you all,” Chu Feng repeated.

“Hahaha. Good gracious, I didn’t mishear it. This guy is actually insane.”

“Holy hell, you’re making me laugh to death here. Where the hell did this Chu Feng gain the courage to utter that sort of boasting claim?”

“Come, come. Your daddy I am standing here. I’m waiting for you to come and plunder my Symbol of Light. I wish to see exactly how you’re going to do that,” after being astonished by Chu Feng, the Linghu Heavenly Clansmen all began to roar with laughter.

They were truly amused by Chu Feng. They were laughing so hard that tears appeared in their eyes. The reason for that was because they felt what Chu Feng said to be truly laughable.

Chu Feng’s words were simply akin to an ant telling an elephant that it would lift the elephant up and toss it aside, ruthlessly smashing it to death. That was simply too unrealistic.

Faced with the crowd that was laughing and mocking him, a faint smile emerged on Chu Feng's face.

Then, the smile on Chu Feng's face froze, and a sharp expression emerged in his eyes.

"This guy?!"

At that moment, the expressions of Linghu Lun, Mengyan Wushuang and Tongtian Yuanming all changed.

They all noticed the sharpness in Chu Feng's eyes, and felt that Chu Feng was planning to do something.

However, they were too late in their reaction.

"Boom~~~"

Suddenly, a loud explosion was heard. Boundless flames were emitted from Chu Feng's body.

The flames were surging so violently that they instantly engulfed the crowd. In an instant, with the exception of Linghu Lun, all of the people that were engulfed by the flames lost their strength.

Even Mengyan Wushuang and Tongtian Yuanming were kneeling on the ground in pain; unable to move at all.

In fact, even a Martial Immortal-level expert like Linghu Lun felt enormous pressure as he was engulfed by the flames.

"Woosh~~~"

Seeing that the situation was bad, Linghu Lun immediately soared into the sky and away from the flames.

Once he escaped the flames, he immediately began to form hand seals. Then, martial power, like a torrential rain, began to pour toward Chu Feng in waves.

However, to his surprise, his attacks were actually blocked by the flames. Not to mention reaching Chu Feng, his attacks were unable to even enter the flames.

“This guy, what sort of ability did he use?!”

Linghu Lun had an astonished expression. He simply did not dare to believe that he, a grand rank one Martial Immortal, was not only forced to a state of retreat by a rank nine Heavenly Immortal, but was even unable to breach the flames emitted by that rank nine Heavenly Immortal.

Chapter 3235 - Frantic Plunder

“I refuse to believe this!” Linghu Lun shouted. Then he flipped his palm, and a silver spear appeared in his hand.

The silver spear was five meters long. Its entire body was covered in runes and symbols.

As the runes and symbols on the silver spear rotated, the surrounding space started trembling.

The Immortal-level Martial Power hidden within heaven and earth was being controlled by the rotation of the silver spear.

That silver spear was an Immortal Armament, an actual Immortal Armament.

With that Immortal Armament in hand, Linghu Lun’s aura immediately grew explosively.

At that moment, Linghu Lun’s battle power was absolutely not that of a mere rank one Martial Immortal.

However, this was still not the end. Lightning began to surge toward Linghu Lun’s forehead. Then, a character ‘Heaven’ composed of lightning appeared on his forehead.

After the character ‘Heaven’ appeared, Linghu Lun’s cultivation also increased from rank one Martial Immortal to rank two Martial Immortal.

“Chu Feng, prepare to die!”

“Woosh, woosh, woosh~~~”

With a snarl, Linghu Lun brandished the silver spear in his hand.

Silver light began to flicker repeatedly as countless silver crescents began to bombard the flames.

However, when the silver crescent blade rays entered the flames, there was no change to the flames at all. It was like rivers flowing into a great ocean.

Linghu Lun's attack was actually engulfed by the flames.

“How could this be?!”

Linghu Lun was once again gobsmacked upon witnessing that scene.

While his failure in breaching the flames from Chu Feng's Fire Qilin Armor was pardonable earlier, it was absolutely inexcusable now.

After all, Linghu Lun had unleashed both his Heavenly Bloodline power and his Immortal Armament. Furthermore, the attack he had used earlier was a powerful Immortal Technique.

“It would appear that I will have to tolerate the flames.”

Suddenly, Linghu Lun clenched his teeth, and a determined expression flashed across his eyes. He had made a decision.

He had decided to enter the sea of flames again. Although the oppressive sensation of being engulfed by the flames was very painful, it seemed that the only way for him to enter the flames and take care of Chu Feng would be by enduring that sort of oppressive sensation.

As such, after Linghu Lun made his decision, he immediately set off. He turned into a ray of light and, like an extremely fast meteor, shot down from the sky and toward the flames.

“Rumble~~~”

When Linghu Lun entered the flames, it was as if he had entered an enormous wave. He lost his ability to move about, and could only allow himself to drift with the wave of surging flames.

Not long afterward, Linghu Lun was pushed out of the flames by the wave.

“I am... actually unable to enter it?!”

Linghu Lun was stupefied. His was tongue-tied with shock. He simply did not dare to believe what had just happened.

Earlier, he was inside the flames. Yet now, he was unable to even enter the flames.

“Linghu Lun, don’t bother wasting your energy. Since I, Chu Feng, dared to come here, it means that I possess absolute confidence in being able to confront you.”

“Although I am unable to cause you harm or kill you with the power of this Fire Qilin Armor, you’re also unable to do anything to me.”

“Right now, you’re unable to do anything, and will only be able to look on helplessly as I, Chu Feng, plunder the Symbols of Light from your Linghu Heavenly Clansmen,” Chu Feng said.

“Chu Feng! You dare?!!!” Linghu Lun threatened angrily.

“You can see if I, Chu Feng, dare or not,” Chu Feng laughed. Then his body shifted, and he arrived beside a Linghu Heavenly Clansman.

Chu Feng extended his finger and pressed it on that Linghu Heavenly Clansman’s Symbol of Light.

“Eeeeahhh~~~”

In the next moment, that Linghu Heavenly Clansman let out an incomparably miserable scream of pain.

At the same time as that happened, that Linghu Heavenly Clansman’s Symbol of Light was stripped by Chu Feng and assimilated into his own Symbol of Light.

Although Chu Feng’s Symbol of Light did not appear to have much of a change, everyone knew that Chu Feng had plundered that Linghu Heavenly Clansman’s Symbol of Light.

The reason for that was because not only did that Linghu Heavenly Clansman’s Symbol of Light disappear, but he soon disappeared from the Holy Spirit Formation of Light too.

He had been expelled from the Holy Spirit Formation of Light.

“Chu Feng, you’re truly courting death!!!” Linghu Lun shouted with incomparable anger. Even heaven and earth started to tremble violently.

He was truly enraged. He did not expect that Chu Feng would really dare to attack the people from their Linghu Heavenly Clan.

Provocation. Chu Feng’s action was absolutely one of provocation toward their Linghu Heavenly Clan.

However, his anger and his snarl were completely useless against Chu Feng.

Not only was Chu Feng not afraid of him, but he instead started to laugh mockingly. Then, he began to frantically plunder the Symbols of Light from the other Linghu Heavenly Clansmen.

Whilst all this was happening, even though Linghu Lun was gnashing his teeth furiously and wanted to rip Chu Feng to shreds, he was powerless to do anything, and could only listen to his clansmen’s miserable screams.

He could only look on helplessly as everything unfolded before him, as Chu Feng stripped away his clansmen’s Symbols of Light and expelled them from the Holy Spirit Formation of Light.

That said, the ones that were suffering the most were the Linghu Heavenly Clansmen that has had their mobility restricted by Chu Feng, but had yet to have their Symbols of Light stripped away.

Even though their Symbol of Light was still on their foreheads, they knew very well that they would not be able to escape from a crisis.

Earlier, they were ridiculing Chu Feng.

Yet now, they were akin to lambs before the butcher. They could only wait for Chu Feng to take care of them.

What they were feeling at that moment was truly painful.

.....

Meanwhile, on the plaza in the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm’s Overlord Region. All the people present were completely stunned.

Originally, the people from the four regions still felt pained and displeased, whilst the Linghu Heavenly Clansmen were immersed in joy.

However, suddenly, a Linghu Heavenly Clansman appeared at the place where the newcomers were being treated.

Before the Linghu Heavenly Clansmen could approach that person to ask him what had happened, more Linghu Heavenly Clansmen began to appear.

One after another, they continued to appear there. Furthermore, every one of them was showing the same sort of symptoms. Like the newcomers from the four regions that had appeared before them, they too were extremely weak, and seemed to be on the verge of dying.

Seeing them like that, the crowd knew without even asking that they must've have had their Symbols of Light plundered by someone, and were then expelled from the Holy Spirit Formation of Light.

Merely, who would dare to plunder the Symbols of Light from the Linghu Heavenly Clansmen?

Furthermore, some person or people had plundered the Symbols of Light from so many Linghu Heavenly Clansmen at once. Even now, there were still more Linghu Heavenly Clansmen appearing in the plaza.

It was as if all of the Linghu Heavenly Clan's newcomers were going to be eliminated!!! [1. I'm assuming there's more than 5 entrance keys for the Linghu Heavenly Clan. Otherwise, there should only be 3 people that appeared on the plaza.]

No, it wasn't as if... It had actually happened.

After another person appeared in the plaza, of the Linghu Heavenly Clan's newcomers that had entered the Holy Spirit Formation of Light, only Linghu Lun was still inside. Everyone else had been banished by the Holy Spirit Formation of Light.

"Insolence! Who is it?! Who dared to do this?!"

"Exactly who is it that dared to do this?!!!!"

Finally, Linghu Tiemian, who was sitting in the plaza's master seat, was finally unable to contain his anger, and began to question them angrily.

Merely, the Linghu Heavenly Clansmen that were expelled from the Holy Spirit Formation of Light were simply too weak at that moment. They did not even possess the strength to speak.

However, from the movement of their lips, the crowd were able to make out the name they were trying to say.

Chu Feng. The words that the Linghu Heavenly Clansmen were trying to say was precisely Chu Feng.

“Chu Feng?!!!”

“It's actually him?!”

“That reckless bastard, he's clearly setting himself out to oppose our Linghu Heavenly Clan! He is truly courting death! Truly courting death!!!”

At that moment, many of the Linghu Heavenly Clansmen present started to gnash their teeth furiously. The people that were originally still sitting had all stood up.

The people present were all able to sense their anger.

Their anger was very intense, frighteningly intense.

The crowd believed that if Chu Feng were to appear before them, those Linghu Heavenly Clansmen would definitely tear him to pieces.

Chapter 3236 - Bolt From The Blue

Inside the Holy Spirit Formation of Light. From the Linghu Heavenly Clan, only Linghu Lun remained.

As for the other Linghu Heavenly Clansmen, they had all their Symbols of Light stripped away by Chu Feng, and were banished from the Holy Spirit Formation of Light.

However, there were still several figures inside the sea of flames emitted by Chu Feng's Fire Qilin Armor.

Those were the people from the Nightmare Spirit Clan and the Heaven-reaching Beast Clan. Among them were Mengyan Wushuang and Tongtian Yuanming, the seventh and eighth ranked of the Ancestral Martial Decastars.

However, even two geniuses like them were completely suppressed by the flames and unable to resist at all.

“Chu... Chu Feng, what are you planning to do?!”

Suddenly, both Mengyan Wushuang and Tongtian Yuanming let out snarls of unease.

The reason for that was because Chu Feng had actually taken out several Ores of Light from his Cosmos Sack.

Normally, the Ores of Light would assimilate into the body of the person closest to them after being extracted. Even something like a Cosmos Sack would not be able to bind them. However, those Ores of Light were surrounded by a spirit formation.

Although they had no idea how Chu Feng had managed to accomplish it, those Ores of Light were indeed surrounded by a spirit formation.

That said, if they had only seen the Ores of Light being surrounded by a spirit formation, they would not be reacting with such unease.

The reason why they were so uneasy was because Chu Feng removed the seals on those Ores of Light.

After the seals were removed, the Ores of Light started assimilating into their bodies and condensing a Symbol of Light on their foreheads.

“How could you all not know what I’m planning to do? It’s not a good habit to ask what you already know,” Chu Feng spoke with a beaming smile.

“Chu Feng, you are shameless, absolutely shameless!!!”

“Do you know who we are?! If you dare to mess around with us, our clans will definitely not spare you!” Mengyan Wushuang and the others shouted angrily.

They had actually already deduced what Chu Feng was planning to do. They knew that Chu Feng planned to condense Symbols of Light on their foreheads, and then strip those Symbols of Light from them.

For Chu Feng to seal away those Ores of Light and then bring them there, he had evidently done so in preparation to take care of them.

Chu Feng... had actually come prepared.

This made them deeply realize how frightening of a person Chu Feng was.

“No matter how strong your clans might be, could they be stronger than the Linghu Heavenly Clan? I, Chu Feng, dared to take care of even the Linghu Heavenly Clan. As such, how could I fear the clans behind you all?” Chu Feng said.

Mengyan Wushuang and Tongtian Yuanming were left speechless by Chu Feng’s words.

At that moment, Chu Feng placed his hand on Mengyan Wushuang’s Symbol of Light.

“Eeeahhh~~~”

In the next moment, a miserable scream began to resonate from Mengyan Wushuang’s mouth.

Meanwhile, the people in the plaza were all astonished by Chu Feng’s conduct.

Not even Dongguo Bingyu had anticipated that Chu Feng would really dare to strip the Symbols of Light from the Linghu Heavenly Clansmen.

Chu Feng’s action was simply making an enemy out of the Linghu Heavenly Clan.

As such, after everything happened, many people felt admiration and shock toward Chu Feng’s boldness.

This was especially true for the newcomers that had had their Symbols of Light plundered by the Linghu Heavenly Clansmen. They felt particularly shocked, and at the same time felt great admiration toward Chu Feng. They knew that none of them possessed the boldness and courage that he did.

“That Chu Feng is truly despicable. He is actually so shameless as to sneak attack the Linghu Heavenly Clan’s newcomers.”

“However, among those that entered the Holy Spirit Formation of Light are also people that Chu Feng does not dare to provoke,” suddenly, a cunning Nightmare Spirit Clansman began to speak.

He said those words with the intention of retrieving face for the Linghu Heavenly Clan.

That was the reason why he deliberately said that Chu Feng had sneak attacked the Linghu Heavenly Clansmen.

“Indeed, he’s truly despicable. However, these clansmen are not all of our clan’s clansmen that have entered the Holy Spirit Formation of Light this time around. Linghu Lun will make him pay for his actions,” a Linghu Heavenly Clansman said.

Upon hearing those words, the expressions of the Linghu Heavenly Clansmen who had had their Symbols of Light taken by Chu Feng turned complicated.

The reason for that was because they all knew that Linghu Lun was also present at the time. Merely, he was unable to do anything to Chu Feng.

However, they now had no idea what to say. After all, if they were to reveal that matter, their Linghu Heavenly Clan would suffer a massive humiliation.

At that moment, a Nightmare Spirit Clansman spoke proudly. “There’s no need for Linghu Lun to take care of Chu Feng. Our clan’s Wushuang will be sufficient to teach that Chu Feng a lesson.”

He was filled with confidence when he said those words.

“If our clan’s Yuanming is to capture that Chu Feng, he will definitely not let him get away easily either,” someone from the Heaven-reaching Beast Clan added.

The people from the Dongguo Heavenly Clan all firmly believed in their words, so much so that they all revealed worried expressions.

They felt that both Mengyan Wushuang and Tongtian Yuanming were existences that Chu Feng could not contend against. Even if Chu Feng were capable of fighting them, they would definitely be very difficult opponents.

After all, the two of them were both ranked geniuses of the Ancestral Martial Decastars.

“Buzz~~~” n//OveℓBIn

However, right at that moment, a figure appeared amongst the newcomers.

The people present were all astonished to see that person. The reason for that was because that person was someone from the Nightmare Spirit Clan.

The ones that were feeling the most astonished at that moment would naturally be the Nightmare Spirit Clansmen.

Whilst the others might not be able to tell who that Nightmare Spirit Clansman was, they were able to tell with a single glance.

That Nightmare Spirit Clansman that had appeared amongst the newcomers was no mere Nightmare Spirit Clansman. Instead, he was the genius that they were intensely proud of, Mengyan Wushuang.

“Wushuang, what happened?! Exactly what is going on?! Who injured you?!”

Many people from the Nightmare Spirit Clan immediately flew over to Mengyan Wushuang and began to carefully heal his injuries whilst asking him about what had happened in a nervous manner.

Hearing the shouts from the Nightmare Spirit Clansmen, the crowd finally realized that the person that was expelled from the Holy Spirit Formation of Light was actually Mengyan Wushuang.

At that moment, astonishment filled the crowd's faces once more.

“Putt~~~”

Following that, a giant colossus appeared. It was actually Tongtian Yuanming.

The crowd were even more astonished. It was not only Mengyan Wushuang that was expelled from the Holy Spirit Formation of Light, but Tongtian Yuanming was actually also expelled.

Could it be that... this was also done by Chu Feng?

After the condition of Mengyan Wushuang and Tongtian Yuanming's injuries turned for the better, they managed to speak out Chu Feng's name.

"Chu Feng, it's Chu Feng again?!"

The Nightmare Spirit Clansmen and the Heaven-reaching Beast Clansmen also began to shout furiously.

After verifying that Mengyan Wushuang and Tongtian Yuanming also had their Symbols of Light plundered by Chu Feng, someone from the Linghu Heavenly Clan said, "It would appear that only our clan's Linghu Lun will be able to take care of Chu Feng."

The Linghu Heavenly Clansmen were not only not displeased by what had happened to Mengyan Wushuang and Tongtian Yuanming, but the anger in their hearts had also been alleviated slightly.

After all, with both Mengyan Wushuang and Tongtian Yuanming falling by Chu Feng's hands, it served to prove that Chu Feng's strength was not to be looked down upon.

As such, it was not as humiliating for their Linghu Heavenly Clan's newcomers to have their Symbols of Light plundered by Chu Feng.

Furthermore, if Linghu Lun were to take care of Chu Feng now, it would serve to greater manifest Linghu Lun's strength.

To the people of the Linghu Heavenly Clan, this was not a bad thing at all. Instead, it was a good thing.

At that moment, Mengyan Wushuang spoke with a weak voice, "Could it be, none of them have said anything?"

"Mengyan Wushuang, what are you talking about?!" Linghu Tiemian asked with a frown.

Linghu Tiemian sensed a trace of mockery in Mengyan Wushuang's tone.

"Linghu Lun was also present when we had our Symbols of Light plundered by Chu Feng," Mengyan Wushuang said.

"What?!" Hearing those words, the expressions of the Linghu Heavenly Clansmen, and everyone else present, changed.

“Mengyan Wushuang, you said that Linghu Lun was also present?” Many people from the Linghu Heavenly Clan asked simultaneously.

“Linghu Lun was present from the very start. Merely, he was powerless to do anything when Chu Feng plundered our Symbols of Light. He could only look on from the side and stare blankly as we had our Symbols of Light stripped away by Chu Feng,” Mengyan Wushuang said.

“Boom~~~”

It was a bolt from the blue!!!

Mengyan Wushuang’s words were truly a bolt from the blue.

At that moment, the expressions of everyone from the Linghu Heavenly Clan turned dull. The same sort of expression was present in their eyes.

They were at a complete loss as to what to do.

Chapter 3237 - Four Hours

“Exactly what is going on here? Could it be that Chu Feng’s cultivation has reached a level that Linghu Lun cannot contend against? Could he be a rank two Martial Immortal?” Linghu Tiemian asked.

The reason why he asked that was because Linghu Lun was a rank one Martial Immortal. Unless he was faced with a rank two Martial Immortal, it shouldn’t be possible for Linghu Lun to be unable to do anything.

“No, that Chu Feng’s cultivation is the same as mine, a rank nine Heavenly Immortal,” Mengyan Wushuang said.

“Rank nine Heavenly Immortal? Impossible! If his cultivation is only that of a rank nine Heavenly Immortal, how could Linghu Lun not be a match for him?” Linghu Tiemian asked.

“It isn’t that Linghu Lun is not a match for Chu Feng. Instead, Chu Feng had, through the use of a treasure, made it so that Linghu Lun was unable to approach him, and could only look on helplessly as Chu Feng stripped us of our Symbols of Light,” Mengyan Wushuang said.

“Treasure? What sort of treasure?” Linghu Tiemian asked.

“The Fire Qilin Armor,” Mengyan Wushuang said.

“Fire Qilin Armor?!” The crowd were all astonished.

The great majority of the people present had heard about the Fire Qilin Armor.

The Fire Qilin Armor was indeed an extremely precious treasure. That was especially true against people below the Heavenly Immortal realm of cultivation. The Fire Qilin Armor was simply a treasure that they could not contend against.

However, for experts in the Heavenly Immortal realm, the Fire Qilin Armor was not at all impregnable.

This was more so when the person Chu Feng was facing was Linghu Lun, a rank one Martial Immortal.

Unless... unless Chu Feng managed to make the Fire Qilin Armor recognize him as its master, and gained the Fire Qilin Armor’s acknowledgement.

“Could it be, Chu Feng managed to make the Fire Qilin Armor recognize him as its master?” Someone asked.

“Chu Feng is capable of controlling the Fire Qilin Armor to release a vast amount of powerful raging flames. The sea of flames covered several miles. To be able to do that, the Fire Qilin Armor has most likely recognized him as its master,” Mengyan Wushuang said. *no ve/Lb(1n*

“But, even if that Chu Feng managed to make the Fire Qilin Armor recognize him as its master, it shouldn’t be possible for him to withstand Linghu Lun’s attacks,” someone from the Linghu Heavenly Clan said.

At that moment, many people grew silent. Even Linghu Tiemian grew silent.

Logically, even if the Fire Qilin Armor had recognized Chu Feng as its master, it shouldn’t be possible for it to defend against Linghu Lun’s attacks. After all, Linghu Lun was not an ordinary rank one Martial Immortal. He was someone who possessed a Heavenly Bloodline, and his offensive abilities were also very powerful.

A genius of the Linghu Heavenly Clan was not a joke.

Yet, Chu Feng had managed to, through the use of his Fire Qilin Armor, block Linghu Lun's attacks.

This meant that Chu Feng possessed outstanding talent. It was thanks to his exceptional talent that the Fire Qilin Armor gained the power it had at that moment.

However, no one from the Linghu Heavenly Clan was willing to admit that.

"Mingye, exactly how much longer are you planning to watch with folded arms?" Linghu Tiemian turned his gaze toward Linghu Mingye.

While it was true that Linghu Lun was unable to do anything to Chu Feng's Fire Qilin Armor, Linghu Mingye was a rank two Martial Immortal. Moreover, Linghu Mingye's abilities were even stronger than Linghu Lun's.

Thus, Linghu Tiemian felt that even if Linghu Lun was unable to take care of Chu Feng, if Linghu Mingye were to act, Chu Feng would undoubtedly be defeated.

That said, even though Linghu Mingye was present from the very start, he did not say a single word. He had decided to not involve himself in the matter.

Even though Linghu Mingye was a member of the Linghu Heavenly Clan, he was acting none of it was related to him. This caused Linghu Tiemian great displeasure.

Suddenly, Linghu Mingye turned to ask the newcomers below, "Who can tell me when Chu Feng unleashed the power of the Fire Qilin Armor?"

His question was immediately answered.

"Big brother Tieman, do not worry. There's simply no need for me to do anything. In four hours, that Chu Feng will suffer," Linghu Mingye said.

"Mingye, what do you mean by that?" The Linghu Heavenly Clansmen asked.

Linghu Mingye began to explain to the crowd.

It turned out that Linghu Mingye had heard about the Fire Qilin Armor from an expert. Thus, he knew more about the Fire Qilin Armor than others.

After the Fire Qilin Armor recognized its master, its strength would differ according to the talent of its master.

If its master was extremely talented, it would really make it so that not even rank two Martial Immortals would be able to cause harm to its master.

However, the enormously powerful flames of the Fire Qilin Armor were not boundless.

They had a time limit.

The time limit also differed to some extent. However, the longest limit would not surpass four hours.

“There’s actually such a thing?”

Many people came to a sudden realization upon hearing Linghu Mingye’s words. They finally realized why Linghu Mingye had told Linghu Tiemian to not worry.

“It just so happens that I have mentioned this matter to Linghu Lun in the past. Thus, Linghu Lun knows very well that, no matter how powerful the Fire Qilin Armor might be, the power of the Fire Qilin Armor will eventually disappear.”

“Thus, Chu Feng can only be pleased momentarily. After four hours pass, he will have to pay the price for his actions,” Linghu Mingye said.

Meanwhile. Inside the Holy Spirit Formation of Light. Apart from Linghu Lun, everyone else has had their Symbols of Light taken by Chu Feng, and were expelled from the Holy Spirit Formation of Light.

Knowing that he was unable to cause any harm to Chu Feng, Linghu Lun no longer attempted to rashly attack Chu Feng.

That said, Linghu Lun had a very sinister look on his face. He was itching to devour Chu Feng alive.

That said, Chu Feng was completely unmoved by the murderous-looking Linghu Lun. Instead, Chu Feng said, “Linghu Lun, how was it? Did I, Chu Feng, honor my words? I said that I’ve come to plunder your Symbols of Light, and have done exactly that.”

“As for you, you were unable to do anything but watch from the sidelines.”

“And now, I will be bringing all of them away from here. As for you... you’ll still not be able to do anything. You’ll still continue to stand there and look on helplessly,” Chu Feng said to Linghu Lun.

“Chu Feng, don’t you act arrogant now. Within four hours, I will take your life,” Linghu Lun pointed at Chu Feng and spoke with anger fuming between gritted teeth.

Even though he was extremely unwilling to accept that Chu Feng was able to unleash such overwhelming power from the Fire Qilin Armor, the truth was before his eyes. As such, he had no choice but to believe it.

However, Linghu Lun knew that the power of the Fire Qilin Armor was limited. Thus, although he was furious, he did not become frantic.

He knew that within four hours, the Fire Qilin Armor’s power would disappear. As for that time, it would be when Chu Feng would suffer.

Chapter 3238 - Spouting Nonsense

“Four hours?” Chu Feng was unable to determine what the hidden implication of Linghu Lun’s words were. Instead, he spoke disapprovingly and in a provocative manner, “Even if you’re given an entire lifetime’s worth of time, you will still not be able to do anything to me.”

“Linghu Lun, I’d urge you this. Do not follow me. Otherwise... your Symbol of Light will also be snatched away by me.”

After Chu Feng finished saying those words, he waved his sleeve. Chu Huanyu, Chu Haoyan and everyone from the Li Heavenly Clan were all brought over to him. Then, Chu Feng soared into the sky.

Once he did that, the raging flames immediately soared into the sky too.

It was simply not a single person or a group of people moving. Instead, an enormous sea of flames were galloping in midair.

As the flames moved, the earth and sky were all burned by the flames. The flames were so powerful that they were able to set his entire surroundings ablaze.

“Arrogant bastard! You dare to make wild talk about depriving me of my Symbol of Light?! Very well, I shall see how you will snatch away my Symbol of Light!” Linghu Lun cursed in rage. Then, he soared into the sky and followed Chu Feng.

Linghu Lun would naturally not allow Chu Feng to escape. The reason for that was because he knew that the power of Chu Feng’s Fire Qilin Armor would eventually disappear. When the power of that Fire Qilin Armor disappeared, it would be time for him to take care of Chu Feng.

However, it seemed that Chu Feng had not noticed that at all.

Chu Feng flew in the sky in a slow and unhurried manner. In fact, he was ridiculing Linghu Lun as he flew. He simply did not have any intention to break free from Linghu Lun’s pursuit. Just like that, he allowed Linghu Lun to follow him.

Seeing Chu Feng acting like that, whilst Linghu Lun appeared to still be furious, he was actually sneering in his heart.

He thought to himself, ‘Chu Feng, I will allow you to continue with your arrogance for the time being. After four hours have passed, I’ll have you kneel before me and beg for forgiveness. However... even if you are to beg me, it will still be useless.’

.....

Chu Feng ‘appeared’ to have no idea what Linghu Lun was planning to do.

That said, Li Anzhi and the others were actually ignorant as to what Linghu Lun was planning to do.

At that moment, they felt that Linghu Lun was truly ridiculous. They felt that he was a clown being enraged by Chu Feng, yet having no way to deal with him. They found Linghu Lun to be truly laughable and lamentable.

That said, they were even more astonished by Chu Feng’s power.

Before this, they had never imagined that they would be saved, and be saved by Chu Feng on top of that.

“Chu Feng, it would appear that I owe you another favor,” Li Anzhi said.

“I also owe you a favor.”

“I as well.”

After Li Anzhi spoke, the other Li Heavenly Clansmen also echoed his words.

Even Li Tianyou, who deeply detested Chu Feng, expressed his thanks to him.

As the saying went, everyone’s heart is made of flesh. Although it was a fact that they were defeated at Chu Feng’s hands, it was also a fact that Chu Feng had saved them.

One should be able to conduct oneself with integrity and distinguish between gratitude and grudges. Although those Li Heavenly Clan’s younger generations were conceited, arrogant and sometimes completely unreasonable, they had not yet reached the point of being unable to distinguish right from wrong.

Thus, they remembered the grace that Chu Feng had shown them.

“If you all truly feel that you owe me a favor, your Li Heavenly Clan should not invade our Chu Heavenly Clan’s territory,” Chu Feng said.

“That is not something that we can decide,” Li Anzhi said.

“In that case, it would mean that your Li Heavenly Clan is determined to invade our Chu Heavenly Clan’s territory?” Chu Feng asked.

“Chu Feng, I do not wish to lie to you. Our Li Heavenly Clan will not let this opportunity escape us. Thus, I’d urge your Chu Heavenly Clan to prepare yourselves. Rather than putting up a meaningless resistance, it’s better that we reach a compromise,” Li Anzhi said.

“That matter is also not something that I can decide. However, our Chu Heavenly Clan will definitely not let our hands be tied and wait for your Li Heavenly Clan to capture us. We will also not choose to reach a compromise with you.”

“Thus, I will also urge you all this. Don’t underestimate our Chu Heavenly Clan. If you all truly decide to invade us, your Li Heavenly Clan must prepare yourselves for a crushing defeat,” Chu Feng said.

“Chu Feng, even if you’ve saved us, I am still unable to tolerate you making that sort of boastful claim,” Li Tianyou said. *no ve/Lb(1n*

“You will know whether or not I am boasting when the time arrives,” Chu Feng replied with a smile.

Just like that, Chu Feng and the others continued to chat as they traveled past countless mountains, plains and rivers.

Suddenly, Chu Huanyu’s expression changed. Nervously, he asked, “Chu Feng, why did you come to this place?”

The reason why Chu Huanyu asked that was because the location where Chu Feng flew to was the location where they had been captured.

If he guessed correctly, Chu Feng was planning to fly toward that spirit formation entrance.

However, that spirit formation evidently contained some sort of secret. As for that secret... it was not something that Linghu Lun should know about.

“I have done so deliberately,” Chu Feng replied with a smile.

Hearing those words, Chu Huanyu’s expression changed. Then, he asked no more.

Although he had no idea what Chu Feng’s goal was, he knew that, based on his understanding of Chu Feng, that he was not someone who would do something that would bring a disadvantage upon himself. Thus, Chu Huanyu felt that Chu Feng must have a plan in mind.

Just like that, Chu Feng quickly dived into the depths of the sea. Chu Qing and Chu Shuangshuang were still inside the deep sea.

Without saying anything, Chu Feng directly brought Chu Qing and Chu Shuangshuang along with him and dove toward the spirit formation entrance.

The first time Chu Feng had entered the spirit formation, he did not allow Chu Qing and the others to follow him because he did not know what dangers were contained in the spirit formation entrance.

However, Chu Feng was now familiar with the spirit formation entrance. Thus, even though he was bringing them with him, he was able to ingeniously avoid the various traps.

“There’s actually a spirit formation entrance here? Is it a trap that Chu Feng had prepared for me? No wonder he was so confident the entire way here.”

“Humph. No matter what sort of shenanigans you have in mind, you won’t be able to shake me off today.”

“You, trash that can only act arrogant through the power of a treasure, will definitely be taken care of by me.”

Seeing that Chu Feng had entered the spirit formation entrance with the surging flames, Linghu Lun hesitated slightly.

However, that hesitation of his only lasted for a split second. Soon, Linghu Lun set off again, and followed Chu Feng into the spirit formation entrance.

With Linghu Lun’s speed, he soon caught up to Chu Feng after entering the spirit formation entrance.

However, not long after Linghu Lun entered the spirit formation entrance, his expression changed enormously as an astonished expression filled his eyes.

Chapter 3239 - Filled With Confidence

“There are actually this many slaughtering formations in this place?!”

“This is not a trap set up by Chu Feng. Instead, this is a spirit formation of the Holy Spirit Formation of Light. Exactly what place will this lead to?”

“It would appear that I’ve struck gold.”

“Perhaps this place contains treasures that we have no knowledge of.”

Thinking of this, a cold grin appeared on Linghu Lun’s face.

He thought to himself, ‘That Chu Feng must’ve led me here to use the slaughtering formations here to kill me.’

“What naivety. And here I thought that Chu Feng was cunning and crafty, but it turns out he’s actually this foolish.”

“Although the slaughtering formations in this place are very powerful, I’m able to breach all of them. Bringing me here is simply revealing this mystery place to me. The treasures of this place will not belong to you, Chu Feng. Instead, they will belong to me, Linghu Lun.”

‘After all, it’s about to be four hours. Chu Feng, without the protection of the Fire Qilin Armor, you, a rank nine Heavenly Immortal, will be akin to an ant before me. I don’t even have to lift my hands. Merely a spit of mine will be able to drown you to death.’

“Wuuahh~~~”

Suddenly, Linghu Lun’s expression changed enormously.

He who was following the flames was suddenly unable to move. Following that, Linghu Lun felt that all of his power had been extracted. It was as if he had lost his cultivation.

“What is this?!”

In panic, Linghu Lun noticed that he had been wrapped around by a strange-looking thing.

That was a living organism. It resembled a vine, but was transparent, and extremely stealthy. Because of that, Linghu Lun did not notice it, and was tangled up by it.

The body of that transparent vine-like organism was covered with suckers.

Having tightly wound itself around Linghu Lun, that creature’s suckers pierced through Linghu Lun’s clothes and stuck to his body.

It was precisely through the suction of those suckers that Linghu Lun lost his cultivation.

Right at that moment, Chu Feng’s voice sounded, “Linghu Lun, I told you to not follow me.”

Turning his head upwards, Linghu Lun discovered that Chu Feng was standing in the near distance. Chu Feng was no longer covered by the raging flames. It wasn’t that the power of the Fire Qilin Armor had disappeared. Instead, Chu Feng had canceled the raging flames.

Currently, Chu Feng was slowly walking toward Linghu Lun.

The smile on Chu Feng's face caused Linghu Lun to feel extremely uneasy.

Although Chu Feng was no longer under the protection of the Fire Qilin Armor, Linghu Lun was still unable to do anything to him.

The reason for that was because Linghu Lun's cultivation had been restricted. Even though he was still a rank one Martial Immortal, he was unable to cause any harm to Chu Feng.

"You... what are you planning to do?!" Linghu Lun shouted uneasily.

"I'm not planning to do much. I'm merely going to honor my promise and take your Symbol of Light."

"You shouldn't blame me for it. I'd already warned you to not follow me, and told you that I would deprive you of your Symbol of Light should you do so," Chu Feng spoke with a beaming smile.

"Did you deliberately set up this formation and deliberately lure me here? Is this a trap that you've planned for me?" Linghu Lun asked.

"What use is there in realizing everything now? Are you trying to prove that you're not stupid?"

"If you were truly smart, you wouldn't have followed me. When even you knew that the power of my Fire Qilin Armor would not be able to last for long, how could I, the owner of the Fire Qilin Armor, not know?" Chu Feng spoke with a beaming smile.

"You... you knew why I was following you. You damned bastard! You dared to deceive me!!!"

Upon finding out the truth, Linghu Lun started to shout angrily. He was truly enraged.

It turned out that he had been toyed with by Chu Feng from the very start. He had fallen for Chu Feng's trap from the very start.

“While one’s talent for martial cultivation is very important in the martial cultivation world, one’s brain is also extremely important. Unfortunately, it seems that you don’t have one.”

As Chu Feng spoke, he extended his finger and pressed on Linghu Lun’s forehead.

“Eeeaaahhh~~~”

The next moment, Linghu Lun started to scream miserably. The Symbol of Light on his forehead was being removed by Chu Feng.

Meanwhile, the people outside the Holy Spirit Formation of Light, the people in the plaza, were all counting the remaining time.

Suddenly, many people spoke simultaneously. Excited expressions appeared on their faces. “The time had arrived. Four hours had passed. Chu Feng would be doomed.”

If what Linghu Mingye said was true, when Chu Feng’s Fire Qilin Armor’s power disappeared, it would be the time when Chu Feng would suffer.

As for that time, it was now.

“Buzz~~~”

At the moment when the crowd were filled with anticipation, a figure suddenly appeared at the spirit formation entrance. Then, like a dying dog, that person fell to the ground.

At that moment, the crowd all turned their eyes toward the person who had just appeared.

They all thought that the miserable figure was Chu Feng.

However, when they saw clearly who it was, the crowd’s expressions all changed enormously. At that moment, the vast plaza turned absolutely quiet.

“Linghu Lun!!!”

“Why would it be you?!”

Suddenly, a voice filled with shock and pain echoed out.

Linghu Lun. The person that appeared was none other than Linghu Lun, who had just had his Symbol of Light taken by Chu Feng.

After a short moment of shock, the crowd became incomparably astonished.

At that moment, not to mention the Linghu Heavenly Clansmen, even Linghu Tiemian and Linghu Mingye immediately got up and moved over to Linghu Lun's side.

"What happened? Who did this to you? Was it that Chu Feng?" Linghu Tiemian and Linghu Mingye asked Linghu Lun as they treated his injuries.

As for Linghu Lun, he was truly worthy of being a rank one Martial Immortal. Although he also had his Symbol of Light plundered by Chu Feng, he still had the strength to speak.

"It's that Chu Feng. That Chu Feng is despicable and shameless. I was trapped by his spirit formation. That spirit formation restricted my power. Seizing that opportunity, he plundered my Symbol of Light," Linghu Lun spoke with overwhelming anger and unreconciliation.

"Despicable! That Chu Feng is truly despicable!!!"

At that moment, the Linghu Heavenly Clansmen all began to curse at Chu Feng repeatedly.

As for the others, they were able to tell that, regardless of whether or not Chu Feng had used a trick on Linghu Lun, it remained that Linghu Lun was the one that was defeated.

This caused the crowd present that had never met Chu Feng before to become even more curious as to what sort of person Chu Feng was, for a genius like Linghu Lun to also fall by his hands.

"Don't fret. I will avenge you," Linghu Mingye patted Linghu Lun's shoulder.

"You must make them wish they were dead," Linghu Lun said.

"Rest assured," Linghu Mingye nodded.

"Also, you absolutely must not enter that spirit formation. Chu Feng seemed to know that spirit formation very well. There are a lot of slaughtering formations

inside. It is truly a strange place. You must not enter it. Otherwise, you'll likely fall for Chu Feng's trap like I did," Linghu Lun reminded.

"Rest assured," Linghu Mingye repeated himself. Linghu Mingye was extremely confident as he said those words. It was as if Chu Feng would definitely fall by his hands should he enter the Holy Spirit Formation of Light.

"Woosh~~~"

After Linghu Mingye finished saying those words, he leaped into the entrance to the Holy Spirit Formation of Light.

After Linghu Mingye entered the Holy Spirit Formation of Light, Dongguo Bingyu revealed an extremely worried expression in her eyes.

Martial God Asura #Chapter 3240 - World Transformation - Read Martial God Asura Chapter 3240 - World Transformation

Chapter 3240 - World Transformation

Although Linghu Mingye was also a newcomer to the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm, he was beyond compare to Linghu Lun in all aspects.

It was not only his cultivation that was superior to Linghu Lun. Instead, he was outstanding all around.

In fact, there were people that believed that Linghu Mingye was someone who was destined to surpass Linghu Tiemian.

Thus, compared to Linghu Lun, Linghu Mingye was much more dangerous.

For Chu Feng to be confronted with such a frightening opponent, Dongguo Bingyu would naturally feel very worried.

Sure enough, Linghu Mingye was not a reckless and hot-headed fellow. After he entered the Holy Spirit Formation of Light, he did not ignorantly search for Chu Feng. Instead, he proceeded toward the central region of the Holy Spirit Formation of Light.

Linghu Mingye also did not use the tracking talisman to seek out Chu Feng. Instead, he sat down cross-legged and closed his eyes.

He was sitting there like he was waiting for Chu Feng and the others to come to him themselves. Linghu Mingye appeared to be very calm and composed.

Meanwhile, Chu Feng and the others had no idea that Linghu Mingye had entered the Holy Spirit Formation of Light.

They continued with their search for new Ores of Light.

After three days of searching, Chu Feng and the others had practically extracted all of the Ores of Light.

When the final Ore of Light was extracted, an enormous change began to occur to the world.

The ground beneath Chu Feng and the others began to split open. Even space itself began to shatter. An enormous change was happening to that isolated world.

In the blink of an eye, the others that were beside Chu Feng all disappeared.

Even Chu Feng himself was sucked into the distorted space.

At that moment, Chu Feng felt as if he had entered an enormous spatial vortex, and was powerless to do anything.

“What’s going on?”

Chu Feng’s expression changed greatly. The reason for that was because he had no idea what was happening.

Whilst Chu Feng was confused as to what was happening, the scene that he saw deep inside that spirit formation, that scene of the battle between the creatures of the Ancient Era, appeared in Chu Feng’s head.

Chu Feng did not know why such a change was happening to his surroundings. However, he had a slight feeling that the war he had witnessed seemed to be inextricably linked to this Holy Spirit Formation of Light.

There should be some sort of secret. Merely, Chu Feng was still unable to decipher it. If he was able to decipher the secret, he would definitely be able to profit from it.

Right at the moment when Chu Feng was thinking deeply, the distorted heaven and earth suddenly started to calm.

Chu Feng was lying on his stomach. When he raised his head, he discovered that Li Anzhi, Chu Haoyan, Chu Shuangshuang and the others were all near him. Furthermore, they were either lying on the ground or rolling around on the ground.

At that moment, Chu Feng himself felt slightly dizzy.

As for Chu Shuangshuang and the others, they were vomiting nonstop. They were so weak that their bodies were shivering.

It could be seen that the spatial distortion from earlier had greatly affected them.

“The size of this Holy Spirit Formation of Light has decreased?”

Suddenly, Chu Feng realized an issue.

All of them were at the central region of the Holy Spirit Formation of Light right at that moment.

The entire Holy Spirit Formation of Light had become very, very, very small. It was now less than a ten thousandth the original size of the Holy Spirit Formation of Light.

“It would appear that you’re very confused.”

“Actually, there’s no need for you to be this puzzled. This sort of change will occur before the final phase of the Holy Spirit Formation of Light, the assimilation phase. Actually, the shrinking of the size of this world is precisely there to provide the martial cultivators in here an opportunity to battle.”

“After all, no matter how enormous this Holy Spirit Formation of Light might be, it is, in the end, a place where martial cultivators will fight one another,” suddenly, a voice was heard.

Hearing that sudden voice, Chu Feng felt that the situation was bad. Turning toward the voice, he discovered a person standing in midair staring at him.

This was the first time Chu Feng had seen that person. However, after Chu Feng saw that person, he immediately started frowning.

The reason for that was because that man was not only a member of the Linghu Heavenly Clan, but his aura was also more powerful than Linghu Lun's.

He was a rank two Martial Immortal.

As for that man, he was naturally Linghu Mingye.

It was no wonder that Linghu Mingye had decided to stay in the central region so confidently. It turned out that he already knew that such a change would occur in the Holy Spirit Formation of Light.

When the Holy Spirit Formation of Light shrunk, Chu Feng would not be able to escape.

"You must be that Linghu Mingye that they spoke of, right?" Chu Feng asked.

Whilst scouting for information earlier, Chu Feng had already learned that there was an even more powerful fellow amongst the Linghu Heavenly Clan's newcomers. As for that person, he was Linghu Mingye.

Merely, according to what Chu Feng had learned, Linghu Mingye had not entered the Holy Spirit Formation of Light.

"That is correct," Linghu Mingye nodded.

Linghu Mingye had a very calm expression as he looked to Chu Feng. There was no trace of anger in his eyes at all. It was as if he were looking at a complete stranger.

"It seems that you know this Holy Spirit Formation of Light very well," Chu Feng said.

"I've heard about this Holy Spirit Formation of Light from an expert before. Thus, I know a bit more about this Holy Spirit Formation of Light compared to you all."

"If my guess is correct, the spirit formation tunnel that you trapped Linghu Lun in should lead to the Holy Spirit Formation of Light's formation core. Unfortunately, I did not have the opportunity to take a look at that place," Linghu Mingye spoke with an expression of regret.

It was only after hearing what Linghu Mingye said that Chu Feng learned that the world that he had entered earlier was actually the Holy Spirit Formation of Light's formation core.

"You're truly quite knowledgeable about this Holy Spirit Formation of Light. Since you know so much about it, why didn't you come in from the very start?" Chu Feng asked.

"I've always been uninterested in things that don't pose any challenge at all. If I had entered from the very start, you all would not have been able to do anything at all," Linghu Mingye said.

"If you had told Linghu Lun that the Holy Spirit Formation of Light would shrink before the arrival of the assimilation phase, he would not have gone through all the trouble to use the so-called tracking talismans to track us."

"Likewise, he would also not have been trapped by that spirit formation, and have his Symbol of Light stripped away by me. Thus, you shouldn't have hidden that information. Instead, you should've informed him about everything," Chu Feng said.

"If I were to inform him about everything, it would not have been a challenge at all," Linghu Mingye replied.

"In that case, you really have no interest in this Holy Spirit Formation of Light? If that's the case, it would mean that you've come here purely to avenge Linghu Lun and the others?" Chu Feng asked.

"As brothers of the same clan, it's only natural that I should avenge them. However, that's actually not the whole reason why I've come here."

"Most importantly, there's currently someone that I'm interested in in this Holy Spirit Formation of Light now."

"That said, I was actually quite disappointed when I saw you."

"It appears to me that, with your strength, it's simply impossible for you to contend against me."

"As for your Fire Qilin Armor, it's also unable to stop me."

Linghu Mingye looked to Chu Feng and spoke with a mocking tone.

He had finally revealed his purpose for being there. He was there to take care of Chu Feng.

Chapter 3241 - Trapped In A Corner

"Everything was done by me. It is unrelated to them. Let them go," Chu Feng said.

"I think you still don't understand what sort of situation you're in."

"The person in charge right now is me. As such, you simply do not possess the qualifications to talk about conditions with me."

After Linghu Mingye finished saying those words, the corners of his lips suddenly rose.

It was an extremely sinister smile.

Seeing that smile, Chu Feng realized that the situation was bad, and that Linghu Mingye was planning to attack.

"Boom~~~"

Suddenly, with a thought from Chu Feng, the Fire Qilin Armor on his body began to burn. At the same time, boundless flames began to burst forth and spread like volcanic lava.

"Wuuahh~~~:

However, right after the flames began to spread, Chu Feng opened his mouth and vomited a mouthful of blood.

At that moment, Chu Feng half-knelt onto the ground. Not only did the flames emitted by him start to dissipate, but even his Fire Qilin Armor stopped shining.

"You've already used up all of the power of the Fire Qilin Armor. It will take at least another day for you to recover its power. If you forcibly insist on using the power of the Fire Qilin Armor, then without me having to do anything, the Fire Qilin Armor will take your life," Linghu Mingye said.

"You actually know the Fire Qilin Armor this well?" Chu Feng started to frown even more intensely.

Seeing Linghu Mingye standing before him like this, Chu Feng felt very uneasy.

The reason for that was because Chu Feng was unable to see through Linghu Mingye. This man before him simply resembled a mystery that contained countless secrets unknown to anyone.

As for Chu Feng, he was like a piece of white paper before Linghu Mingye. All of his abilities were exposed before him.

Such an enormous disparity caused Chu Feng to feel very powerless. At the same time, it also caused Chu Feng's heart to be filled with unease.

"Are you feeling powerless? That's how you should be feeling. That said, don't be anxious; this is merely the beginning. I will let you feel more and more powerless."

After he finished saying those words, intense killing intent emerged in Linghu Mingye's eyes.

The current Linghu Mingye resembled an uncaged beast. The calmness that he had shown earlier was merely the calm before the storm.

At that moment, the entire region was covered in Linghu Mingye's anger and killing intent.

It was very frightening. Linghu Mingye simply did not resemble a person at all. Instead, he was more like a homicidal maniac, a demon.

That Linghu Mingye's hands were most definitely covered with boundless blood. He was an extremely vicious and merciless character. Otherwise, it wouldn't be possible for him to emit such overwhelmingly terrifying anger and killing intent.

"Eeeeahhh~~~"

Suddenly, Li Anzhi started to scream in pain.

Not only was Li Anzhi brought before Linghu Mingye, but the Symbol of Light on his forehead was also being extracted by Linghu Mingye.

"Li Anzhi, don't look at me like you're looking at a detested enemy. I am not trying to deliberately cause you harm. I am merely abiding by the rules of the

Holy Spirit Formation of Light. You should be thanking me, thanking how benevolent and kind I am, that I did not target my anger at you too, even though you were in cahoots with Chu Feng."

"Although your Symbol of Light will be stripped away by me, it remains that you will still be able to train in this Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm," Linghu Mingye looked to Li Anzhi and said those words in an incomparably strange tone.

After his words left his mouth, Li Anzhi's Symbol of Light was completely removed by him. Then, Li Anzhi disappeared from the Holy Spirit Formation of Light.

After that, Linghu Mingye began to take the Symbols of Light from the other Li Heavenly Clansmen.

Then, Linghu Mingye turned his eyes to Chu Feng again. With a sneer on his face, he said, "The show can finally begin now."

After he finished saying those words, Linghu Mingye waved his sleeve, and an unusual medicinal pellet furnace appeared before him.

That was no ordinary furnace. Instead, it was an Immortal Armament.

"Buzz~~~"

Then, Linghu Mingye's expression changed. The furnace began to rapidly grow in size and became a colossus a hundred meters tall.

Not only was that furnace shining with spinning light, but it was also getting hotter. Those were no ordinary flames. Instead, they were flames formed by the purest Immortal-level martial power.

After the Immortal Armament furnace was activated, Linghu Mingye waved his sleeve once more.

With that wave of his sleeve, Chu Qing, Chu Shuangshuang, Chu Haoyan and Chu Huanyu were all sucked into that furnace by a powerful wind.

"Eeeahhh~~~"

At that moment, the four of them simultaneously started to scream miserably.

The Immortal Armament Furnace was refining them. Their flesh and bodies were being burned away.

As that place was the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm, and possessed a special sort of protective power, their bodies were rapidly restored right after being destroyed.

However, right after their bodies were restored, they were immediately destroyed again.

At that moment, the four of them were enduring pain that was even more unbearable than having their Symbols of Light stripped away.

Most importantly, the pain from having one's Symbol of Light stripped away would only last for a short duration, whereas the pain the four of them were suffering at that moment would likely persist until they ended up having a mental breakdown and going insane.

"Stop!!!"

Seeing that, Chu Feng shouted and charged toward the furnace to save Chu Qing and the others.

"Wuuuahh~~~" n/-0V**elbl**n

However, right after Chu Feng moved toward the furnace, he was knocked right back by a very strong surge of power. Powerless, Chu Feng lay on the ground.

"Are you feeling powerless? This is precisely what I wanted to see."

"Don't be anxious, this is merely the start."

Linghu Mingye looked to Chu Feng with a ridiculing gaze. It was as if he had already gained control over everything, and Chu Feng only had a single choice before him... the choice of accepting his fate.

Under this sort of torture, Chu Qing, Chu Haoyan, Chu Shuangshuang and Chu Huanyu were soon unable to tolerate it anymore.

One by one, they disappeared.

Chu Feng knew that they hadn't died. Instead, they had left.

They had chosen to leave. They had used the keys that had allowed them to enter the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm to leave it.

Their decision was actually correct. Although leaving would decrease their opportunities to train, it was much better than being tortured to a state of insanity.

Linghu Mingye sighed. "The willpower of those brothers and sister of yours is truly too weak. They've given up so early. This is truly a disappointment to me."

"I wonder, will you be able to last longer than them?"

Linghu Mingye once again turned his ridiculing gaze toward Chu Feng.

At that moment, Chu Feng felt his heart sink. He was at a loss as to what to do.

Chu Qing and the others were able to choose to leave because they'd already benefited greatly from the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm. Their journey there had provided them with an enormous harvest.

However, Chu Feng could not choose to leave.

The reason for that was because he had come to the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm with a purpose in mind.

He had a mission. He needed to lead their Chu Heavenly Clan and reclaim their status as the overlords of the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm.

Apart from that, he also had to find the cultivation resources that his grandfather had discovered.

Before accomplishing those things, Chu Feng did not wish to leave the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm.

As such, Chu Feng was practically trapped in a corner.

Chapter 3242 - The Profound Mysteries Of The Great Formation

“Wuuuahh~~~”

Right at that moment, Chu Feng felt an enormous tornado sweeping him up. Then, he lost control of his body and fell into that Immortal Armament Furnace.

In the blink of an eye, Chu Feng's body was completely engulfed by the flames. Practically instantly, Chu Feng's body was completely burned away.

It simply did not seem like Chu Feng had only fallen into a furnace.

Instead, Chu Feng felt as if he had fallen into hell, and was enduring the torture of the flames from hell.

Not even Chu Feng was able to tolerate the pain from the flames. Unable to contain himself, Chu Feng started to scream miserably.

"Chu Feng, you must endure longer and not disappoint me," Linghu Mingye looked to Chu Feng, who was inside the furnace and being burned by the flames, with a smile on his face.

Seeing Chu Feng struggling inside the furnace, seeing Chu Feng's miserable expression of being in intolerable pain, Linghu Mingye became very pleased, and even somewhat excited.

He simply had no desire to plunder Chu Feng's Symbol of Light.

Even though Chu Feng and the other Chu Heavenly Clansmen had such overwhelmingly powerful Symbols of Light, Linghu Mingye was still completely uninterested.

The reason for that was because Linghu Mingye felt that the cruelest punishment for Chu Feng and the others would be to have them suffer this sort of torture continuously until they decided to abandon everything and leave the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm themselves.

"Mn?"

Not long afterward, however, Linghu Mingye's expression changed. A trace of displeasure appeared on his previously excited face.

He had discovered that Chu Feng, who was screaming miserably in pain earlier, had actually closed his mouth.

There was still an expression of pain on Chu Feng's face. His body was still being burned away by the furnace's raging flames, only to then be restored by the protective formation of the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm. Chu Feng was undergoing this sort of torture repeatedly.

However, Chu Feng was no longer screaming in pain.

He had actually managed to endure the pain.

This caused Linghu Mingye to frown slightly, and feel even more displeased.

However, soon, a cold smile appeared on his face again. He said, "Interesting. Compared to them, you are indeed quite extraordinary."

"However, I shall see exactly how long you can persevere."

After he finished saying those words, Linghu Mingye pushed his palms forward, and boundless martial power began to flow from his palms. That martial power then processed to assimilate into his Immortal Armament Furnace.

"Boom~~~"

Immediately, the furnace became even more enormous. Furthermore, the raging flames within it surged even more violently.

In fact, ear-piercing snarls and low-pitched roars could be heard from within the raging flames.

Those sounds were not caused by Chu Feng. Instead, they were being emitted by the raging flames.

Those were no longer raging flames. Instead, they were simply ferocious fiery beasts. As for those ferocious fiery beasts, they were tearing away at Chu Feng and disintegrating his body repeatedly.

With the situation being like that, the expression of pain on Chu Feng's face grew more and more intense. However, Chu Feng still did not let out any screams of pain.

Chu Feng had managed to endure the pain. Even though Linghu Mingye had strengthened the power of his Immortal Armament Furnace, Chu Feng was still able to endure the pain.

Meanwhile, the crowd were still gathered on the main formation's plaza.

They had no idea what was happening inside the Holy Spirit Formation of Light at that moment. They also did not know that Linghu Mingye was currently torturing Chu Feng. However, at that moment, the Linghu Heavenly Clansmen finally had smiles on their faces.

After all, Li Anzhi and the other Li Heavenly Clansmen had all been expelled from the Holy Spirit Formation of Light by Linghu Mingye.

Furthermore, they had learned from Li Anzhi and the others that a change had occurred to the Holy Spirit Formation of Light, and that Chu Feng and the other Chu Heavenly Clansmen were all captured by Linghu Mingye.

As such, they determined that Chu Feng and the other Chu Heavenly Clansmen were doomed.

At that moment the only thing they needed to do was to wait. They were waiting for Chu Feng and the others to be expelled from the Holy Spirit Formation of Light like Li Anzhi and the other Li Heavenly Clansmen.

However, even after they waited for a long time, the crowd still saw no sign of Chu Feng. In fact, they saw no sign of any Chu Heavenly Clansmen.

This caused the Linghu Heavenly Clansmen that were originally feeling pleased to start worrying slightly.

Feeling uneasy, a Linghu Heavenly Clansman quietly asked Linghu Tiemian, "How come no one from the Chu Heavenly Clan has been expelled from the Holy Spirit Formation of Light yet?"

"Don't fret. Since Mingye has decided to act, Chu Feng and the others are destined to be doomed."

"From my understanding of Mingye, he will not let Chu Feng and the others off that easily. He will make them suffer and wish they were dead. Likely, Chu Feng and the others are undergoing the darkest period of their lives right now," Linghu Tiemian spoke proudly.

Not only did Linghu Tiemian have a very complacent expression on his face, but he was also filled with confidence.

It was as if he was able to see the scene of Chu Feng and the others being tortured by Linghu Mingye.

It was not that Linghu Tiemian was overly confident. Instead, he was merely filled with confidence in Linghu Mingye.

“If they are tortured excessively, and that Chu Feng refuses to voluntarily leave the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm, he will likely suffer from a mental breakdown and go insane,” another Linghu Heavenly Clansman spoke worriedly.

“Judging from your tone, you seem to be afraid of that Chu Feng?” Linghu Tiemian asked.

“If it were someone else from the Chu Heavenly Clan, there would naturally be no need to fear them. However, that Chu Feng is, after all, Chu Xuanyuan’s son. I’ve heard about that Chu Xuanyuan many times from our clan’s seniors.”

“Although that Chu Xuanyuan is also a person of the younger generation to those seniors, even though he is not that much older than us, the seniors from our clan all spoke with great reverence whenever they mentioned Chu Xuanyuan. From this, it could be seen that Chu Xuanyuan is not someone to be trifled with,” that Linghu Heavenly Clansman said.

“Humph, no matter how much he is not to be trifled with, so what? Whilst other Heavenly Clans might fear that Chu Xuanyuan, our Linghu Heavenly Clan doesn’t fear him. Are you to say that Chu Xuanyuan is stronger than the people from the Starfield Master Realm?” Linghu Tiemian said.

“This... from the words of our clan’s seniors, that Chu Xuanyuan...” That Linghu Heavenly Clansman still wanted to continue speaking. He was naturally trying to say that Chu Xuanyuan was stronger than the Starfield Master Realm.

“Don’t listen to the rubbish spoken by those old farts. If that Chu Xuanyuan is so powerful, how could he be imprisoned by a mere Chu Heavenly Clan?” Linghu Tiemian spoke in a disapproving manner.

Seeing that Linghu Tiemian had gotten angry, that Linghu Heavenly Clansman who was worried about Chu Feng found it difficult to continue to voice his concern.

Meanwhile, inside the Holy Spirit Formation of Light. Chu Feng was still inside Linghu Mingye's Immortal Armament Furnace.

The flames inside the furnace were still surging violently. Chu Feng's body was still being burned away and restored repeatedly.

However, not only did Chu Feng not scream in pain, but the expression of pain on his face had also eased greatly.

The reason for that was because the scenes of the Ancient Era's battle that Chu Feng witnessed in the Holy Spirit Formation of Light's formation core began to emerge in his head repeatedly after he was sucked into the Immortal Armament Furnace.

Merely, when the scenes of the battle appeared in Chu Feng's head again, Chu Feng was no longer merely witnessing how powerful those Ancient Era's martial cultivators were.

Instead, Chu Feng had managed to obtain some enlightenment.

It was... in regards to the mysteries of the Holy Spirit Formation of Light.

If Chu Feng was able to decipher those mysteries, he would be able to gain control over the entire Holy Spirit Formation of Light!!!

Chapter 3243 - Controlling Everything

"Exactly what is going on with this guy?"

"Could it be that his tolerance is really this strong?"

Seeing the current appearance of Chu Feng inside his Immortal Armament Furnace, Linghu Mingye began to frown deeply. At the same time, confusion filled his eyes.

Although Chu Feng was still inside the Immortal Armament Furnace, it seemed that the flames of the Immortal Armament Furnace were completely ineffective against him now.

Linghu Mingye felt that what Chu Feng was accomplishing was no longer something that could be done through endurance.

He felt that the scene before him was very strange.

“Woosh~~~”

Suddenly, Linghu Mingye waved his sleeve. With that, the Immortal Armament Furnace began to rapidly shrink in size, and then returned to his Cosmos Sack.

As for Chu Feng, who was originally being tortured inside the Immortal Armament Furnace, he was sitting cross-legged on the ground.

Chu Feng’s eyes were still tightly closed. It was as if he had entered a state of focus, a state of training.

“What’s this? Are you pretending to be an extraordinary expert before me?” Linghu Mingye stared at the composed and focused Chu Feng with even greater displeasure in his eyes.

As for Chu Feng, he did not respond to Linghu Mingye’s provocation. In fact, not even an eyelid moved in the slightest. He reacted as if he did not hear Linghu Mingye at all.

“Do you really think that you’re an extraordinary expert?”

Linghu Mingye snorted coldly. Then, like a massive tide, his boundless rank two Martial Immortal oppressive might charged toward Chu Feng.

However, the moment his oppressive might reached Chu Feng, the power of his oppressive might decreased massively.

No, the power did not decrease massively. Instead, it had completely disappeared.

His powerful oppressive might should’ve been able to completely destroy Chu Feng. However, after it passed through Chu Feng, it did not cause the slightest damage to him.

Before Chu Feng, Linghu Mingye’s oppressive might had truly lost all of its power.

“How could this be?” Seeing that,, Linghu Mingye was no longer frowning. Instead, he raised his eyebrows as deep shock appeared in his eyes.

The change that had happened before him caused him to feel extremely surprised. In fact, he found it unfathomable.

“Woosh~~~”

Suddenly, Linghu Mingye flipped his wrist, and an Immortal Armament sword appeared in his hand.

That Immortal Armament sword of his was much more powerful than the Immortal Armament furnace from before.

Once the Immortal Armament sword appeared in his hand, Linghu Mingye’s power immediately increased enormously.

That said, Linghu Mingye did not stop with only taking out his Immortal Armament sword. A Heaven level Lightning Mark also appeared on his forehead. With that, Linghu Mingye’s cultivation increased from that of a rank two Martial Immortal to that of a rank three Martial Immortal.

“Die,” Linghu Mingye pointed his Immortal Armament at Chu Feng.

Then, a golden sword ray emerged and shot straight at Chu Feng.

As Linghu Mingye and Chu Feng were not far from one another to begin with, it seemed as if the the enormous sword ray arrived in front of Chu Feng the moment it appeared and was sent forth.

“Buzz~~~”

However, the sword ray that was so powerful that even the surrounding space was shattered. Passed through Chu Feng’s body like air after it approached him.

The sword ray still had the same form and the same power. However... it was unable to do any harm to Chu Feng.

“Damn it! This... exactly what is going on here?!”

Linghu Mingye looked to Chu Feng. His eyes were no longer only filled with deep astonishment, but they were also now filled with deep unease.

What was happening before him was simply too strange. Even he, someone who had always been filled with confidence, was no longer confident.

After all, he was a rank two Martial Immortal, and had increased his cultivation to rank three Martial Immortal with the power of his Heavenly Bloodline, whereas Chu Feng was only a rank nine Heavenly Immortal.

For a rank three Martial Immortal to not be able to take care of a rank nine Heavenly Immortal, anyone would be astonished.

“It’s useless,” right at that moment, Chu Feng, who had been quiet the entire time, slowly opened his mouth.

At the same time as Chu Feng spoke, he slowly got up and opened his eyes to look at Linghu Mingye.

“What sort of trick are you playing?”

“Could it be that there’s another treasure on your body?”

Linghu Mingye stared at Chu Feng with a stern expression. He was carefully and repeatedly inspecting Chu Feng with his eyes. He wanted to find the treasure on Chu Feng’s body.

“Whether or not I have another treasure on me and what sort of trick I’m playing are all unrelated to you.”

“You merely need to understand that, from this point forward, this Holy Spirit Formation of Light is no longer under your rule. Instead, it is under my rule.”

“As such, it’s time to settle the debt from before. Linghu Mingye, have you prepared yourself for your punishment?” Chu Feng looked at Linghu Mingye with a beaming smile on his face.

There was no trace of anger or wrath in Chu Feng’s eyes. The only thing present in his eyes was contempt. It was as if Linghu Mingye was merely a plaything in his eyes.

“Arrogant fool! No matter what sort of treasure you might possess, today... I’ll still beat you till you kneel and beg for forgiveness!”

Linghu Mingye was evidently enraged by Chu Feng. After shouting furiously at Chu Feng, his body began to emit golden light.

The golden light was covered with strange runes and symbols. Then, the golden light actually turned into golden armor that assimilated with Linghu Mingye's aura.

At that moment, Linghu Mingye's aura was no longer that of a rank three Martial Immortal. Instead, it had increased to that of a rank four Martial Immortal.

That golden armor of light actually managed to increase Linghu Mingye's cultivation by an entire level.

"Is that a treasure of yours? It was actually able to increase your cultivation by an entire level. That is truly a rare treasure."

"Not only is that treasure itself exceptional, but it actually managed to fuse with your soul. To fuse one's treasure with one's soul is no easy task. It would appear that the Linghu Heavenly Clan has exhausted great wealth on you."

Chu Feng was able to tell with a single glance that the golden armor transformed by the golden light was a treasure. Furthermore, that treasure was very exceptional, and had been fused with Linghu Mingye's soul through special techniques.

In other words, it would be impossible for others to plunder that treasure from him.

Even if Linghu Mingye were killed, it would still be useless. The reason for that was because after he died, that treasure would also disappear together with his soul.

That was the reason why Chu Feng said that the Linghu Heavenly Clan had exhausted great wealth on Linghu Mingye. The reason for that was because one must go through enormous effort to fuse a treasure with one's soul.

Although Chu Feng had no idea what sort of price the Linghu Heavenly Clan paid for it, he knew that it was an enormous price.

"Since you understand, it will still not be too late for you to kneel and beg me for forgiveness," Linghu Mingye said to Chu Feng.

“I’ve already told you that I, Chu Feng, am now the one in charge of the Holy Spirit Formation of Light. Not to mention your cultivation having increased to that of a rank four Martial Immortal, even if your cultivation were that of an Exalted, you would still be under my complete control in this Holy Spirit Formation of Light.”

“You... are already under my dominion,” Chu Feng pointed to Linghu Mingye.

“Arrogance!” Linghu Mingye shouted and slashed his Immortal Armament at Chu Feng.

This time around, Linghu Mingye was not using a technique from afar. Instead, he had flown toward Chu Feng. He planned to personally slash Chu Feng in two.

“Buzz~~~”

However, when the Immortal Armament sword in his hand was only an inch away from Chu Feng, it actually stopped.

Chu Feng was right before him. However, Linghu Mingye was unable to cut him.

“What is this?!”

“Exactly what is this?!”

Linghu Mingye was completely bewildered, and became frantic.

He felt as if he were going to be driven to a state of insanity. He had already unleashed all of his abilities, yet he was actually unable to cause any harm to Chu Feng.

This caused him to feel completely lost as to what to do, and he felt completely powerless.

“It seems that you still don’t understand. Did I not explain myself clearly?”

“Since that’s the case, I will explain myself again in a clearer manner.”

“This Holy Spirit Formation of Light is now under my control. Everything inside this Holy Spirit Formation of Light is under my control. Naturally, that includes you,” Chu Feng pointed to Linghu Mingye.

“Bullshit! Someone like you dares to proclaim that you control the Holy Spirit Formation of Light?!” Linghu Mingye spoke with an expression of disbelief.

“It seems that you still do not believe me. Since that’s the case, I’ll have to demonstrate it to you.”

Chu Feng smiled. Then, his gaze turned cold. Softly, he shouted, “Kneel.”

The next moment, with a ‘putt,’ Linghu Mingye... actually knelt before Chu Feng.

Chapter 3244 - Ashen

As Linghu Mingye kneeled on the ground, he was first completely bewildered. Following that, anger filled his face.

“Chu Feng, I’ll kill you!!!” Linghu Mingye roared with incomparable anger.

Linghu Mingye had always been an arrogant and conceited individual who considered himself unexcelled in the world. He was someone who stood high and above.

However, he was now actually kneeling before a Chu Heavenly Clansman. This was extremely painful for Linghu Mingye. He felt as if he had received an enormous humiliation. Because of that, Linghu Mingye became incomparably furious.

“You wish to kill me?” Chu Feng smiled lightly at Linghu Mingye’s threat. He said, “Could it be that you still don’t understand the circumstances you’re in right now?”

After Chu Feng finished saying those words, he lightly pointed his finger downward. Softly, he said, “Lie on your stomach.”

After those words were said, Linghu Mingye actually really ended up lying before Chu Feng’s feet.

He was unable to move at all, and completely powerless to resist. **noVE.lb.In**

At that moment, he was truly under Chu Feng’s complete control.

“Insolent bastard! You damned insolent bastard! You dare to treat me like this?!!!” Linghu Mingye’s roars continued to echo.

Linghu Mingye's anger filled the surrounding air.

However, Chu Feng was still completely unmoved. Calmly, he said, "Linghu Mingye, it seems that you don't understand that martial cultivators speak with their strength, and not by shouting insults and curses."

"Strength? Someone like you dares to speak of strength?! You, a mere Heavenly Immortal, dare to speak about strength to me, a Martial Immortal?!"

"If you have the capability, why don't you remove the treasure on your body and use your own power to fight me?!" Linghu Mingye snarled. Even though he was suppressed by Chu Feng, he still refused to recognize his strength.

"My own power?"

"I, Chu Feng, have gained control of this Holy Spirit Formation of Light with my ability. Is that not my power?" Chu Feng asked.

"Gained control of the Holy Spirit Formation of Light? Bullshit! Did you really think that I would believe that sort of nonsense just because you've managed to suppress me?" Linghu Mingye sneered.

From the bottom of his heart, Linghu Mingye did not believe that Chu Feng was able to gain control of the Holy Spirit Formation of Light.

From Linghu Mingye's gaze, Chu Feng noticed what he was thinking.

Chu Feng felt that Linghu Mingye was someone with an extremely strong ego.

Chu Feng's suppression of Linghu Mingye had already damaged Linghu Mingye's ego. However, this only caused Linghu Mingye to feel even more furious.

Linghu Mingye was determined that Chu Feng was only able to suppress him through the use of some treasure. He was determined that Chu Feng did not possess true capabilities.

Thus, he was feeling unreconciled. That was the reason why he was so unwilling to accept his defeat, and became so angry.

That said, if Chu Feng were to make Linghu Mingye realize that he truly controlled the Holy Spirit Formation of Light, the damage to Linghu Mingye's ego would be even stronger.

That sort of damage would be much more painful than physical pain.

Thus, Chu Feng, who was originally not planning to prove too much to Linghu Mingye, decided to change his plan.

Chu Feng was determined to have Linghu Mingye realize that he was the one in control of the Holy Spirit Formation of Light.

“Linghu Mingye, since you understand this Holy Spirit Formation of Light so well, I’m sure you should know that the Holy Spirit Formation of Light’s three phases are irreversible, right?” Chu Feng asked.

“Naturally,” Linghu Mingye replied.

“Woosh~~~”

After Linghu Mingye said those words, not only did he get back up from lying on the ground, but he also started floating in midair.

Linghu Mingye thought that Chu Feng was going to humiliate him. Immediately, he shouted, “What are you planning to do?!”

“I want you to carefully witness the change to this Holy Spirit Formation of Light,” After Chu Feng finished saying those words, he waved his sleeve.

In the next moment, the surface area of the Holy Spirit Formation of Light began to rapidly expand.

In the blink of an eye, the shrunken Holy Spirit Formation of Light returned to its original boundless size.

“This...”

Seeing that, Linghu Mingye’s expression changed as disbelief filled his eyes.

“You’re already surprised? Don’t be so anxious to be surprised just yet,” Chu Feng smiled lightly. Then, he waved his sleeve again.

“Woosh, woosh, woosh~~~”

In the next moment, countless bodies of light began flying over from all directions. In the end, they all entered Chu Feng’s body.

Those were no ordinary bodies of light. Instead, they were all Ores of Light.

Chu Qing, Chu Shuangshuang, Chu Haoyan and Chu Huanyu had all formed very powerful Symbols of Light.

However, when they decided to leave the Holy Spirit Formation of Light of their own accord, when they decided to leave the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm, their Symbols of Light did not leave the Holy Spirit Formation of Light with them.

Instead, they disappeared the moment they left, and then returned to the mines that they were originally located in.

And now, all of those Ores of Light in the Holy Spirit Formation of Light seemed to have been summoned, and were all flying toward Chu Feng and assimilating into his body.

At that moment, the Symbol of Light on Chu Feng's forehead became very bright. It was simply as bright as the sun itself.

One could very well imagine how enormous the power gathered in that Symbol of Light was.

Chu Feng felt that, with the power of his Symbol of Light, even reaching the Martial Immortal Realm, that difficult to reach level of cultivation, would be a certainty.

“You... you...”

“This is impossible, impossible!”

“Exactly what did you do?! What sort of trick did you use?!”

Linghu Mingye had an expression of disbelief on his face. As matters stood, he had realized that Chu Feng might have really gained control over the Holy Spirit Formation of Light. Otherwise, it would be impossible for him to do whatever he wanted.

However, Linghu Mingye was unwilling to believe this to be real.

“Don't speak. Look on quietly.”

After Chu Feng finished saying those words, he sat down cross-legged.

“Rumble~~~”

The next moment, rolling thunder began to be heard from the sky even though there was no lightning present. The thunder soon covered the entire vast and boundless Holy Spirit Formation of Light.

Following that, golden light emerged. The golden light connected heaven and earth. It was not only the sky that was shining brightly, even the grass, the trees and every other substance on the earth were all shining with that same sort of golden light. It was as if heaven and earth had fused together.

“Assimilation phase. This is the assimilation phase.”

At that moment, Linghu Mingye had an ashen expression.

The reason for that was because, according to his knowledge of the Holy Spirit Formation of Light, it would be impossible for the Holy Spirit Formation of Light to enter the assimilation phase in such conditions. Only after the surface area of the Holy Spirit Formation of Light had shrunk would it be able to enter the assimilation phase.

However, the assimilation phase that shouldn't occur whilst the surface area of the Holy Spirit Formation of Light was still so boundlessly vast was actually happening.

At that moment, Linghu Mingye was well-aware as to exactly how this came about.

It was Chu Feng. All of this was done by Chu Feng.

Chapter 3245 - Rank Two Martial Immortal

The Symbol of Light had completely fused with Chu Feng.

The rich natural energies and profound martial comprehension contained within that Symbol of Light now belongs entirely to him.

However, things did not end with just that.

"Rumble~~~"

At that moment, rolling thunder filled the sky high above. Boundless nine-colored lightning was galloping in the sky like a herd of beasts. It was as if the sky itself was being torn apart.

That lightning was so strong that people were able to clearly feel their destructiveness even though they were far away.

Faced with that sort of power, fear emerged in even Linghu Mingye's eyes.

That lightning was simply too powerful. It was the first time that he had ever witnessed lightning that powerful.

"Is that lightning from when a Heavenly Bloodline possessor is undergoing their breakthrough?"

"No, impossible. Whilst Heavenly Bloodline possessors will draw forth a sky full of lightning when they make their breakthrough, it's impossible for that lightning to be this terrifying."

"Could that be some sort of power hidden in this Holy Spirit Formation of Light?"

Originally, Linghu Mingye felt that that lightning was drawn there because Chu Feng was going to make a breakthrough. However, he immediately rejected that guess. The reason for that was because he felt that it would be impossible for Chu Feng to draw forth such overwhelmingly powerful lightning. Thus, he came to a conclusion that that lightning was some sort of power hidden in the Holy Spirit Formation of Light.

"Rumble~~~"

Soon, the lightning high up in the sky suddenly struck down. The lightning surrounded Chu Feng.

Due to the fact that he was too close to Chu Feng, even Linghu Mingye was enveloped by the lightning.

The lightning completely covered the two of them. However, the frightening lightning did not cause the slightest bit of harm to Linghu Mingye.

The lightning was only attacking a single target -- Chu Feng.

"That... is actually really lightning drawn from one's breakthrough?!"

"But... how could that lightning be so terrifyingly powerful?!"

Linghu Mingye was extremely familiar with the scene that was happening before him. It was none other than what all Heavenly Bloodline possessors that had trained in Self-punishment Mysterious Techniques would have to undergo when they made breakthroughs in their cultivation.

As such, Linghu Mingye had no choice but to believe that that lightning was caused by Chu Feng.

Merely, how could that lightning be so terrifyingly powerful?

"Could it be, it's the legendary Divine Punishment Mysterious Technique?"

"This Chu Feng actually trains in the legendary Divine Punishment Mysterious Technique?!"

Suddenly, Linghu Mingye's expression became very complicated.

He had suddenly recalled the Self-punishment Mysterious Technique that was even more powerful than the Heaven Punishment Mysterious Technique... the Divine Punishment Mysterious Technique.

Linghu Mingye had heard of how difficult it was to train in the Divine Punishment Mysterious Technique, and knew that it was not something that the Heaven Punishment Mysterious Technique could compare to.

If one wasn't careful, it was very possible that one would bring about one's own destruction.

Thus, even if the Divine Punishment Mysterious Technique was placed before them, very few people would attempt to train in it.

Besides, the Divine Punishment Mysterious Technique was a legendary technique. Even if one wanted to learn it, one would not be able to obtain it.

Had it been someone else that trained in the Divine Punishment Mysterious Technique, even if they managed to provoke such overwhelmingly powerful tribulation lightning, it was likely that no one would believe it to be the Divine Punishment Mysterious Technique.

However, it was different for Chu Feng. After all, both his grandfather and father had trained in the Divine Punishment Mysterious Technique successfully.

"Could it be, that really is the Divine Punishment Mysterious Technique?"

Linghu Mingye's eyes were closely focused on Chu Feng. Even though he was questioning, he was practically certain that Chu Feng had trained in the legendary Divine Punishment Mysterious Technique.

At that moment, Linghu Mingye started to have somewhat of a new level of respect for Chu Feng.

If gaining control over the Holy Spirit Formation of Light was still insufficient, then training in the legendary Divine Punishment Mysterious Technique would already be enough to prove how extraordinary Chu Feng was.

Even Linghu Mingye had no choice but to recognize Chu Feng.

However, for Linghu Mingye, recognizing that Chu Feng was a powerful individual was a painful task. To him, it was a great psychological blow.

"Succeeded?"

"He actually succeeded so quickly?!"

Soon, Linghu Mingye's expression changed again.

He discovered that the tribulation lightning that had surrounded Chu Feng had disappeared.

Linghu Mingye had witnessed this sort of situation many times in the past. It was a sign that a Heavenly Bloodline possessor had successfully reached a breakthrough.

"Rumble~~~"

Right at that moment, thunder once again sounded as lightning gathered high up in the sky.

Furthermore, the lightning this time was surging much more violently than before.

"What's going on? Could it be... the Divine Punishment Mysterious Technique is so extraordinary that it will strike twice in a row?"

Linghu Mingye became very puzzled by the nine-colored lightning that appeared in the sky again.

Like the tribulation lightning from before, this tribulation lightning soon struck down.

The lightning once again enveloped Chu Feng and Linghu Mingye. Not long afterward, the tribulation lightning that seemed capable of utter destruction disappeared once again.

This time around, Chu Feng, who was sitting cross-legged on the ground not only stood up, but also opened his eyes.

"Your aura..."

"So that's the case. So it wasn't that the tribulation lightning struck twice. Instead, you've managed to make a continuous breakthrough."

Linghu Mingye had an extremely unreconciled expression in his eyes as he looked to Chu Feng.

Linghu Mingye was able to sense Chu Feng's aura the moment he stood up.

Chu Feng was no longer a rank nine Heavenly Immortal. Instead... he was a rank two Martial Immortal.

Chu Feng had made a breakthrough. Not only did he break through from rank nine Heavenly Immortal to the Martial Immortal realm, but he even managed to make two successive breakthroughs, to directly become a rank two Martial Immortal.

However, one must know that the Martial Immortal realm was incomparable to the Heavenly Immortal realm. It was extremely difficult for one to make a single breakthrough in cultivation. With each increase in cultivation, the difficulty would increase several fold.

Linghu Mingye was also a rank two Martial Immortal. He knew very well how many cultivation resources and how much effort their Linghu Heavenly Clan had invested to allow him to gain his current level of cultivation.

In fact, he had failed fifty-three times at attempting to make a breakthrough from rank nine Heavenly Immortal to rank one Martial Immortal.

As for rank one Martial Immortal to rank two Martial Immortal, he had failed a total of one hundred and eighty-one attempts.

Even a genius of his caliber ended up failing many times. From this, it could be seen how difficult the Martial Immortal realm was.

Martial Immortal was definitely not a level of cultivation where one would definitely be able to make a breakthrough should one possess sufficient cultivation resources. It was greatly related to one's own comprehensive ability and the martial comprehension one had gained.

As for Chu Feng, he actually managed to make two breakthroughs in succession.

Everything appeared very simple and effortless for him.

Naturally, Linghu Mingye would find this very difficult to accept.

"Woosh~~~" n//OveℓBIn

Right at that moment, Linghu Mingye, who was originally being restricted by Chu Feng in midair, suddenly descended to the ground.

"What is this?" Linghu Mingye looked to Chu Feng with a confused look.

The reason for that was because Linghu Mingye had regained his freedom. Chu Feng was no longer restricting him with the power of the Holy Spirit Formation of Light.

"Although controlling the Holy Spirit Formation of Light is a part of my ability, it's truly a bit too boring for me to suppress you using the power of the grand formation."

"Now that you and I have the same cultivation, and are both rank two Martial Immortals, why don't we fight using our respective abilities?"

"If you're able to win against me, I, Chu Feng, will admit defeat, and allow you to punish me as you see fit."

"However, if you're to lose, then, my apologies, I will return what you've done to my clan's brothers and sister in double," Chu Feng said to Linghu Mingye.

Chapter 3246 - Seriously Injured Genius

"Are you serious?" Linghu Mingye asked.

"Of course," Chu Feng replied.

"Very well, If you're truly able to defeat me, Linghu Mingye, with your own strength, then I, Linghu Mingye, won't need you to punish me, I'll kneel before you and apologize to you," Linghu Mingye said.

"Very well," Chu Feng nodded.

"Woosh, woosh, woosh~~~"

Suddenly, Linghu Mingye started to move. He aimed his Immortal Armament at Chu Feng. Immediately, a sword ray emerged and began to fly toward Chu Feng with murderous might.

As for Chu Feng, he was prepared for Linghu Mingye's incoming attack. Immediately, his Divine level Lightning Mark emerged on his forehead. At the same time, his two great secret skills, the Ancient Era's War Axe and the Ancient Era's War Sword, also appeared. Like treasures, they began to revolve around Chu Feng.

At that moment, both Chu Feng's cultivation and battle power increased enormously.

"Boom~~~"

"Boom~~~"

"Boom~~~"

In the blink of an eye, the two men collided. Many explosions were heard as powerful energies wreaked havoc through their surroundings.

That said, this sort of situation did not last for long.

After a short while, the ear-piercing rumbles stopped. The violent energy ripples also began to dissipate.

Linghu Mingye was half-kneeling on the ground.

Although his body appeared to be completely undamaged, his clothes were covered in blood, and his complexion was deathly pale.

Even his breathing became rapid. He was holding his chest with one hand while an expression of pain filled his face.

If one were to look closely, one would notice that his body was actually shivering.

Across from Linghu Mingye, a figure was slowly descending from the sky. It was none other than Chu Feng.

Not only was Chu Feng's complexion the same as before, but his clothes were also untainted by even a speck of dust. He was a clear-cut contrast from Linghu Mingye across from him.

"Impossible! How could I be defeated?!"

Linghu Mingye had a very intense expression of pain on his face. However, that pain was not caused by his injuries. Instead, it was caused by the unwillingness of his heart.

Linghu Mingye was incapable of accepting the fact that he had been defeated by Chu Feng.

"Linghu Mingye, you've lost," Chu Feng said to Linghu Mingye.

"I was careless. This match doesn't count. I want another match," Linghu Mingye looked to Chu Feng and spoke while gnashing his teeth.

Although Linghu Mingye was extremely weak at that moment, his attitude was very firm. He simply refused to admit his defeat.

"Very well. In that case, stand up, and let's fight again," Chu Feng said.

"With my current injuries, I'm incapable of fighting. When my injuries are healed, I will come and seek you out again," Linghu Mingye said.

"Hah..."

Hearing what Linghu Mingye said, Chu Feng laughed. He had realized that Linghu Mingye was someone who did not keep his word.

Not to mention defeating him once, even if Chu Feng were to defeat him ten times or a hundred times, Linghu Mingye would still refuse to admit his defeat.

“Since that’s the case, I have no choice but to do it myself,” as Chu Feng spoke, he clenched his fist. Boundless lightning gathered and formed a lightning whip.

Then, Chu Feng waved his arm, and the lightning whip struck Linghu Mingye’s body.

“Paa~~~”

“Zzzzz~~~”

The lightning whip was not only flickering with electric light when it struck Linghu Mingye’s body, but it also left behind a horrible scar.

Not only was Linghu Mingye’s flesh badly mutilated by the whip, but even his bones were shattered. Practically half of his body was shattered by the whip.

Most importantly, after being whipped, Linghu Mingye opened his mouth and began to scream miserably in pain.

Chu Feng’s whip had not only injured Linghu Mingye’s physical body, but it had also injured his soul. That sort of pain was even more unbearable than the pain of the raging flames from Linghu Mingye’s Immortal Armament furnace.

“Woosh, woosh, woosh~~~”

The very next moment, Chu Feng’s arm began to wave about repeatedly, and the lightning whip began to lash Linghu Mingye’s body repeatedly.

Due to the fact that the power of the whip was growing stronger and stronger, Linghu Mingye was rolling around on the floor and screaming like a dying pig.

“Chu Feng, you’d best remember this! I will absolutely not let you get away with this!”

“I will return the humiliation today with interest!”

Enduring the pain with great difficulty, Linghu Mingye shouted to threaten Chu Feng. After Linghu Mingye finished shouting those words, he disappeared.

Seeing this scene, Chu Feng opened his hand, and the lightning whip started to disappear.

Chu Feng's gaze was very calm. He did not know where Linghu Mingye had disappeared to. However, he knew that Linghu Mingye must've left the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm.

At that moment, Chu Feng turned his gaze toward the location where Linghu Mingye had tortured Chu Qing and the others.

Quietly, he said, "Big brother Chu Qing, big sis Shuangshuang, Chu Haoyan, Chu Huanyu, I've avenged you all."

.....

Linghu Upper Realm, the currently most revered Upper Realm in the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm.

One would even have to obtain permission in order to enter the Linghu Upper Realm.

As for the reason why, it was none other than the fact that the Linghu Upper Realm was the Upper Realm ruled by the strongest of the Ten Great Heavenly Clans, the Linghu Heavenly Clan.

In fact, the entire Upper Realm had changed their name to the Linghu Upper Realm because of the Linghu Heavenly Clan.

The entire Linghu Upper Realm was the territory of the Linghu Heavenly Clan. In there... apart from people invited by the Linghu Heavenly Clan or guests that had come to pay a visit, there were only Linghu Heavenly Clansmen present.

No other power existed in the Linghu Upper Realm. The reason for that was because the Linghu Heavenly Clan did not allow other powers to take root and expand in their their Upper Realm.

Cities belonging to the Linghu Heavenly Clan covered practically every corner of the Linghu Upper Realm.

However, there was only a single capital city. As for that capital city, it was an enormous group of palaces constructed in midair.

This floating city continued nonstop in all directions for many tens of thousands of miles. Not only was the entire city bejeweled with jade and gold, but there were several mountains and vast bodies of water inside the city. This city contained everything in the world.

As the main city of the Linghu Heavenly Clan, not to mention the outsiders, not even the people from the Linghu Heavenly Clan were allowed to enter the capital city at will. The only ones that were allowed to enter the capital were elites recognized by the Linghu Heavenly Clan.

“Woosh~~~”

Suddenly, a spirit formation gate emerged above the main city. Following that, a figure flew out from it and landed in the capital.

There were countless spirit formations surrounding the main city. The sudden emergence of a person within the capital was immediately detected by its guards. Upon detection, they immediately flew over to the place where that person had landed.

However, when those elite experts of the Linghu Heavenly Clan arrived, their expressions all changed enormously.

The reason for that was because all of them knew the person there.

The person who had appeared was their Linghu Heavenly Clan’s genius, Linghu Mingye.

However, if they had only seen Linghu Mingye, they would not have been so astonished.

The reason for their astonishment was because Linghu Mingye only had half a body. His legs were gone. They had been whipped off by Chu Feng.

Inside the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm, with the power of the grand protective formation, Linghu Mingye would have been able to immediately recover his lost legs.

However, as he had left the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm, his injuries were not restored. That was the reason why he appeared with only half of his body intact.

The people of the Linghu Heavenly Clan had no idea who it was that had made Linghu Mingye like that. However, they knew from looking at his bloodied clothes that Linghu Mingye had been tortured by someone.

However, what worried those experts the most was the fact that not only did Linghu Mingye have a twisted expression, but he was still screaming miserably in pain.

His screams were very tragic. Hearing those screams, one would feel a sense of compassion and pity. This was even more so for those senior Linghu Heavenly Clansmen, who treasured Linghu Mingye dearly.

That said, while they were filled with grief and indignation, those Linghu Heavenly Clan's experts also could not help themselves but to wonder exactly who it was that managed to seriously injure their clan's genius.

Chapter 3247 - Stunning Everyone

Inside the Holy Spirit Formation of Light. Chu Feng was still standing in that space.

Suddenly, with a thought from Chu Feng, several figures flew over from nearby before landing before him.

"Young hero Chu Feng, please spare me. Young hero Chu Feng, please spare me."

Staggering, those people crawled up and immediately kneeled before Chu Feng and began to beg him for forgiveness repeatedly.

They were all people from the Nightmare Spirit Clan and the Heaven-reaching Beast Clan that had survived the crisis and were still inside the Holy Spirit Formation of Light.

They were there the entire time. Merely, they had hidden themselves, and did not dare to show their faces.

As such, they had personally witnessed the confrontation between Chu Feng and Linghu Mingye.

They also knew that Chu Feng currently controlled the entire Holy Spirit Formation of Light.

Faced with such a Chu Feng, they did not dare to show the slightest trace of disrespect.

The reason for that was because they were afraid that Chu Feng would torture them the way he had tortured Linghu Mingye.

However, Chu Feng reacted as if he did not hear their pleas at all. Chu Feng was completely expressionless.

This caused them to feel increasingly uneasy. Chu Feng's silence after bringing them before him caused them to worry as to exactly what Chu Feng was planning to do to them.

"Woosh~~~"

Suddenly, Chu Feng waved his sleeve and gave rise to a violent burst of wind.

The people from the Nightmare Spirit Clan and the Heaven-reaching Beast Clan were all sucked into that strong wind. They were powerless to go against the wind, and could only drift with it. They were unable to see their surroundings at all, and could only feel their heads spinning.

They then felt that they were spinning in the air for a very long time. After they were completely confused and disoriented, they suddenly fell to the ground.

"Young hero Chu Feng, please spare us, please spare us."

After landing, the Nightmare Spirit Clansmen and the Heaven-reaching Beast Clansmen were completely dizzy and disoriented. However, none of them dared to hesitate, and immediately began to beg Chu Feng for forgiveness.

"What are you all doing?!"

Suddenly, a voice filled with anger exploded beside their ears.

This caused the disoriented and confused Nightmare Spirit Clansmen and Heaven-reaching Beast Clansmen to immediately regain their reasoning.

They immediately raised their heads and looked around. Upon doing so, they discovered that they had left the Holy Spirit Formation of Light and were on a plaza.

Furthermore, everyone was looking at them.

"You bunch of cowards, could it be that you were begging Chu Feng for forgiveness?!"

"You all have truly disgraced our clan!"

The Nightmare Spirit Clansmen and the Heaven-reaching Beast Clansmen present on the plaza were all extremely furious. n//Ove**l**In

They were all waiting for Chu Feng to have his Symbol of Light plundered by Linghu Mingye and appear before them in a miserable state.

However, not only did they not see any sign of Chu Feng after waiting for so long, but these newcomers from the Nightmare Spirit Clan and the Heaven-reaching Beast Clan had suddenly appeared instead.

Furthermore, after they appeared, they immediately started begging for forgiveness. As for the person they were begging forgiveness from, it was actually the same Chu Feng.

This caused them to feel extremely humiliated. As such, how could they not be furious?

"Big brother, it's not us who are weak. It's simply that Chu Feng who is too powerful. Even Linghu Mingye was killed by him. We were simply too scared," a Nightmare Spirit Clansman spoke with deep grievance.

That Nightmare Spirit Clansman's words came like a bolt from the blue. Everyone present was greatly startled.

At that moment, Linghu Tiemian and the experts from the Linghu Heavenly Clan asked simultaneously, "What did you just say? You said that Linghu Mingye was killed by that Chu Feng!?"

After all, this matter was extremely significant.

"That's correct. Linghu Mingye was killed by Chu Feng. We have personally witnessed it," the newcomers from the Nightmare Spirit Clan and the Heaven-reaching Beast Clan spoke in unison.

Upon hearing those words, not to mention the Linghu Heavenly Clansmen, even the people from the other clans, including Li Anzhi and the others who were expelled from the Holy Spirit Formation of Light, revealed astonished expressions.

How could Chu Feng kill Linghu Mingye?

After all, they'd personally witnessed how frightening Linghu Mingye was.

Not only were they suppressed by Linghu Mingye, but even Chu Feng was suppressed by Linghu Mingye.

"Impossible! That's absolutely impossible! How could that Chu Feng possibly defeat Mingye?!" Suddenly, a furious shout was heard. It was Linghu Tiemian.

Linghu Tiemian simply did not believe that Chu Feng would be able to kill Linghu Mingye.

"What we've said is the truth. We have personally witnessed it."

"Originally, Chu Feng was no match for Linghu Mingye. All of his fellow clansmen were forced to escape from the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm, and even Chu Feng was tortured to a state of nonstop screaming."

"However, everything suddenly changed. We don't know what sort of trick Chu Feng used, but he actually managed to gain control over the entire Holy Spirit Formation of Light, gain control over all of the power of the Holy Spirit Formation of Light."

"Before that sort of power, not to mention us, even Linghu Mingye was powerless to do anything," a Nightmare Spirit Clansman said.

"Is what you all have said true? That Chu Feng actually managed to gain control over the power of the Holy Spirit Formation of Light?" Linghu Tiemian was still skeptical. He was unwilling to believe that Chu Feng was able to control the Holy Spirit Formation of Light.

Although he had never entered the Holy Spirit Formation of Light before, he had entered the Formation of Light.

None of them were able to control the power of the Formation of Light, much less the Holy Spirit Formation of Light.

He was totally capable of imagining how difficult it would be for one to control the Holy Spirit Formation of Light.

"Our words are absolutely true. Originally, we didn't believe that either. However, Chu Feng was able to transform the Holy Spirit Formation of Light at will. Inside that Holy Spirit Formation of Light, he's simply an existence akin to god. He was able to transform the entire world with a single thought," that Nightmare Spirit Clansman replied.

"This..."

At that moment, not to mention the Linghu Heavenly Clansmen, Nightmare Spirit Clansmen and Heaven-reaching Beast Clansmen, even the Dongguo Heavenly Clansmen, Li Heavenly Clansmen and the other clansmen from the various powers present on the plaza were all completely stunned.

Shock filled their stunned faces.

After all, that Nightmare Spirit Clansman's story was very detailed. He simply did not resemble one that was telling a lie. Instead, it seemed like he was telling the truth.

Thus, even though the crowd did not witness what had happened in the Holy Spirit Formation of Light, they had no choice but to believe the words of that Nightmare Spirit Clansman.

"In that case, it would mean that Mingye has really died? Chu Feng killed Mingye with the power of the Holy Spirit Formation of Light?" Linghu Tiemian asked.

Linghu Tiemian was filled with grief and indignation. He did not believe that Linghu Mingye had died. Yet, he was also afraid that Linghu Mingye had really died.

Most importantly, he was unwilling to accept the fact that Linghu Mingye was defeated by Chu Feng.

"No, Chu Feng didn't use the power of the Holy Spirit Formation of Light," that Nightmare Spirit Clansman said.

"What?!"

The crowd were once again astonished upon hearing those words.

Chapter 3248 - Driven Mad By Anger

"What do you mean by that?!" Linghu Tiemian asked furiously.

"Chu Feng didn't use the power of the Holy Spirit Formation of Light. Instead, he defeated Linghu Mingye with his own strength," that Nightmare Spirit Clansman said.

"You said that Chu Feng defeated Linghu Mingye using his own strength?!" Linghu Tiemian asked.

"That's correct," that Nightmare Spirit Clansman answered.

"Bullshit! Didn't you say earlier that Chu Feng was no match for Mingye?! Didn't you say that Chu Feng was only able to suppress Mingye with the power of the Holy Spirit Formation of Light?!"

"Yet now, you're saying that Chu Feng defeated Mingye with his own strength?!"

"Were you scared senseless by that Chu Feng, and became unable to even speak clearly now?!"

Linghu Tiemian shouted furiously.

The reason for that was because Linghu Tiemian felt that Nightmare Spirit Clansman to be completely nonsensical, and simply speaking a bunch of bull.

In fact, it was not only Linghu Tiemian who was thinking that way. Many of the other people present were also thinking that way.

After all, that Nightmare Spirit Clansman's story was truly inconsistent, and didn't make sense.

"Lord Tiemian, please hear me out. It was true that Chu Feng was originally not a match for Linghu Mingye. However, after he fused with the power of his Symbol of Light, his cultivation increased greatly."

"When his cultivation increased to that of a rank two Martial Immortal, Linghu Mingye was no longer a match for him," that Nightmare Spirit Clansman said.

Once that Nightmare Spirit Clansman's words were heard, the crowd's expressions all changed.

Originally, the crowd all felt that Nightmare Spirit Clansman's words to be completely nonsensical. However, upon hearing what he said, everything made sense.

It turned out that Chu Feng had relied on the power of the Symbol of Light to greatly increase his cultivation.

Upon finding this out, the crowd were unable to keep themselves from gasping in admiration.

This was especially true for Li Anzhi and the others. Earlier, Chu Feng was still only a rank nine Heavenly Immortal. However, he was a rank two Martial Immortal now. This sort of progress was simply astonishingly fast.

The people of the younger generation were not only astonished, but they also felt great envy.

After all, as people of the younger generation, they knew very well how difficult it was to reach the Martial Immortal realm.

As for Chu Feng, not only had he become a Martial Immortal, but he actually directly became a rank two Martial Immortal. They not only felt envious of Chu Feng, but they were simply feeling deep jealousy toward him.

When Li Anzhi and the others were already astonished like that, the people of the Dongguo Heavenly Clan that already knew about Chu Feng were even more astonished.

The Mighty Dongguo Duo and Dongguo Bingyu looked to one another. A pleasantly surprised expression filled their eyes. At the same time, they all felt great disbelief.

Chu Feng was able to become a rank two Martial Immortal in such a short period of time. His progression speed was simply too frightening.

Even though they were already very hopeful of Chu Feng's future accomplishments, they were still unable to contain their shock.

Actually, all the people present were greatly surprised by Chu Feng.

Without a doubt, even though so many newcomers had entered the Holy Spirit Formation of Light, only a single person managed to profit from it.

As for that person, he was Chu Feng.

"Your words are true right?" A Linghu Heavenly Clansman asked that Nightmare Spirit Clansman.

It seemed like the Linghu Heavenly Clansmen were unwilling to believe that Nightmare Spirit Clansman's words. That was the reason why they asked for verification.

"This matter is absolutely true. We all witnessed it with our own eyes and can testify to it," at that moment, the newcomers from the Nightmare Spirit Clan and the Heaven-reaching Beast Clan spoke in unison.

"Even if he's a rank two Martial Immortal, it's still impossible for him to be a match for Mingye!" Right at that moment, a furious shout was heard. It was Linghu Tiemian again.

Linghu Tiemian knew very well what Linghu Mingye was capable of. Thus, even if Chu Feng became a rank two Martial Immortal like Linghu Mingye, Linghu Tiemian still firmly believed that Chu Feng couldn't possibly defeat him.

In fact, it was not only Linghu Tiemian who thought this way. Everyone from the Linghu Heavenly Clan and a great majority of the people present all firmly believed that even if Chu Feng's cultivation was also that of a rank two Martial Immortal, he still couldn't possibly defeat Linghu Mingye.

As for the reason why, it was purely because Linghu Mingye was simply too strong.

“We were simply unable to even see the battle between the two of them clearly. However, we were able to feel how powerful they were.”

“That Chu Feng’s abilities are not at all weaker than Linghu Mingye’s. In fact, his abilities are even stronger than Linghu Mingye’s. It was indeed Linghu Mingye who was defeated,” that Nightmare Spirit Clansman said.

The other newcomers from the Nightmare Spirit Clan and the Heaven-reaching Beast Clan also echoed and testified to that Nightmare Spirit Clansman’s claim.

“Impossible, that’s impossible!”

Seemingly as if he was unwilling to accept the truth, Linghu Tiemian started to shout in an unreconciled manner.

“Wuuahh~~~”

Right at that moment, a Heaven-reaching Beast Clansman that had just left the Holy Spirit Formation of Light suddenly knelt onto the ground and began to scream whilst holding his head.

That Heaven-reaching Beast Clansman was enormous to begin with. As for his voice, it was also extremely loud. As such, his screams were simply even more ear-piercing than thunder. His screams caused even the earth to tremble.

“What’s that?!”

At the same time as that Heaven-reaching Beast Clansman started screaming in pain, the crowd noticed that a body of light had appeared on his forehead.

“That’s spirit power! Someone condensed a spirit formation on his body!”

As there were a lot of experts in the crowd, someone immediately realized that the body of light was a sort of spirit formation.

Soon, that body of light dissipated. It seemed to have fused with the body of that Heaven-reaching Beast Clansman.

As that body of light disappeared, that Heaven-reaching Beast Clansman also stopped screaming in pain.

“Chu Feng, it’s Chu Feng!”

After he gradually calmed down, that Heaven-reaching Beast Clansman spoke again.

“Chu Feng?!”

“Could that spirit formation have been left behind by Chu Feng?” Someone immediately asked.

“That’s right. It’s a message from Chu Feng. He wants me to pass on his words to the Linghu Heavenly Clansmen,” that Heaven-reaching Beast Clansman spoke.

“What does he want to say?” The crowd asked in unison.

“Chu Feng wants me to tell the Linghu Heavenly Clansmen to stay here obediently and wait for him. He said that he will soon come and settle his debt with the Linghu Heavenly Clan,” that Heaven-reaching Beast Clansman said.

“This...”

The crowd’s expressions all changed upon hearing those words. Then, they all looked over to Linghu Tiemian.

As the they had anticipated, Linghu Tiemian’s expression was very ugly. No, not only was it ugly, his expression was also very scary. *n/-Ov&IbIn*

His distorted expression seemed like that of a ferocious beast that had gone berserk. He simply seemed like he was capable of devouring people alive.

That said, his expression was understandable too.

Firstly, their interception formation was breached by Chu Feng.

Then, all their Linghu Heavenly Clan’s newcomers had their Symbols of Lights stripped away by Chu Feng.

Even a genius of Linghu Mingye’s caliber was defeated by Chu Feng.

In one day, their Linghu Heavenly Clan had been utterly humiliated. As for the source of all their humiliations, it was Chu Feng.

Linghu Tiemian was furious to begin with, and was likely determined to seek out Chu Feng to settle his debt with him.

However, at such a time, not only did Chu Feng not plan to beg for forgiveness, but he even issued a provocation, stating that he would seek out the Linghu Heavenly Clan to settle the debt with them.

Not to mention the fiery-tempered Linghu Heavenly Clan, even if it were to happen to any of the other clans present, they would find it very unacceptable too.

However, at the moment when the crowd felt that Linghu Tiemian was about to erupt with anger, a dramatic scene suddenly occurred.

“Wahahaha...”

Linghu Tiemian suddenly burst into loud laughter.

The crowd were all flabbergasted by his sudden laughter. They did not understand why Linghu Tiemian suddenly started laughing.

Could it be that Linghu Tiemian had been driven mad with anger by Chu Feng?

Chapter 3249 - Wuma Heavenly Clan

At the moment when the crowd was confused, Linghu Tiemian suddenly waved his sleeve and shouted, “Prepare for the feast!!!”

“Prepare for the feast?”

Hearing those words, the already confused crowd became even more puzzled.

In the past, a feast was essential after the New Excellence Formation appeared. However, those feasts would always be prepared when the Linghu Heavenly Clansmen exited from their training inside the Formation of Light.

After all, at that time, the announcement of the results from the newcomers' training would be a joyous occasion for both the Linghu Heavenly Clan and the other powers.

However, the current year was different. Instead of a successful training, the Linghu Heavenly Clan's newcomers could be said to have suffered a complete wipeout.

As such, how could Linghu Tiemian announce the preparation of the feast at a time like that?

"Big brother Tiemian, are you not planning to avenge us?" At that moment, a Linghu Heavenly Clan's newcomer began to question Linghu Tiemian.

"Big brother Tiemian, you must uphold justice for us."

"Big brother Tiemian, we cannot swallow this anger."

Following him, the other Linghu Heavenly Clan's newcomers also voiced their grievances to Linghu Tiemian.

They had all had their Symbol of Light stripped away by Chu Feng, and suffered unbearable pain. As such, they were unable to swallow their anger and resentment toward Chu Feng, and had wanted Linghu Tiemian to uphold justice for them.

Furthermore, they were certain that Linghu Tiemian would avenge them.

However, Linghu Tiemian suddenly called for the preparation of the feast. This brought fear to their hearts.

They were afraid that Linghu Tiemian had decided to not avenge them. Should that happen, they would truly be incapable of tolerating the anger and humiliation they'd suffered.

"Brothers, rest assured. Chu Feng's actions are not only a sign of disrespect toward you all, they're also a sign of disrespect toward our entire Linghu Heavenly Clan. I, Linghu Tiemian, will definitely not spare him."

"However, brothers, there's no need for you all to be so anxious either."

"Didn't that Chu Feng declare that he would seek us out to settle the debt? In that case, I will wait for him here."

"Sooner or later, the Holy Spirit Formation of Light will dissipate. When that happens, he will appear here."

“As for us, we shall enjoy delicious food and wine as we wait for him to show up to meet his doom,” Linghu Tiemian said.

Hearing those words, the crowd came to a sudden realization.

They had all nearly forgotten about that.

Sooner or later, the Holy Spirit Formation of Light would disappear. When it did, the people inside the Holy Spirit Formation of Light would be forcibly expelled from it.

As for the exit that they would appear from, it was this formation at the center of the plaza.

Thus, there was simply no need to ponder how to seek out Chu Feng, as Chu Feng would appear before the Linghu Heavenly Clan in time.

Thinking about this, the Linghu Heavenly Clansmen started to feel relief.

However, people like Dongguo Bingyu started to worry deeply for Chu Feng.

After all, what Linghu Tiemian said was very correct. When the Holy Spirit Formation of Light disappeared, Chu Feng would be forced to appear on the plaza.

With what he had done, Linghu Tiemian would definitely not spare him.

Even though Chu Feng had managed to gain an enormous harvest in the Holy Spirit Formation of Light, and greatly increased his cultivation to a state where not even Linghu Mingye was a match for him, Linghu Tiemian’s strength was definitely not something that Linghu Mingye could compare to.

Even if Chu Feng was able to defeat Linghu Mingye, he would absolutely not be able to defeat Linghu Tiemian.

"Buzz~~~"

Right at that moment, the spirit formation entrance started to squirm. Then, it actually disappeared.

At that moment, the crowd all knew that the Holy Spirit Formation of Light had disappeared.

However, even though the grand formation had disappeared, there was no sign of Chu Feng.

"This..."

At that moment, the crowd's expressions all changed. This was especially true of the Linghu Heavenly Clansmen. Even they were stunned.

As for Linghu Tiemian, his expression was so ugly that it seemed like he had been fed dog feces.

"How could this be?"

"The Holy Spirit Formation of Light has already disappeared, why hasn't Chu Feng shown up?"

Many people from the Linghu Heavenly Clan began to question his disappearance.

That said, seeing this, the crowd actually realized what had happened even without asking. none-1b.1n

They had all underestimated Chu Feng. It was true that Chu Feng controlled the Holy Spirit Formation of Light.

Not only did he gain control over it, but his control over it was also very thorough. Because of that, Chu Feng was able to perfectly control the Holy Spirit Formation of Light.

As such, the Holy Spirit Formation of Light would naturally not be able to force Chu Feng to exit it on the plaza.

As for where Chu Feng had gone to, only he would know that.

.....

Chu Feng had indeed left the Holy Spirit Formation of Light.

He had entered the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm's Overlord Region.

That said, Chu Feng did not exit at any random location.

He had gained complete control over the Holy Spirit Formation of Light. As such, he knew very well how powerful the Holy Spirit Formation of Light was.

The power of the Holy Spirit Formation of Light could be said to be devastating. Not to mention the people inside the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm, even the experts of the Ancestral Martial Starfield would find that the great majority of them were not a match for the Holy Spirit Formation of Light.

Unfortunately, no matter how powerful the Holy Spirit Formation of Light might be, its power could only be unleashed inside the grand formation. Should Chu Feng exit the Holy Spirit Formation of Light, his connection with it would be severed, and he would not be able to use the power of the Holy Spirit Formation of Light.

That said, Chu Feng had managed to use the power of the Holy Spirit Formation of Light to help him one last time -- teleporting him to this place.

This place was a large desolate mountain.

The mountain stretched tens of thousands of miles into the distance. However, there was not a single blade of grass, a single tree, or a single creature on the mountain.

That mountain was truly desolate.

That said, hidden within that desolate mountain was a powerful cultivation resource.

That cultivation resource was the same cultivation resource that was discovered and nurtured by Chu Feng's grandfather.

Earlier, with the power of the Holy Spirit Formation of Light, Chu Feng was able to faintly sense that the cultivation resource had matured, and could be used to train.

That was the reason why Chu Feng threatened the Linghu Heavenly Clan using that Heaven-reaching Beast Clansman.

The reason for that was because Chu Feng felt that, with how long that cultivation resource had been brewing, and with how highly his grandfather and father thought of it, the natural energies and martial comprehension

contained within that cultivation resource must be much stronger than those in the Holy Spirit Formation of Light.

That was the reason why Chu Feng was so confident that the Linghu Heavenly Clansmen inside the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm would not be a match for him should he obtain the cultivation resource.

He was confident that he, Chu Feng, would become the ruler of the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm.

That said, as Chu Feng appeared there, he was a bit dumbstruck.

He was inside a cave. According to Chu Feng's knowledge, the cultivation resource was hidden inside the cave.

Merely, Chu Feng did not expect that the cultivation resource discovered by his grandfather was already discovered by someone else.

"Who is it?!"

Suddenly, a furious shout was heard.

Following that, many figures flew over and surrounded Chu Feng.

Those people were all wearing the same outfits. on their waists were hung the same title plates.

On those title plates were carved the words: Wuma Heavenly Clan.

Martial God Asura #Chapter 3250 - A Rude And Unreasonable Voice - Read Martial God Asura Chapter 3250 - A Rude And Unreasonable Voice

Chapter 3250 - A Rude And Unreasonable Voice

"What do I do about this?" Chu Feng scratched his head.

Chu Feng felt a headache as he was faced with the situation before him.

Chu Feng was able to clearly understand the scene before him. Those Wuma Heavenly Clansmen were gathered in that place and had set up a training formation.

They were training with the power of that cultivation resource.

Furthermore, Chu Feng was able to tell that the Wuma Heavenly Clansmen had known about that place for some time now.

Furthermore, as the cultivation resources of the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm belonged to everyone and were fought over with strength, even if the cultivation resource there was discovered by Chu Feng's grandfather and nurtured by his spirit formation, it still belonged to everyone.

It would be one thing if no one discovered the cultivation resource. However, someone had managed to discover it before Chu Feng's arrival.

As such, if Chu Feng were to forcibly pillage the cultivation resource from the Wuma Heavenly Clan, it would be a bit unsuitable.

'What the hell!? Wasn't it said that this cultivation resource was hidden, and could only be discovered through a specific spirit formation? Why would it be discovered by others?' Chu Feng felt very vexed.

According to their Chu Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief, the cultivation resource was hidden extremely well, and it was simply impossible for others to discover it.

That was the reason why the Chu Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief told Chu Feng about two things before he came to the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm.

The first thing was the map to the cultivation resource.

As for the other, it was the formation to seek out the cultivation resource.

At that moment, Chu Feng had managed to find the location of the cultivation resource. However, it seemed that there was no need for him to use the spirit formation to seek it out.

The reason for that was because the power of that cultivation resource was already permeating throughout the land and was being used by the Wuma Heavenly Clansmen to cultivate.

"Hey! I'm asking you a question here! Are you deaf?!" Another furious shout was heard. It was that Wuma Heavenly Clansman.

His attitude was very rude and unreasonable.

"Why the hell are you shouting? Can you not speak properly?" Chu Feng spoke coldly. He felt very annoyed.

Although the cultivation resources of the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm belonged to everyone, it remained that the cultivation resource before him was discovered by his grandfather and nurtured with his spirit formation.

As such, Chu Feng still felt that the cultivation resource belonged to their Chu Heavenly Clan.

And now, not only had someone occupied the cultivation resource that belonged to him, but their attitude was actually so rude and unreasonable. It was as if Chu Feng was the intruder. Naturally, this would make him feel very displeased.

"Motherfucker! You're nothing more than trash from the Chu Heavenly Clan, yet you dare to act this arrogantly?! You are truly courting death!"

"Kneel before me immediately! Or else... I will beat you up so bad that you'll call me ancestor!"

Chu Feng's displeased attitude caused the Wuma Heavenly Clansmen to feel increasingly displeased.

After hearing their insult-filled words, Chu Feng started to frown. He asked, "Who are you calling trash?!"

"You are the only Chu Heavenly Clansman here, who else am I talking about?"

"He's simply asking a question to an answer he already knew."

"Perhaps he was scared dumb?"

"Hahaha..."

Chu Feng's question was immediately met with ridicule from the Wuma Heavenly Clansmen.

"Woosh~~~"

Suddenly, Chu Feng narrowed his brows. As his clothes fluttered out, boundless oppressive might was released from his body.

In the blink of an eye, the Wuma Heavenly Clansmen that had surrounded him were all knocked flying like leaves.

Fortunately, they were only knocked flying ten thousand meters away, with the unfortunate ones among them knocking into the cave walls. As the walls shattered, those Wuma Heavenly Clansmen began to vomit blood. They were seriously injured.

This sudden scene completely baffled those Wuma Heavenly Clansmen. Soon, their expressions changed enormously as fear filled their faces.

"Rank two Martial Immortal. That guy is actually a rank two Martial Immortal?" Frightened voices began to be heard from the Wuma Heavenly Clansmen.

After Chu Feng attacked, they were all able to sense his strength.

Whilst a cultivation of rank two Martial Immortal could not be considered to be the strongest in the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm, it was most definitely among the peak experts.

Chu Feng's cultivation had shattered their impression of the Chu Heavenly Clan. After all, they felt that the people from the Chu Heavenly Clan were all trash. Never had they ever encountered such a powerful existence amongst the Chu Heavenly Clansmen.

That was the reason why they revealed such intense fear in their eyes.

"Scram," right at that moment, a voice sounded from deep inside the cave.

Chu Feng looked toward the direction of the voice and discovered that there was a palace located in the center of the numerous cultivation formations.

That palace was not very large. However, it was circulating with light. Not even Chu Feng's Heaven's Eyes were able to see through it.

That palace was a treasure in itself. After being infused with spirit power, an enormous effect was unleashed from it.

It was worth mentioning that directly below that palace was the center of the cultivation resource that Chu Feng's grandfather had nurtured.

That palace was frantically absorbing the power emitted by that cultivation resource.

Chu Feng looked to that palace and said, "This place does not belong to you all."

"Take advantage of the fact that I'm not angry yet and scam immediately. Otherwise... you will have to shoulder the consequences of your actions," that voice sounded from the palace again.

This time around, the attitude of that voice was even more rude and unreasonable.

Chapter 3251 - Wuma Shengjie

At that moment, Chu Feng's expression also became serious.

His opponent should've already discovered that he was a rank two Martial Immortal.

However, his opponent was still acting so arrogant, and did not place Chu Feng in his eyes.

This could only mean one thing. That is, his opponent's strength was very likely stronger than his own.

At the very least, Chu Feng's opponent would not be weaker than him.

"Wuma Shengjie, was it?" Chu Feng asked.

Chu Feng had heard the Wuma Heavenly Clan's Wuma Shengjie being mentioned repeatedly while he was traveling to the New Excellence Grand Assembly.

Originally, the Wuma Heavenly Clansmen in the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm were in the same sort of situation as the Chu Heavenly Clansmen.

It was Wuma Shengjie who, by himself, defeated numerous opponents, and even brought the Wuma Heavenly Clan into the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm's Overlord Region.

The Wuma Heavenly Clansmen that had surrounded Chu Feng earlier, although imposing, were overall very weak. Even though they were stronger than the Chu Heavenly Clansmen, they were not that much stronger.

From this, it could be seen that the Wuma Heavenly Clansmen in the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm were generally quite weak.

However, even though Chu Feng had revealed his strength, the person inside the palace still did not place Chu Feng in his eyes.

Chu Feng deduced that there was only a single person among the Wuma Heavenly Clansmen that possessed that sort of confidence. As for that person, he was that rumored exceptional genius, Wuma Shengjie.

“Since you’ve heard about me, shouldn’t you back out right now as to avoid defeat? It would appear that you’ve truly grown tired of living?”

The voice from the palace was heard again. At the same time, a figure slowly walked out from the palace.

That person was wearing the same sort of outfit as the other Wuma Heavenly Clansmen. Merely, he was wearing a hat over his head.

Although that hat was not at all worn out, it looked very worn out for some reason. Regardless, the hat was very ugly.

As for that person, his appearance was somewhat peculiar. It wasn’t that he was ugly. Rather, he gave off a very uncomfortable feeling.

His skin was yellow, beeswax yellow. It was as if he were suffering from malnutrition.

It would be one thing if that were all; however that man’s face was also covered in spots. It was like fly feces had covered his face.

In short, that man looked very dirty. Seeing him, one would feel uncomfortable.

“You are Wuma Shengjie?” Chu Feng asked.

Actually, even without asking, Chu Feng knew that the man before him must be the exceptional genius of the Wuma Heavenly Clan, Wuma Shengjie.

Merely, Chu Feng was still unable to keep himself from asking. As for the reason why, it was because that man was simply too different from the other exceptional geniuses Chu Feng had met in the past.

For the other geniuses Chu Feng had met before, even if they weren't extraordinarily handsome, they still appeared very imposing and impressive. They gave off a sort of air that ordinary people simply did not possess.

However, the man before him was simply too ordinary. No, it would be elevating him to call him ordinary. He simply had no looks and no aura. In terms of being eccentric, he was nowhere comparable to Wang Qiang.

The reason for that was because even though Wang Qiang was eccentric, he was so eccentric that one would have no choice but to pay attention to him.

As for that Wuma Shengjie, there was simply nothing particular about him. If he were to be placed among a crowd, no one would bother to pay attention to him, and people would only distance themselves from him.

That said, there was one aspect about him that surprised Chu Feng.

Had it been someone else, they would definitely become angry from Chu Feng asking a question that he already knew the answer to. However, that Wuma Shengjie did not get angry.

He merely looked to Chu Feng and spoke indifferently, "I will give you this final chance. Scram immediately, and I won't look further into you injuring my clansmen."

After he finished saying those words, Wuma Shengjie turned around. It seemed like he had no intention to pay attention to Chu Feng.

"And what if I don't?" Chu Feng asked.

"Woosh~~~"

Suddenly, Wuma Shengjie turned back again and looked to Chu Feng.

His sharp gaze was like two sharp swords intending to penetrate Chu Feng's soul.

Most importantly, at the instant Wuma Shengjie turned around, his aura was completely unleashed.

Rank four Martial Immortal. That Wuma Shengjie was actually a rank four Martial Immortal.

This Wuma Shengjie's cultivation was actually two entire levels above the renowned Linghu Mingye.

At that moment, even Chu Feng's expression changed. **noVE)/b-In**

He finally realized why the Dongguo Heavenly Clansmen all addressed Wuma Shengjie as an exceptional genius, and why they said that Wuma Shengjie was the strongest dark horse among all the geniuses.

Sure enough, this Wuma Shengjie possessed valiant strength.

Most importantly, Chu Feng felt that that Wuma Shengjie's cultivation was most definitely not this high when he first entered the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm.

He had been progressing the entire time. Furthermore, the speed at which his cultivation increased was extremely fast. Should this continue, the Linghu Heavenly Clan would likely not be able to contend against him, and Wuma Shengjie would end up ruling the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm.

"Wuma Shengjie, your reputation is well justified."

"However, my apologies, even if you are a rank four Martial Immortal, I will still not leave this place."

As Chu Feng spoke, the Divine level Lightning Mark appeared on his forehead. Chu Feng's cultivation increased from rank two Martial Immortal to rank three Martial Immortal.

At the same time, the Ancient Era's War Axe and Ancient Era's War Sword also appeared, and began to revolve around Chu Feng like divine artifacts, protecting him.

At that moment, Chu Feng was not only a rank three Martial Immortal, but he also gained a heaven-defying battle power capable of surmounting a level of cultivation.

The current Chu Feng was capable of fighting against a rank four Martial Immortal.

Seeing Chu Feng's various abilities, even the previously arrogant Wuma Shengjie revealed a change in expression.

Wuma Shengjie was staring at the Divine character on Chu Feng's forehead. With an extremely surprised tone, he asked, "You've trained in the Divine Punishment Mysterious Technique?"

However, before Chu Feng could reply, Wuma Shengjie spoke again, "No wonder you're so confident. However, even so, you will still not be my match."

"Woosh~~~"

After he finished saying those words, Wuma Shengjie's body shifted. In the blink of an eye, he arrived before Chu Feng.

He did not use any Immortal Armaments, nor did he use any martial skills. Wuma Shengjie merely shot forth a punch explosively toward Chu Feng's face.

Chapter 3252 - Battle Between Geniuses

Wuma Shengjie's speed was extremely fast. Had it been someone else, his punch would have definitely landed.

However, Chu Feng was able to see the incoming punch with full clarity.

Chu Feng raised his arm and made a fist with his hand. He aimed his fist at Wuma Shengjie and shot it forth explosively.

"Bang~~~"

A loud sound was heard. That sound resembled a loud metallic collision. At the same time as that sound was heard, the cave began to tremble violently, and shattered rocks began to fly in all directions.

Chu Feng's fist and Wuma Shengjie's fist had collided.

The collision of the two fists not only brought forth a huge commotion, but both Chu Feng and Wuma Shengjie also fell back several steps.

Affected by the force, Chu Feng was unable to control himself, and fell back for a total of thirty-nine steps before finally stabilizing himself.

"Taa~~~"

At the moment when Chu Feng stabilized his footing and raised his head, Wuma Shengjie also managed to stabilize his footing.

At that moment, Wuma Shengjie was looking at Chu Feng with an annoyed and displeased expression.

Although the collision of their fists had come out even, Chu Feng managed to stabilize after falling back thirty-nine steps whereas he only managed to stabilize after falling back forty-one steps.

The additional two steps caused Wuma Shengjie to feel that he came out as the loser in their initial confrontation.

That was why Wuma Shengjie was displeased.

"Watch my attack!"

A golden ray flashed past as Wuma Shengjie pounced toward Chu Feng like a fierce tiger.

This time around, there was an item in Wuma Shengjie's hand.

It was a golden dagger.

The dagger was not very long. It was only a bit more than a foot in length. However, it was extremely sharp. It looked as if the dagger was capable of slicing through even space itself. The appearance of the dagger caused the Immortal level martial power contained within this area to revolve around it.

That dagger was an Immortal Armament, and it was extremely powerful.

Even among Immortal Armaments, that dagger would be considered a top quality weapon.

However, every motion of Wuma Shengjie's movements was captured by Chu Feng. Seeing that Wuma Shengjie had come at him explosively again, Chu Feng did not hesitate either.

Chu Feng shouted, "I've been waiting!"

"Clank~~~"

As Chu Feng spoke, his hand streaked across his Cosmos Sack. As it did so, a large blade appeared in Chu Feng's hand.

That blade was also an Immortal Armament.

With a move of his foot, Chu Feng soared into the sky and began to fly toward Wuma Shengjie.

In the blink of an eye, Chu Feng and Wuma Shengjie collided once more.

Blade rays began to wreak havoc as sparks scattered and the sound of metallic collisions sounded nonstop.

However, the confrontation between the two only lasted for a short moment before Chu Feng shot out from the battle like a meteor. After landing on the ground, Chu Feng moved back repeatedly.

Originally, it was Chu Feng who was on the fierce offense. With his large blade in hand, Chu Feng had slashed down toward Wuma Shengjie. It was a very powerful attack.

However, runes and symbols suddenly emerged on Wuma Shengjie's dagger. Then, Wuma Shengjie casually waved it.

As Chu Feng's blade collided with Wuma Shengjie's dagger, Chu Feng felt as if he had been attacked by countless Immortal Armaments. The powerful attack forced Chu Feng back explosively. Even after landing, Chu Feng still took nearly a hundred steps back before finally managing to stabilize himself.

"You're quite skilled. Unfortunately, your weapon is too weak," Wuma Shengjie's voice was heard.

Chu Feng raised his head and discovered that Wuma Shengjie was looking at him with a complacent smile and a ridiculing gaze on his face.

"Indeed, this weapon is not sufficient. It's time to change it for another."

As Chu Feng spoke, he threw away the Immortal Armament blade he was holding.

Seeing this scene, not to mention the other spectators from the Wuma Heavenly Clan, even Wuma Shengjie's expression changed.

No matter how bad the quality of that Immortal Armament blade might be, it was still an Immortal Armament, something of considerable value. How could Chu Feng just toss it away like that?

"Buzz~~~"

At the same time as Chu Feng tossed away the Immortal Armament blade, he streaked his palm across his Cosmos Sack. In the next moment, a long bow appeared in his hand.

Holding the bow in his hand, Chu Feng asked Wuma Shengjie with a smile, "What do you think about this weapon?"

At that moment, Wuma Shengjie had a change in expression.

Ignoring the quality of Chu Feng's bow, Wuma Shengjie's dagger actually started to react after the bow appeared. His dagger was actually trembling slightly.

It was... afraid.

Wuma Shengjie's dagger was no ordinary weapon. It was a treasure from the Ancient Era, and a top quality weapon among Immortal Armaments.

For his dagger to tremble like that; it could only mean one thing.

The bow in Chu Feng's hand was of even higher quality than his dagger.

The bow in Chu Feng's hand naturally possessed a superb quality.

After all, it was the Immortal Armament used by Exalted Archer, the Immortal Archery Bow.

Back then, the Immortal Archery Bow had disappeared with Exalted Archer, and ended up becoming a legend. As such, the bow in Chu Feng's hand was a legendary Immortal Armament.

As for its quality, it was, without a doubt, extremely superb. The Immortal Archery Bow was known to be a king among Immortal Armaments.

The stronger a weapon was, the more difficult it was to handle it.

Back when Chu Feng had been a Heavenly Immortal, he was able to use Immortal Armaments with the help of the Utmost Exalted Wrist Protector.

However, he was unable to handle the Immortal Archery Bow.

But now, as a Martial Immortal, Chu Feng was finally able to use the Immortal Archery Bow, that king amongst Immortal Armaments.

"That's a very nice bow you have there. I'm taking it," Wuma Shengjie said to Chu Feng.

"What do you mean?" Chu Feng asked.

"Hand me your bow and I will ignore the disrespect you've shown today," Wuma Shengjie said.

He had actually taken a fancy to Chu Feng's Immortal Archery Bow.

"You wish to obtain my Immortal Archery Bow? That would depend on if you're capable of it," Chu Feng said.

"Immortal Archery Bow?! You're saying that bow of yours is the Immortal Archery Bow, the Immortal Armament used by Exalted Archer when he was alive?!" Wuma Shengjie asked in surprise.

"So you've also heard of Exalted Archer. That's right, this bow was indeed the Immortal Archery Bow used by Exalted Archer when he was alive," Chu Feng answered.

"Haha, I truly never expected for you to actually possess such a treasure. In that case, I am even more determined to obtain that bow of yours."

Wuma Shengjie suddenly became excited. At the same time, his body shifted, and he began to rapidly fly toward Chu Feng.

This time around, Wuma Shengjie's gaze was not fixed on Chu Feng. Instead, it was completely fixed on the Immortal Archery Bow in Chu Feng's hand.

Wuma Shengjie... was planning to seize Chu Feng's Immortal Archery Bow.

Chapter 3253 - Unsealed Power

Chu Feng was already prepared for Wuma Shengjie, who was flying toward him with the intent to seize his Immortal Archery Bow.

Chu Feng was very calm, and had a confident smile on his face the entire time.

Then, Chu Feng stabilized his footing and held the bow with his left hand, while pulling fiercely and repeatedly with his right hand.

"Woosh, woosh, woosh~~~"

In the next moment, countless golden arrows shot explosively from Chu Feng's Immortal Archery Bow like a torrential rain.

Those arrows were all aimed at Wuma Shengjie.

With a wall of arrows flying toward him, Wuma Shengjie was simply unable to avoid them.

However, faced with the incoming arrows, Wuma Shengjie showed no sign of fear, and began to brandish the Immortal Armament dagger in his hand.

As the golden rays wreaked havoc, boundless martial power turned into a golden bright and dazzling shield before Wuma Shengjie.

Soon, the arrows arrived and began to bombard the martial power shield.

"Clank, clank, clank~~~"

Sparks and energy ripples began to scatter about.

The initial confrontation between the two powerful Immortal Armaments created a feast of a battle.

That said, when two fierce tigers fight, one will eventually emerge victorious. This was even more so when it came to two Immortal Armaments.

Admittedly, the martial power shield formed by the Immortal Armament dagger was impregnable.

However, the arrows shot out from the Immortal Archery Bow were extremely powerful.

With the situation being like that, Wuma Shengjie was shot flying out. He was unable to stabilize his footing after being shot back to where he previously was, and continued to fall back for several tens of thousands of meters.

It was only when Chu Feng stopped shooting arrows that Wuma Shengjie managed to stabilize his footing.

"I'm afraid you won't be able to forcibly snatch my Immortal Archery Bow," Chu Feng looked to Wuma Shengjie with a beaming smile. There was a trace of ridicule in his tone.

"Humph. Chu Feng, did you really think that you would be a match for me?" A clear expression of anger appeared on Wuma Shengjie's face.

"How am I not a match for you?" Chu Feng asked with a beaming smile. He seemed to be truly confused.

"Zzzzz~::~" n(-Ovelb1n

Suddenly, lightning started to gather on Wuma Shengjie's forehead. Shortly after that, a Heaven level Lightning Mark appeared on his forehead.

At the same time as that happened, Wuma Shengjie's cultivation increased from rank four Martial Immortal to rank five Martial Immortal.

"Did you think that among the Heavenly Bloodline possessors, only you who has trained in the Divine Punishment Mysterious Technique is able to unleash the power of the Lightning Mark?" Wuma Shengjie was still emitting deep hostility when he asked those words.

He was furious because he felt that he was being underestimated.

It was common knowledge that Heavenly Bloodline possessors were extremely powerful. They were so powerful that Divine Bodies were simply incomparable to them.

The reason for that was because Heavenly Bloodline possessors were able to unlock their various abilities, their Lightning Armor, Lightning Wings and Lightning Mark, as their cultivations increased.

The Lightning Armor, Lightning Wings and Lightning Mark were all capable of increasing the cultivation of the Heavenly Bloodline possessor by a single level.

With all three, one could increase one's cultivation by three entire levels.

For martial cultivators, increasing a single level of cultivation was already an extremely difficult task.

To be able to increase one's cultivation by three entire levels instantly using the power of one's bloodline, how frightening was that?

However, after Heavenly Bloodline possessors reached the True Immortal realm, their bloodline power would be sealed.

Without the power of their Lightning Armor, Lightning Wings and Lightning Mark, Heavenly Bloodline possessors would stand at the same starting line as other martial cultivators.

Reportedly, only those with exceptional talent would be able to unlock their three bloodline powers.

After Chu Feng became a True Immortal, his bloodline power was also sealed.

However, Chu Feng immediately unsealed the power of his Lightning Mark after reaching the True Immortal realm.

That being said, Chu Feng was not the only one that was capable of this feat. There were many geniuses in the Ancestral Martial Starfield that were capable of this feat.

Naturally, that included Wuma Shengjie.

Actually, this sort of thing was common knowledge to the great majority of the people in the Ancestral Martial Starfield.

However, Chu Feng reacted as if he did not know about this. Even though Wuma Shengjie had clearly not used the power of his Lightning Mark yet, Chu Feng was acting very arrogantly.

This made Wuma Shengjie feel that Chu Feng might be thinking that only he had managed to unseal the power of his Lightning Mark, whereas he, Wuma

Shengjie, had not. Wuma Shengjie felt that that was the reason why Chu Feng looked down on him like that.

If that was the case, it would be an enormous sign of contempt. How could Wuma Shengjie not be furious?

"Wuma Shengjie, why would you say something like that? Could it be that you had some sort of misunderstanding toward me?" Chu Feng asked with a confused expression.

"Bastard, exactly what are you trying to say?" The anger in Wuma Shengjie's eyes did not decrease. However, an expression of confusion also emerged in his eyes.

The reason for that was because he had unleashed his Lightning Mark precisely to prove to Chu Feng that he was not the only one that had managed to unseal the power of the Lightning Mark. He was trying to show Chu Feng that he, Wuma Shengjie, had also unsealed the power of his Lightning Mark.

However, after Wuma Shengjie unleashed the power of his Lightning Mark and increased his cultivation, Chu Feng actually showed no sign of surprise. It was as if Chu Feng already knew that he, Wuma Shengjie, had already unsealed the power of his Lightning Mark.

With the situation being like that, Wuma Shengjie felt confused.

If Chu Feng already knew that he had yet to use the power of his Lightning Mark, how could Chu Feng still be so confident?

"Wuma Shengjie, since I've already heard about you, how could I not know that you've already unsealed the power of your Lightning Mark?" Chu Feng said to Wuma Shengjie.

Hearing those words, Wuma Shengjie became certain that Chu Feng already knew that he had unsealed the power of his Lightning Mark.

"Since you already know that I am capable of using my Lightning Mark, why do you dare to challenge me, a rank four Martial Immortal, with your cultivation of rank two Martial Immortal?" Wuma Shengjie asked.

"Why?" Chu Feng smiled. Then, he said, "Maybe it's because of this?"

"Zzzzzz~~~"

After he finished saying those words, lightning began to appear on Chu Feng's body.

The lightning had nine different colors. It seemed like nine ferocious beasts had emerged from Chu Feng's body.

The lightning was very strange. It did not cause any damage to Chu Feng's clothes, but instead covered them.

As the nine-colored lightning interwove with itself, it actually formed an armor of lightning around Chu Feng's clothes.

Not only was the lightning armor vivid and lifelike, but it was also extremely impressive. It gave off the airs of a mighty and unstoppable ruler.

"That is?!"

Seeing the armor composed of nine-colored lightning, all of the Wuma Heavenly Clansmen present, including Wuma Shengjie, revealed an enormous change in expression. Disbelief filled their wide-open eyes.

The reason for that was because the armor on Chu Feng's body was one of the Heavenly Bloodline's sealed powers, the Lightning Armor!!!

Chapter 3254 - The Might Of The Divine Punishment Mysterious Technique

The Lightning Armor covered Chu Feng's body.

Not only was the armor made of lightning and emitting an impressive aura, but Chu Feng's cultivation also increased by a level after it appeared.

Chu Feng's actual cultivation was currently that of a rank two Martial Immortal. After unleashing his Divine level Lightning Mark, Chu Feng's cultivation had increased to that of a rank three Martial Immortal.

And now, the Lightning Armor had increased Chu Feng's cultivation once more to that of a rank four Martial Immortal.

On top of that, Chu Feng had a secret skill, the Ancient Era's War Sword, that was capable of granting him a heaven-defying battle power capable of surmounting a single level of cultivation.

Even though Wuma Shengjie had increased his cultivation to that of a rank five Martial Immortal with the power of his Lightning Mark, Chu Feng was still capable of fighting him.

That said, what the Wuma Heavenly Clansmen were focused on right now was not Chu Feng's increased cultivation. Instead, it was Chu Feng's Lightning Armor.

Astonished. Everyone from the Wuma Heavenly Clan, including Wuma Shengjie, were astonished.

The Lightning Armor was something that practically all Heavenly Bloodline possessors had grasped before reaching the True Immortal realm.

However, upon reaching the True Immortal realm, the power of their Lightning Armor had been sealed.

In the entire Ancestral Martial Starfield, there were countless experts that possessed Heavenly Bloodlines.

However, even for those peak experts, not a single one of them was capable of unleashing the power of the Lightning Armor.

From this, one could tell how difficult it was to unseal the power of the Lightning Armor.

However Chu Feng, who was only a rank two Martial Immortal, actually managed to unseal the power of the Lightning Armor.

How could one not be astonished by that?

Not to mention them, even if it were peak experts of the Ancestral Martial Starfield, they too would be astonished upon seeing the Lightning Armor on Chu Feng's body.

After all, Chu Feng had truly accomplished what others were incapable of doing.

Furthermore, not only did Chu Feng's Lightning Armor give off very imposing airs and make him look like a ruler, but the construction of Chu Feng's Lightning Armor was also different from that of other Lightning Armors.

The form of Chu Feng's Lightning Armor was more exquisite and refined. Combined with its imposing might, it simply looked like a work of the gods. Both its form and its aura were not something that ordinary Lightning Armors could compare to.

Chu Feng's Lightning Armor was simply unrivalled.

After being astonished, Wuma Shengjie asked, "Could it be... that this is the power of the Divine Punishment Mysterious Technique?"

Wuma Shengjie felt that the reason why Chu Feng's Lightning Armor looked so special was most definitely because of his Divine Punishment Mysterious Technique.

He felt that it was Chu Feng's Divine Punishment Mysterious Technique that had transformed the appearance of his Lightning Armor and allowed him to unseal the power of the Lightning Armor at the cultivation of a Martial Immortal.

"Your observational ability is pretty decent. I'll have to give you a big thumbs up," Chu Feng looked to Wuma Shengjie with a smile on his face, and actually raised his thumb.

The reason for that was because Wuma Shengjie had guessed correctly.

Actually, Chu Feng had felt that the power within his bloodline that had been sealed for a very long time had awakened the moment he had reached the Martial Immortal realm.

As for that power, it was the power of the Lightning Armor.

In other words, Chu Feng's Lightning Armor was already unsealed when he was a rank one Martial Immortal.

Furthermore, it was all thanks to the Divine Punishment Mysterious Technique.

The Divine Punishment Mysterious Technique, that legendary paramount mysterious technique, that mysterious technique where its practitioner would have to undergo the danger of death with every increase in cultivation, did not have any extraordinary aspects to it before one reached the Martial Immortal

realm, apart from its Divine level Lightning Mark being able to suppress other Lightning Marks.

At least, those geniuses trained in the Heaven Punishment Mysterious Technique enjoyed practically the same benefits as Chu Feng's Divine Punishment Mysterious Technique.

It was only when Chu Feng reached the Martial Immortal realm that the power of the Divine Punishment Mysterious Technique finally emerged.

Practically no one amongst the Martial Immortal-level Heavenly Bloodline possessors that had trained in the Heaven Punishment Mysterious Technique were able to unseal their Lightning Armor. However, Chu Feng managed to accomplish the impossible.

It could be said that Chu Feng was simply unique and unmatched. The reason for that was because, in the current Ancestral Martial Starfield, no one had accomplished what Chu Feng had.

Not even the geniuses trained in the Heaven Punishment Mysterious Technique were capable of accomplishing what Chu Feng had accomplished.

Chu Feng's Divine Punishment Mysterious Technique had suppressed the Heaven Punishment Mysterious Technique in its essence.

"The Divine Punishment Mysterious Technique's reputation is truly not in vain."

"That said, what surprises me even more is the fact that a person like you actually appeared in the Chu Heavenly Clan."

"What is your name?" Wuma Shengjie asked.

As matters stood, Wuma Shengjie was filled with curiosity towards Chu Feng; He felt an urge to find out who Chu Feng was.

"I am the Chu Heavenly Clan's Chu Feng," Chu Feng replied.

"Chu Feng?" Hearing Chu Feng's answer, Wuma Shengjie's expression changed. He seemed to have thought of something. He asked, "What relationship do you have with Chu Xuanyuan?"

"He is my father," Chu Feng answered.

Once Chu Feng's answer was said, the Wuma Heavenly Clansmen present all revealed a change in expression. Some among them even opened their mouths wide in shock.

In fact, even Wuma Shengjie, who was prepared for that answer, was unable to contain his surprise upon personally hearing the response from Chu Feng's mouth.

Chu Xuanyuan was simply too famous. Should someone be related to him, others would immediately pay attention to them. This was even more so when it was his son.

"Sure enough, I've guessed correctly. That said, it's not that difficult of a guess. After all, for someone from the Chu Heavenly Clan to have the opportunity to learn the Divine Punishment Mysterious Technique and be able to successfully learn it, that person could only be Chu Xuanyuan's son."

"It would appear that the rumors of the world are not reliable at all," Wuma Shengjie said with a smile.

The rumors that he spoke of were naturally the rumors that stated that Chu Xuanyuan's son had long since died.

"That said, Chu Feng, don't think that you will really be able to contend against me just because you've trained in the Divine Punishment Mysterious Technique and unsealed the power of the Lightning Armor."

"Furthermore, do not think that I will fear you because you're Chu Xuanyuan's son."

"I, Wuma Shengjie, fear no one."

After he finished saying those words, many crimson vein lines suddenly appeared on Wuma Shengjie's body. They crawled out from Wuma Shengjie's body like bugs and covered his entire body.

The crimson vein lines were flickering with light. Even though Wuma Shengjie was wearing clothes, they were unable to block the light.

After the crimson vein lines appeared, Wuma Shengjie started to frown. A painful expression appeared on his face.

However, at that moment, Wuma Shengjie's cultivation increased once more.

Wuma Shengjie's cultivation reached rank six Martial Immortal.

"Chu Feng, what other abilities do you possess? Go ahead and use them."

"Today, I, Wuma Shengjie, shall properly experience exactly how powerful Chu Xuanyuan's son might be!" Wuma Shengjie looked to Chu Feng and spoke loudly.

There was no longer disdain for Chu Feng in his eyes. Even though Wuma Shengjie's cultivation had increased to rank six Martial Immortal, he still did not look down on Chu Feng.

Instead, Wuma Shengjie's eyes were filled with seriousness.

The reason for this was not because Chu Feng had unleashed the power of the Lightning Armor. Most importantly, it was because of Chu Feng's identity as Chu Xuanyuan's son. Wuma Shengjie did not dare to treat Chu Feng lightly.

The reason for that was because he did not know if Chu Feng possessed any other trick up his sleeve besides the Divine Punishment Mysterious Technique.

Thus, even though Wuma Shengjie now held absolute superiority over Chu Feng, he was still prepared for a fierce battle.

"Woosh~~~"

However, right at that moment, a flash of light flew past. Following that, a weapon landed before Wuma Shengjie.

Looking toward the item that had appeared before him, an astonished expression filled Wuma Shengjie's face.

The reason for that was because he discovered that what had landed before him was actually the Immortal Archery Bow.

Chu Feng actually tossed the Immortal Archery Bow to him.

Right at that moment, Chu Feng slowly spoke, "I will leave that bow with you for now."

"What do you mean by that?" Wuma Shengjie asked.

"You're strong. I am no match for you. I admit defeat," Chu Feng said.

"You..."

Seeing Chu Feng's attitude of admitting defeat, Wuma Shengjie felt completely speechless.

His speechlessness was not because Chu Feng was so overwhelmingly confident earlier, yet decided to concede now.

The reason why Wuma Shengjie felt speechless was because it was the first time he had met someone who was able to admit defeat so calmly.

Chapter 3255 - Grandfather's Present

"What exactly are you trying to do here?" Wuma Shengjie asked.

Wuma Shengjie was still a bit angry. The reason for that was because he had a feeling that Chu Feng did not admit defeat out of sincerity.

After all, Wuma Shengjie had never met a person who had admitted defeat in such a voluntary manner.

"I will leave the bow with you for now and come to find you to retrieve it later," Chu Feng said.

"Find me to retrieve it later?" Wuma Shengjie started to frown. He felt very uncomfortable upon hearing Chu Feng's words.

"What's wrong? Am I not clear enough?"

"Very well, I'll make myself clearer then. I admit that I have lost to you today. That's why I've lost my bow to you."

"That said, this bow, nevertheless, possesses a somewhat special significance to me. Thus, if I'm able to defeat you in the future, you'll have to return that bow to me," Chu Feng said to Wuma Shengjie. After he finished saying those words, he turned around and proceeded to leave.

However, as Chu Feng started leaving, Wuma Shengjie shouted, "Wait!"

"What's this? Have you decided to change your plan upon seeing my concession now? Are you not satisfied with my Immortal Archery Bow?" Chu Feng turned around.

"Since you've decided to hand me the Immortal Archery Bow of your own accord, I will naturally not make things difficult for you. However, there's one thing that I hope that you can assist me with," Wuma Shengjie said.

"What is it? Speak away," Chu Feng said.

"Don't mention our Wuma Heavenly Clan being here to others, especially not to the Linghu Heavenly Clan," Wuma Shengjie said.

"It would appear that you have a conflict with the Linghu Heavenly Clan," Chu Feng said.

Before Wuma Shengjie could answer, Chu Feng added, "Rest assured, an enemy's enemy is a friend. We could be said to have a united front. I will definitely not put you in danger."

"You have a conflict with the Linghu Heavenly Clan?" Wuma Shengjie asked.

"Not only do I have conflict with them, but the enmity between us is quite deep," Chu Feng said.

"Got it. You can leave," Wuma Shengjie said.

"You're letting me leave already? You trust me this much?" Chu Feng asked.

"It's not that I trust you. Instead, I trust your grandfather and father."

"I firmly believe that the descendant of those two individuals will not be a despicable man that will go against his promise," Wuma Shengjie said.

"Of course," Chu Feng smiled.

After he finished saying those words, Chu Feng turned around and left.

Chu Feng actually really ended up leaving like that.

Only Wuma Shengjie and the puzzled Wuma Heavenly Clansmen remained.

The Wuma Heavenly Clansmen were staring at Wuma Shengjie the entire time. It seemed like they wanted to say something. However, they waited until Chu Feng completely disappeared from their sight before saying anything.

"Shengjie, why did you let him go?"

"We have no grievance with him to begin with, there's no need for us to make things difficult for him. Besides... who among you all can be certain that he does not have any other tricks up his sleeve beside his Divine Punishment Mysterious Technique and those strange secret skills?"

"Remember, he is Chu Hanxian's grandson, Chu Xuanyuan's son."

"Although the Chu Heavenly Clan is not something to be feared, it's different for the descendant of those two individuals," Wuma Shengjie said.

"Shengjie, what you said is very true. Indeed, that Chu Feng's abilities were simply too frightening."

"That's right. He actually managed to unseal his Lightning Armor in the Martial Immortal realm. This is the first time I've encountered someone as powerful as him."

At that moment, the people from the Wuma Heavenly Clan began to nod in succession. Lingering fear filled their eyes as they recalled Chu Feng's abilities.

"Well then, continue training," after he finished saying those words, Wuma Shengjie began to walk toward the palace. As for the other Wuma Heavenly Clansmen, they all began to walk toward the various grand formations and began to continue their training.

As for Chu Feng, he had not hidden his abilities. Instead, he was truly no match for Wuma Shengjie.

That said, Chu Feng did not leave just like that. After all, the cultivation resource there was discovered by his grandfather, and it was thanks to his grandfather's power that the cultivation resource managed to grow to its current state. Chu Feng had entered the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm mainly for that cultivation resource.

That cultivation resource was a gift left to him by his grandfather. As such, Chu Feng would naturally not just leave like that. He would not hand the treasure of his grandfather to someone else.

However, that place was already discovered by people from the Wuma Heavenly Clan. Furthermore, Chu Feng was not a match for Wuma Shengjie.

Chu Feng was unable to forcibly snatch the cultivation resource from that place. With no choice, Chu Feng could only use some tricks.

Chu Feng pretended to leave, but he actually began to set up a spirit formation after putting some distance between himself and the Wuma Heavenly Clansmen.

Using the spirit formation, Chu Feng went deep into the underground region of the cave. As he entered the underground region, he was able to feel even more powerful natural energies.

Furthermore, he soon discovered the spirit formation set up by Wuma Shengjie.

Wuma Shengjie had forcibly moved the natural energies and gathered them into the cave for him and his clansmen to train with using that spirit formation.

That said, Wuma Shengjie was actually only using the natural energies there, and had not actually discovered the cultivation resource.

In other words, the natural energies that Wuma Shengjie and the others were training with were merely natural energies that were overflowing from the cultivation resource, and was not the cultivation resource itself.

This was understandable. After all, that cultivation resource was simply too difficult to find.

Even Chu Feng would not be able to find it using his own abilities.

From this, one could tell exactly how powerful Chu Feng's grandfather and father were back then.

Even though they were clearly people of the younger generation back then, the concealment formations that they set up was actually something that not even the current Chu Feng could breach.

Should Chu Feng have existed in the same generation as them, he would likely have been unable to withstand a single blow from either of them.

Although Chu Feng was unable to breach the concealment formation using his own abilities, he, fortunately, possessed a spirit formation to discover the cultivation resource left behind by his grandfather.

Having that spirit formation in hand was akin to having the key to open the gate. Everything naturally became much simpler.

After Chu Feng finished setting up that spirit formation, he felt as if he had entered another space.

The reason for that was because even though Chu Feng was still standing where he was, an ore had actually appeared before him.

That ore was as tall as two people, and had five different colors. With light circulating through it, the ore resembled an otherworldly item.

The overwhelming natural energies were being emitted from the ore.

The reason why it was said that Chu Feng had entered a different space was because there was originally nothing before him.

However, after Chu Feng successfully set up the spirit formation, a faint body of energy began to spread from the spirit formation. With that, the ore appeared before Chu Feng.

Actually, those were all effects of the spirit formation.

Chu Feng was certain that that ore was the same cultivation resource that his grandfather had discovered and then nurtured to maturity.

"The gift that my grandfather left for me is even more remarkable than I imagined it to be," not only were Chu Feng's eyes filled with excitement, but there was also a deep sense of shock and astonishment in them.

The more Chu Feng observed the ore, the more amazed he became.

Chu Feng was practically certain that the five-colored ore that resembled a natural oddity was absolutely not a simple cultivation resource.

The reason for that was because the ore also contained a very dense amount of spirit power.

The ore resembled a gate. Contained inside the gate was an unimaginably powerful spirit formation.

In other words, what Chu Feng had obtained was not only a powerful cultivation resource, but it might also be a very powerful spirit formation.

Chapter 3256 - Suppressing The Bloodsoul Gu

Although Chu Feng was surprised by how powerful that natural resource was, he did not hesitate after obtaining it.

Chu Feng sat directly before the ore that was circulating exotic light and began to refine it and absorb its energies using his various abilities.

As the cultivation resource had matured, it was actually not difficult to refine it at all. The difficult part was finding it.

As for that most difficult part, it had been settled by Chu Feng.

Actually, it was thanks for Chu Feng's grandfather that he was able to find the true body of the cultivation resource so quickly. Had it not been for the spirit formation left behind by his grandfather, he would have found it very difficult to find the cultivation resource.

.....

Roughly six hours had passed since Chu Feng began to refine the cultivation resource.

On the surface above the cultivation resource, inside the palace in the cave was a majestic spirit formation. Inside that spirit formation were powerful natural energies. Sitting cross-legged in the center of that spirit formation was an individual.

As for that person, he was none other than Wuma Shengjie.

At that moment, Wuma Shengjie's complexion was extremely pale. It seemed as if he was seriously injured and seriously ill. He was extremely withered and weak.

As for the crimson vein lines on his body, although they had greatly dissipated and were nowhere as distinct as when he had fought against Chu Feng, they were still faintly discernible, and flickering with a strange brilliance.

Every time the crimson vein lines flickered with light, Wuma Shengjie would frown.

It was as if the pain that Wuma Shengjie was suffering from was brought forth by the crimson vein lines.

Suddenly, Wuma Shengjie's tightly closed eyes opened. A flustered expression appeared in his eyes.

"Woosh~~~"

Wuma Shengjie immediately got up and dove deep into the cave's underground.

He arrived beside Chu Feng.

The sudden appearance of Wuma Shengjie startled Chu Feng, who was focused on training.

After all, Chu Feng was refining that cultivation resource in secret. He was hiding from Wuma Shengjie.

Chu Feng couldn't help it. After all, he was currently no match for Wuma Shengjie.

That said, even though Wuma Shengjie was clearly less than ten meters away from Chu Feng, and was looking all around with his eyes and even used special observational abilities... he seemed to be unable to see Chu Feng.

"Strange. Why am I feeling that the natural energies in this place are rapidly decreasing?"

"Could it be that the power of this wondrous cultivation ground is limited? As we continue to train with it, it will eventually disappear?"

"Or could it be that a change has occurred to this Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm?"

Wuma Shengjie was frowning deeply as he sighed and lamented with a low voice. *noVe/1b-1n*

Although he spoke very quietly, his words were still heard by Chu Feng.

"Sure enough, he's unable to see me," at that moment, Chu Feng became certain that he was safe.

Wuma Shengjie was unable to see or detect him. Naturally, that was also thanks to the sealing formation left behind by his grandfather.

Confident that he was safe, Chu Feng continued to refine the cultivation resource right next to Wuma Shengjie.

"It's here again. The natural energies actually disappeared this quickly. It would appear that the natural energies of this place will soon disappear completely," suddenly, Wuma Shengjie started to frown even more deeply.

As Chu Feng continued to refine the cultivation resource, the power of the cultivation resource began to rapidly decrease. Wuma Shengjie was able to sense this change.

Wuma Shengjie felt very anxious. He wanted to stop the natural energies from decreasing. However, he was unable to find any way to do so. He felt extremely powerless, as he simply had no idea why the natural energies started to suddenly and rapidly disappear like that.

With the situation being like that, Wuma Shengjie did not continue to stay there. Instead, he flew up and returned to the cave.

"Speed up your training. The natural energies of this place will soon disappear," Wuma Shengjie declared.

"What? The natural energies are going to disappear?"

Hearing what Wuma Shengjie said, the Wuma Heavenly Clansmen all revealed alarmed and helpless expressions.

"Shengjie, what are we to do? You're still no match for the Linghu Heavenly Clan right now. If the natural energies of this place are to disappear, won't you end up missing this opportunity to increase your cultivation?" Panic-stricken

and feeling helpless, the Wuma Heavenly Clansmen began to seek help and answers from Wuma Shengjie.

"This is heaven's will. There's nothing that we can do about it. Quickly, speed up your training. Treasure the final cultivation opportunity presented by this place. When the natural energies of this place completely disappear, we will have to seek out new cultivation resources," Wuma Shengjie said.

After he finished saying those words, Wuma Shengjie returned to the palace. He returned to the spirit formation and sat down cross-legged. He stopped the treatment of his injuries and began to focus on training and refining the natural energies within the formation.

Wuma Shengjie also did not wish to miss out on the final cultivation opportunity presented by that place.

However, not long after Wuma Shengjie entered the formation to train, the expression of pain on his face grew even more intense.

It was the crimson vein lines on his body. They had grown even brighter.

Sure enough, Wuma Shengjie's pain was related to the crimson vein lines.

"Puu~~~"

Suddenly, Wuma Shengjie's mouth opened, and a mouthful of blood sprayed out of his mouth.

Following that, Wuma Shengjie began to cough violently. With every cough, a mouthful of blood sprayed out of his mouth. In merely the blink of an eye, a vast amount of blood covered his body. Furthermore, Wuma Shengjie was shivering from head to toe.

"Shengjie, are you unable to suppress that Bloodsoul Gu again?"

Hearing Wuma Shengjie's painful coughs, many Wuma Heavenly Clansmen ran into the palace. Seeing Wuma Shengjie's current appearance, they all felt extremely pained.

"It's alright. It's my fault. I decided to start training before suppressing it completely. That's why I ended up suffering this backlash," Wuma Shengjie said.

"Shengjie, I know that you're eager for revenge, but your health is more important. As long as the forested mountain still exists, there's no need to fear that there won't be firewood."

"That's right. Shengjie, stop training. It's more important that you suppress the Bloodsoul Gu," the Wuma Heavenly Clansmen began to advise Wuma Shengjie.

"It's all that Chu Feng's fault. If it wasn't for his sudden appearance, Shengjie, you wouldn't have been forced to use the power of the Bloodsoul Gu," some Wuma Heavenly Clansmen began to voice complaints regarding Chu Feng.

"It is I who decided to use the power of the Bloodsoul Gu. It is unrelated to that Chu Feng."

"Everyone, go on out. I will have to focus on suppressing the Bloodsoul Gu," Wuma Shengjie said.

"Go, go, go, all you men, quickly go outside," at that moment, the female Wuma Heavenly Clansmen began to drive the men out.

The males from the Wuma Heavenly Clan all seemed to have realized something and, without any hesitation, began to turn around and leave.

At that moment, apart from Wuma Shengjie, only the women remained.

The women closed the entrance to the palace hall. After that, they began to undress.

"You should all go out too. I can handle this myself," Wuma Shengjie said.

"Shengjie, it will be faster with our help. We are people of the same clan, thus you shouldn't mind this sort of thing."

"That's right. Shengjie, allow us to help you."

"It's always been you helping us. It's time that we help you."

The women said.

"Get out!!!"

Wuma Shengjie shouted loudly. He revealed a displeased expression.

Seeing that, the women no longer said anything. They tidied up their clothes and walked out of the palace.

At that moment, Wuma Shengjie was the only person remaining in the palace.

Chapter 3257 - The God Of The Cultivation Realm

While Wuma Shengjie was treating his injuries, the people from the Wuma Heavenly Clan all continued with their training.

After roughly four hours passed, all of them opened their eyes.

“The natural energies have completely disappeared,” The Wuma Heavenly Clansmen lamented with intense helplessness.

They were very small and insignificant in the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm. For many things, they could only allow nature to take its course.

Not even Wuma Shengjie had the capability to stop it. As for them, it was even more out of the question.

Not long after they opened their eyes, a destructive aura suddenly enveloped them. That aura caused their hair to stand on end, and their hearts to tremble violently.

However, that sort of sensation only lasted for an instant. This caused them to become uncertain as to whether or not that aura was real, or if they were misperceiving things.

“What’s going on?” That frightening sensation that only lasted for an instant caused the Wuma Heavenly Clansmen to think that they’d experienced some sort of illusion.

“You all also felt it?”

Soon, the Wuma Heavenly Clansmen discovered from the expressions of their fellow clansmen that they were not the only ones that felt that destructive aura. It seemed that all of their clansmen present had felt it.

“I thought it to be my imagination. Could it be that it wasn’t a hallucination? You all also felt it?”

“I seem to have heard thunder earlier too.”

The Wuma Heavenly Clansmen began to spiritedly discuss the sensation they'd felt.

They all felt that the strange phenomenon and that unassessable aura that they felt earlier was not a hallucination. They felt that it was very possible for it to be an omen, a very bad omen.

In panic, someone suggested, "It would appear that something has truly occurred. We cannot continue to stay here."

"No, Shengjie is still suppressing the Bloodsoul Gu. We cannot disturb him at this time. Otherwise, we will cause him to suffer a backlash."

"It's better that we wait for Shengjie to finish suppressing the Bloodsoul Gu before leaving this place."

"Mn, it would appear that we can only do that."

At that moment, the people from the Wuma Heavenly Clan turned their eyes to the palace where Wuma Shengjie was as anxiety filled their eyes.

It could be seen that the Wuma Heavenly Clansmen wanted to quickly leave that place. However, upon considering Wuma Shengjie's safety, they decided to stay and wait for him.

Not long afterward, the sensation from earlier was felt once more. Merely, the aura this time around was even more frightening. At the same time, the speed at which it disappeared was even faster.

At that moment, the Wuma Heavenly Clansmen started to panic even more. However, they still managed to calm themselves, and did not disturb Wuma Shengjie.

However, a short moment after that, the frightening sensation was felt once more. Furthermore, the aura this time was even more frightening, and the speed at which it disappeared was again even faster.

This caused the Wuma Heavenly Clansmen to feel even more certain that it was a sign of impending danger.

With this, they started to totally panic. Many Wuma Heavenly Clansmen started to waver, and wanted to leave.

However, taking into consideration the grace that Wuma Shengjie had shown them, they ultimately decided to stay, and also did not go to bother Wuma Shengjie.

Fortunately, after that sort of frightening aura appeared three times, it no longer appeared again.

This slightly alleviated the panic of the Wuma Heavenly Clansmen.

That said, the Wuma Heavenly Clansmen had no idea that the frightening auras that they felt were simply not an omen of danger at all.

Instead, it was the passing of the Divine Tribulation's lightning. The Divine Tribulation's lightning had swept by them three times. Merely, the speed of the lightning was so fast that they were unable to see them. That was the reason why they were only able to feel the frightening aura and hear a flash of thunder.

As for that Divine Tribulation's lightning, it was naturally caused by Chu Feng.

After Chu Feng finished refining the cultivation resource, he immediately began attempting to making a breakthrough.

With the Divine Tribulation's lightning passing by three times, it signified that Chu Feng had managed to make three consecutive breakthroughs in his cultivation.

At that moment, Chu Feng sat cross-legged deep below the cave, as his eyes opened.

Chu Feng's aura was no longer that of a rank two Martial Immortal. Instead, it had increased to that of a rank five Martial Immortal.

Chu Feng's three consecutive breakthroughs had allowed him to become an actual rank five Martial Immortal.

"The gift my grandfather left me is truly amazing."

Chu Feng stood up and looked at his body, and a smile filled his face.

The reason why Chu Feng felt so joyous was not just because he had managed to make three consecutive breakthroughs to become a rank five Martial Immortal.

There was another reason for his happiness. That was that his body had changed.

If one were to pay close attention, one would notice that Chu Feng was emitting a multi-colored radiance.

The reason for that was because Chu Feng had grasped a great power. It was the power of the spirit formation.

At that moment, Chu Feng was able to sense everything regarding the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm.

The various spirit formations, the auras of the cultivators and the cultivation resources of the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm were all within Chu Feng's grasp.

Most importantly, Chu Feng had gained the power of instant teleportation. Should he wish it, he would be able to instantly appear anywhere he wanted to be.

To put it simply, the current Chu Feng was simply a god in the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm.

Chu Feng controlled everything regarding the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm.

The reason for this enormous change was naturally because of that cultivation resource, that gift from Chu Feng's grandfather.

Chu Feng had not only gained natural energies and martial comprehension that allowed his cultivation to increase greatly, but he had also assimilated with the cultivation resource.

As for that cultivation resource, it was actually the formation core of an enormously powerful spirit formation in the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm.

That spirit formation practically linked the entire Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm. That was how Chu Feng had gained his god-like abilities.

“Strange, why can't I feel that girl's aura?”

“It would appear that that girl is even more extraordinary than I had imagined her to be. I am able to sense everything else, but she’s the only exception,” Chu Feng gasped with admiration.

The girl Chu Feng spoke of was naturally Bai Liluo.

Chu Feng was able to sense everyone’s auras with the exception of Bai Liluo’s aura. It was as if Bai Liluo was not present in the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm.

However, Chu Feng was practically certain that Bai Liluo was in the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm. For him to not be able to sense her aura could only mean one thing. That Bai Liluo was so remarkable that she was able to escape the detection of the grand formation.

“Forget it. It’s better that I go and find that Wuma Shengjie first.”

The person Chu Feng wanted to see the most at that moment was not Bai Liluo. Instead, it was Wuma Shengjie.

Chu Feng wanted to quickly retrieve the Immortal Archery Bow from Wuma Shengjie.

“Woosh~~~”

With a single thought, Chu Feng disappeared and reappeared inside the palace.

Chu Feng knew where Wuma Shengjie was. As such, the place he appeared was right in front of Wuma Shengjie.

“This...”

However, when Chu Feng saw Wuma Shengjie, his expression changed enormously. With an astonished face, Chu Feng stood there in a stunned manner.

Chapter 3258 - It’s Time To Abdicate

Before Chu Feng was a bathtub.

Light green water filled the bathtub, and runes and symbols were circulating through the water. The water gave off an intense medicinal smell.

That was most definitely not ordinary water. Instead, it was medicinal water that was infused with spirit formations and many medicinal ingredients.

This water was certainly for healing one's injuries. Furthermore, it was an extremely intense treatment method.

That said, what caught Chu Feng's attention and stunned him was not the medicinal water infused with spirit formations.

Instead, it was the person inside the tub. That person was actually an extremely beautiful woman.

She had delicate features and a superb figure. She was simply a rare beauty capable of causing the downfall of a city or state.

Most importantly, that woman was sitting in the tub completely naked, and with her eyes closed.

Chu Feng was able to see everything clearly.

Chu Feng had seen countless beauties. However, very few among them were actually capable of accelerating his heartbeat.

That said, Chu Feng was not astonished because of that woman's beauty.

The reason why Chu Feng was so astonished was because Chu Feng was able to clearly sense that the naked beauty before him was emitting an aura identical to Wuma Shengjie.

However, she was clearly not Wuma Shengjie. After all, Wuma Shengjie was a man, a very ordinary looking man on top of that.

At this moment when Chu Feng was filled with astonishment, that woman suddenly opened her beautiful eyes.

"Ahhhh~~~"

When the woman saw Chu Feng standing before her, she immediately let out a scream.

At the same time, the woman waved her arm, and clothes immediately draped over her naked body.

After her clothes covered her body, she turned around, and her appearance changed. She had turned into Wuma Shengjie.

"Shengjie, what's wrong?"

Upon hearing Wuma Shengjie's scream, the Wuma Heavenly Clansmen immediately rushed into the palace.

That said, only the women among them rushed in. All the men were still standing outside. Although they were worried, they did not even dare to look into the palace. It seemed like they were deliberately avoiding something.

"So.... you're a woman in disguise as a man?" Chu Feng asked.

"Heavens! Shengjie, how did he know about that? Could it be that you've been seen by him?!"

Chu Feng's words immediately caused those female Wuma Heavenly Clansmen to cry out in alarm.

At that moment, Chu Feng had received the answer to his question even without Wuma Shengjie personally answering it.

Sure enough, that Wuma Shengjie was in disguise as a man. Chu Feng merely did not expect her disguise to be so well-hidden. Not even Chu Feng, with his perceptive ability, was able to see through her disguise.

Chu Feng was certain that Wuma Shengjie must've used some sort of special disguise technique.

"I'll kill you!"

Suddenly, a furious shout was heard. It was Wuma Shengjie.

Not only did Wuma Shengjie have a sinister expression, but she was also overflowing with killing intent. As she spoke, she pounced toward Chu Feng.

She was not playing around. Her killing intent was real; she was really planning to kill Chu Feng.

In fact, it was not only Wuma Shengjie.

At that moment, the Wuma Heavenly Clansmen all managed to guess what had happened. Thus, practically all of the Wuma Heavenly Clansmen were emitting killing intent toward Chu Feng.

"Buzz~~~"

However, right after Wuma Shengjie set off to attack Chu Feng, she was restricted in midair.

It was not only her. At that moment, all of the Wuma Heavenly Clansmen were restricted, and unable to move in the slightest.

"You!!!"

As her raging fury lessened, an astonished expression emerged in Wuma Shengjie's eyes.

She knew that all of this was done by Chu Feng. It was Chu Feng who had restricted their movements with his ability.

However, how could Chu Feng, who was not a match for her before, be so overwhelmingly powerful?

"Eh... this... that..."

"Brother Shengjie, oh no, little sister Shengjie, I truly had no idea that you were a woman. If I had known, I wouldn't have entered here directly."

"As the saying goes, he who does not know is not at fault. You really cannot blame me for what happened here today."

"How about this, I'm not going to retake my Immortal Archery Bow. I'm giving it to you as an apology," Chu Feng spoke with an embarrassed look.

Although it wasn't on purpose, it remained that he had seen her naked body.

As such, Chu Feng felt very apologetic. Furthermore, Chu Feng knew that it was impossible to justify something like that. Thus, after he finished saying those words, Chu Feng disappeared from the palace with a thought.

After Chu Feng left, Wuma Shengjie and the other Wuma Heavenly Clansmen all regained their freedom.

"What just happened? How was that Chu Feng capable of restricting even you?"

The Wuma Heavenly Clansmen asked with puzzled looks.

"His body emitted a faint multi-colored light. That multi-colored light was filled with great spirit power. It was the power of a formation core."

"It's very possible that Chu Feng has gained control over some sort of great spirit formation. It was that spirit formation that gave him his strength," Wuma Shengjie said.

"Didn't he just leave not long ago? How could he gain control over such a power in such a short period of time?"

The Wuma Heavenly Clansmen were all puzzled.

That said, after being astonished by Chu Feng's strength, someone asked with a soft voice, "Shengjie, that Chu Feng... could it be that he saw you..."

"Shut up!"

Hearing those words, Wuma Shengjie was immediately furious. Her overwhelming killing intent was felt by everyone present.

With the situation being like that, the Wuma Heavenly Clansmen immediately closed their mouths. They did not even dare to look at her.

"Do not mention what happened here today to anyone. If someone is to spread word this matter and be discovered by me, do not blame me for not taking into account that we are of the same clan," Wuma Shengjie threatened fiercely.

Sensing that Wuma Shengjie was truly furious, the Wuma Heavenly Clansmen became so scared that they did not even dare to speak.

Quietly, they nodded to indicate to Wuma Shengjie that they would not mention the matter to anyone.

"Chu Feng, I will definitely not let you get away with this."

Wuma Shengjie clenched her fist. The killing intent in her eyes grew even stronger.

One could even hear the sound of her grinding her teeth.

As for Chu Feng, he had arrived at the location where Bai Liluo had entered closed-door training.

However, Chu Feng did not see Bai Liluo upon arriving there.

"Strange. Where did that girl go?"

Chu Feng was frowning. A worried expression was present in his eyes.

Although Chu Feng knew that Bai Liluo possessed remarkable abilities and was extremely powerful, she had, after all, received a backlash from that black silhouette when he left her side. As such, Chu Feng could not be certain that she was safe.

And at present, Chu Feng had carefully inspected the surrounding area. Yet, he saw no trace of Bai Liluo at all.

Even though Chu Feng had gained the power to sense all of the auras present in the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm, he was unable to sense either Bai Liluo or the black silhouette's auras.

With that being the case, Chu Feng became even more worried. He was truly afraid that some sort of mishap might've happened to her.

"Mn?"

Suddenly, Chu Feng's expression changed.

Just then, Chu Feng had carefully sensed the auras present in the entire Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm in an attempt to seek out Bai Liluo.

Although he still didn't manage to find any trace of Bai Liluo's aura, Chu Feng discovered that a group of people had approached the Chu Heavenly Clan's city.

As for that group of people, they were the people from the Linghu Heavenly Clan.

The Linghu Heavenly Clan wouldn't have appeared where the Chu Heavenly Clan was located without reason or cause.

The reason why they would appear now was naturally because of the fact that Chu Feng had offended them. They had gone to seek out the Chu Heavenly Clan for revenge.

"Linghu Heavenly Clan, I didn't go to find you all, yet you all decided to come to my door."

"Very well, it is time for you all to abdicate," Chu Feng said coldly.

Chapter 3259 - Fierce Futile Offense

The Chu Heavenly Clansmen, apart from Chu Feng and the others that had left for the New Excellence Assembly, were practically all inside the main city.

Originally, everything was peaceful.

However, a spirit formation gate suddenly appeared out of thin air. This startled the Chu Heavenly Clansmen.

The reason for that was because people began to appear from that spirit formation gate. Those people all had a common identity -- they were all from the Linghu Heavenly Clan.

As for the Linghu Heavenly Clansmen, they did not place the Chu Heavenly Clan in their eyes at all. Standing high and above, they were like gods on the way to punish mortals as they looked down on the Chu Heavenly Clansmen.

"Chu Heavenly Clansmen, immediately get the hell out here!" A Linghu Heavenly Clansman ordered.

"Milord, what might have brought you all here?"

Seeing that the Linghu Heavenly Clansmen had arrived in a fierce and oppressive manner, they did not immediately exit the city, and instead questioned the Linghu Heavenly Clansmen in a respectful tone.

Seeing that the Chu Heavenly Clansmen did not come out after they were ordered to do so, the Linghu Heavenly Clansmen started frowning with anger in their eyes.

"Impudent! I ordered you all to get the hell out here, so get out here right now! Otherwise, do not blame me for exterminating your entire clan!" That Linghu Heavenly Clansman shouted angrily.

That shout caused heaven and earth to tremble violently. That voice that was several times more ear-piercing than thunder allowed the Chu Heavenly Clansmen to realize how furious that Linghu Heavenly Clansman was.

It would be a lie to say that the Chu Heavenly Clansmen weren't afraid. After all, these were the masters of the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm, the people from the Linghu Heavenly Clan.

Furthermore, even ignoring the strength of the Linghu Heavenly Clan inside the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm, the Linghu Heavenly Clan was still the strongest of the Ancestral Martial Starfield's Ten Great Heavenly Clans.

Although their Chu Heavenly Clan might be the ruler of the Great Chilocosm Upper Realm, they were truly too inferior when compared to the Linghu Heavenly Clan.

Faced with the strength of the Linghu Heavenly Clan, the Chu Heavenly Clansmen were completely lacking in confidence. This was even more so when those Linghu Heavenly Clansmen were already furious.

However, even with that being the case, the Chu Heavenly Clansmen still did not leave the main city.

The reason for that was because they firmly remembered Chu Feng's words.

Chu Feng told them that they must all stay inside the city before his return. He told them that even if they were to discover precious cultivation resources outside the city, they could not leave. The reason for that was because the city was capable of protecting them.

"Milord, we do not dare to show any disrespect toward you all. Merely... exactly what is the matter? Might you be willing to inform us first?" The Chu Heavenly Clansmen asked cautiously.

"Impudent bastards! You all are truly people that will refuse a toast only to be forced to drink a forfeit!"

"If we don't teach you all a lesson, you will truly not understand exactly what sort of status you have!"

At that moment, the Linghu Heavenly Clansmen were completely enraged.

They who had been completely humiliated by Chu Feng had turned all their anger to the Chu Heavenly Clansmen.

With a shout of anger, a person from the Linghu Heavenly Clan started to attack.

With a single thought, a storm immediately gathered. With an imposing might capable of toppling mountains and overturning the sea, the attack charged toward the city where the Chu Heavenly Clansmen were located.

At that moment, all of the Chu Heavenly Clansmen began to shiver in fear.

Being inside the city, they were able to feel how frightening the incoming oppressive might was. The Linghu Heavenly Clansmen were not joking around. They were truly planning to kill them.

“Boom~~~”

Suddenly, a loud explosion was heard. The boundlessly imposing oppressive might turned into energy ripples that scattered outside the city.

“This...”

At that moment, it was not only the Linghu Heavenly Clansmen that were astonished; the Chu Heavenly Clansmen were also astonished.

They were able to clearly see that a mirror-like formation had appeared at the location where that oppressive might had scattered.

It was a spirit formation. That spirit formation had blocked that Linghu Heavenly Clansman’s attack.

“No wonder you all dared to act so arrogantly; to not put us in your eyes. Turns out, it’s because you possess a defensive formation.”

“Did you really think that a mere defensive formation would be able to stop us?”

“Today, I will have you all understand exactly who has authority in the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm!”

After having his oppressive might blocked, that already furious Linghu Heavenly Clansman became even more enraged.

The next moment, it was no longer a single Linghu Heavenly Clansman attacking the city. Instead, all of the Linghu Heavenly Clansmen that had arrived before the Chu Heavenly Clan's city began to attack it.

Not only did they take out their weapons, but they were also using powerful martial skills.

They attacked the city nonstop in wave upon wave. Each wave of attacks was stronger than the last.

However, after a series of attacks, the Linghu Heavenly Clansmen were completely stunned.

They had all unleashed their strongest attacks.

However, not only were they unable to cause any harm to the Chu Heavenly Clansmen inside the city, but they were unable to even damage the tiles and bricks of the city walls in the slightest.

That grand defensive formation had completely blocked all of their attacks.

"This..."

It was not only the Linghu Heavenly Clansmen that were stunned; the Chu Heavenly Clansmen inside the city walls were also stunned.

If it wasn't for the fact that they had witnessed it with their very eyes, they would never believe that the city that they were in was actually so exceptionally powerful.

Their city was actually able to even defend against attacks from Linghu Heavenly Clansmen.

One must know that those Linghu Heavenly Clansmen were all emitting extremely powerful auras. To the Chu Heavenly Clansmen, each and every one of them were existences to be feared.

At the same time, the Chu Heavenly Clansmen finally understood why Chu Feng had ordered them to stay inside the city and not take a step out.

It turned out that there was really a defensive formation around the city. Furthermore, that defensive formation actually possessed such impregnability

“You bunch of impudent bastards! Release that defensive formation right now! Otherwise... I will have you all suffer the consequences!”

Powerless to do anything, the Linghu Heavenly Clansmen began to shout loudly.

They had arrived at the Chu Heavenly Clan’s city under Linghu Tiemian’s orders. They were tasked to capture all of the Chu Heavenly Clansmen. If they failed to accomplish their mission, they would definitely be punished upon their return.

Thus, after their attacks against the city ended in failure, they had no alternative but to threaten the Chu Heavenly Clansmen.

That said, it must be said that their decision to resort to threats was quite foolish.

After all, even a fool could tell that as long as the Chu Heavenly Clansmen remained inside the city, those Linghu Heavenly Clansmen would not be able to do anything to them, whereas if they were to leave the city, it would be akin to throwing away their lives.

Although the Chu Heavenly Clansmen felt the threats from the Linghu Heavenly Clansmen to be ridiculous and laughable, none of them laughed. The reason for that was purely because those were Linghu Heavenly Clansmen, people that they could not afford to offend.

“Milords, what sort of mistake have we made for you all to attack us like this?”

Even though the Linghu Heavenly Clansmen had already attacked the city, the Chu Heavenly Clansmen were still cautious in their speech.

A Linghu Heavenly Clansman spoke loudly. “Enough of your bullshit! I’ll get right to the point!”

“Today, if you all are to obediently surrender, you all might be able to leave this Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm alive.”

“Otherwise, all of you shall die here!”

“Although that spirit formation of yours is capable of stopping us, ask yourselves this: is it capable of stopping Linghu Tiemian?”

Hearing those words, the Chu Heavenly Clansmen's expressions changed.

Indeed, while the defensive formation was capable of stopping those Linghu Heavenly Clansmen, would it be able to stop Linghu Tiemian?

After all, that Linghu Tiemian was the strongest expert in the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm, the ruler of the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm.

"Because you've failed in your attacks, you've decided to use threats. Linghu Heavenly Clan, you have truly disappointed me."

Right at that moment, a voice sounded from behind the Linghu Heavenly Clansmen. That voice was filled with ridicule.

Martial God Asura #Chapter 3260 - Becoming The Ruler Of The Cultivation Realm - Read Martial God Asura Chapter 3260 - Becoming The Ruler Of The Cultivation Realm

Chapter 3260 - Becoming The Ruler Of The Cultivation Realm

The sudden voice caused the Linghu Heavenly Clansmen's expressions to change.

After they turned around and saw the person who had spoken, their expressions all changed enormously.

Sure enough, there was a person standing behind them.

Furthermore, that person was extremely bold. He was standing less than ten meters away from them.

Most importantly, that person was none other than the person that had completely humiliated their Linghu Heavenly Clan during the New Excellence Assembly, Chu Feng.

"Chu Feng!!!"

After a brief moment of astonishment, the Linghu Heavenly Clansmen were instead overjoyed.

If they were able to capture Chu Feng, it would most definitely be an enormous accomplishment.

It would bring them much greater credit than capturing that trash from the Chu Heavenly Clan.

"Chu Feng, quickly, run away! They have come with ill-intentions, they're planning to attack us!"

Right at that moment, a voice sounded from within the main city. It was Chu Ping.

Although Chu Ping had no idea why the Linghu Heavenly Clansmen had attacked them, he already knew that they'd come with ill-intentions.

Chu Ping was truly alarmed by Chu Feng's sudden appearance beside the Linghu Heavenly Clansmen. In panic, he immediately warned Chu Feng.

"Run away? None of you will be able to escape today!"

At practically the same time as Chu Ping called to warn Chu Feng, the Linghu Heavenly Clansmen surrounded Chu Feng.

Chu Feng had walked right into them; they would definitely not allow Chu Feng to escape.

"Chu Feng, this is truly what they mean by 'there's a path toward the heavens that you refused to take, there's no gate to hell but you insisted on charging in.' You shall pay for your arrogance today!"

The Linghu Heavenly Clansmen started to smile coldly as they looked at Chu Feng.

"This..."

Seeing that scene, the Chu Heavenly Clansmen were all deeply frightened.

They felt that Chu Feng was simply akin to a lamb in a tiger's den.

"Everyone, do not panic. They are nothing more than a bunch of bandits. They will not be able to do anything to me," With a smile on his face, Chu Feng waved his hand at the Chu Heavenly Clansmen inside the main city to indicate to them to not panic.

Seeing his action, the Linghu Heavenly Clansmen became extremely displeased.

"Chu Feng, you are truly bold! You actually dare to ignore us like this?!" A Linghu Heavenly Clansman asked.

"Why should I pay attention to you?" Chu Feng asked with a smile.

"Did you really think that we were like the newcomers in the Holy Spirit Formation of Light?" The Linghu Heavenly Clansmen asked.

"The way I see it, you all are inferior to even those newcomers," Chu Feng replied.

"Impudent!" Someone shouted.

Following that, boundless oppressive might came charging towards Chu Feng.

When the oppressive might swept past Chu Feng, everyone revealed stunned expressions.

The Linghu Heavenly Clansmen were astonished to discover that their oppressive might was completely useless against Chu Feng.

Although they were astonished, the Linghu Heavenly Clansmen still decided to continue attacking Chu Feng. This time, they all moved. They were planning to personally and physically capture Chu Feng.

Suddenly, many hands were placed on Chu Feng's body.

However, the very next moment, they were completely stunned. Astonishment filled their faces.

They were shocked to discover that Chu Feng was like an immovable stone statue. Not to mention capturing Chu Feng, they were unable to even make him budge.

"How... how could this be?"

The Linghu Heavenly Clansmen were all bewildered.

Right at that moment, Chu Feng shouted, "All of you, kneel!"

The next moment, all of the Linghu Heavenly Clansmen fell from the air and lay flat on their stomachs. They were unable to move in the slightest.

At that moment, the Linghu Heavenly Clansmen felt as if they'd descended into hell, and were completely panic-stricken.

The reason for that was because they were able to feel how frightening the power oppressing them was. It was a truly destructive power.

The Linghu Heavenly Clansmen were actually still able to talk. Merely, none of them dared to utter another word.

They were deeply afraid that they would end up offending Chu Feng should they speak, and be obliterated by him.

Seeing the Linghu Heavenly Clansmen that were arrogant like gods earlier suddenly lying on the ground like dying dogs, a smile emerged on Chu Feng's face.

In the end, this world was one where the weak were prey to the strong. If you were weak, no one would feel pity for you. You would only be bullied and humiliated by others.

However, if you were strong, the people that bullied you before would fear you.

The Ancestral Martial Lower Realm was like that. The Hundred Refinements Ordinary Realm and the Great Chilocosm Upper Realm were also like that. As for the Ancestral Martial Starfield, it too was like that.

"Everyone, you can come out now," Chu Feng waved his hand at the people inside the main city.

Seeing that Chu Feng had managed to make all of the Linghu Heavenly Clansmen that they were so afraid of lie on the ground like dying dogs with a single command, the Chu Heavenly Clansmen that were afraid and confused earlier all flew out of the main city and arrived beside Chu Feng.

"Little brother Chu Feng, what is going on? How did you obtain such power?" Chu Ping and the others asked at the same time.

"I have already grasped the power of a grand formation in this Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm. Not to mention these people, even the people in the Overlord Region will not be able to do anything to me," Chu Feng answered.

"Are you serious?" Someone asked in a pleasantly surprised manner.

"Is there even a need to ask that? Did you all not witness little brother Chu Feng's power from earlier?" Chu Ping asked.

"We've seen it, we've seen it," The Chu Heavenly Clansmen echoed in agreement. Joyous smiles were present on their faces.

"That said, little brother Chu Feng, are you really capable of taking on the people from the Overlord Region?" Chu Ping asked Chu Feng.

Even though Chu Ping had personally witnessed Chu Feng crushing all of the Linghu Heavenly Clan's experts to the ground with a single command, he was still uncertain as to whether or not he was able to contend against the people inside the Overlord Region.

After all, there were other Linghu Heavenly Clansmen inside the Overlord Region.

"I am confident," Chu Feng said.

"In that case, why have they come to attack us?" Chu Ping asked.

Even though Chu Ping knew that Chu Feng possessed great power, he still wanted to understand the whole sequence of events that had led to the present situation.

Chu Feng told Chu Ping and the others roughly what had happened.

"Sssss~~~"

After finding out what had happened, Chu Ping and the others were all unable to keep themselves from sucking in a mouthful of cold air.

"Little brother Chu Feng, the Linghu Heavenly Clan has always been arrogant and despotic. There's really no need for you to go against them like this," Chu Ping said.

"Big brother Chu Ping, you should also know that our Chu Heavenly Clan was brought out from the Ancestral Martial Lower Realm by our Old Ancestor, no?" Chu Feng asked.

"I naturally know about that. It is something that everyone in the Chu Heavenly Clan knows about," Chu Ping said.

"Our Old Ancestor must've encountered many arrogant and great powers like the Linghu Heavenly Clan."

"If our Old Ancestor had decided to submit to their rule, do you think our Chu Heavenly Clan would have its current accomplishments?" Chu Feng asked.

"This... we would naturally not have been able to," Chu Ping said.

"In this vast martial cultivation world, there are countless people more arrogant than the Linghu Heavenly Clan. If we are to become afraid after encountering those that are strong, we will forever be stifled by them."

"If one wishes to become strong, one must rebel. If one does not possess a rebellious spirit, one can only prepare to be enslaved by others."

"Our clan's seniors ruled this Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm in the past. Why is it that we cannot do the same in our generation?" Chu Feng asked.

"..." Chu Ping became speechless. Indeed, he was too cowardly.

"Big brother Chu Ping, I think what little brother Chu Feng said is correct."

"We cannot continue to act so cowardly forever."

"Before little brother Chu Feng came, we allowed ourselves to be ordered around by others. We remained obedient. However, what ended up happening?"

"They only started to intensify their humiliation of us, only started to hold us in greater contempt."

"It is only after little brother Chu Feng came that we were able to live like actual people again."

"That's right, we've had enough of those days in the past."

"Little brother Chu Feng, go ahead and tell us what to do. We will listen to your every command."

The Chu Heavenly Clansmen began to voice their opinions in succession.

"Everyone, do you really all trust me?" Chu Feng asked.

"We do," The crowd spoke in unison.

Chu Feng looked at Chu Ping. Chu Ping was the only one that didn't answer.

"Little brother Chu Feng, go ahead and tell us what to do. We'll listen to you," Chu Ping said to Chu Feng.

"Very well. If everyone trusts me, then we shall pass through this spirit formation gate," Chu Feng pointed to the spirit formation gate that the Linghu Heavenly Clansmen had walked out of.

"Little brother Chu Feng, it is definitely not an issue for us to enter it. However, I wish to ask what exactly you plan to do." A Chu Heavenly Clansman asked.

Chu Feng smiled lightly. Then, he said, "Become the ruler of this Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm."

Chapter 3261 - Chu Feng's Challenge

Once Chu Feng said those words, the Chu Heavenly Clansmen's expressions all changed.

At that moment, they were filled with endless excitement. It was as if their long-silent passion had finally been roused.

Excited, how could they not be excited?

Become the ruler of the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm?

That sort of thing was something that they had not even dared to imagine before.

After all, in the past, they were the most bottom-tier existence in the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm, and had received all sorts of bullying and humiliations.

To become the ruler and receive the reverence of the various powers, that was truly something that none of them had dared to imagine.

However, at that moment, the thing that they did not even dare to dream of appeared to already be within reach, and would soon become true.

Thinking of this, the Chu Heavenly Clansmen no longer hesitated. With excitement, they walked into the spirit formation gate.

“.....”

However, when the Chu Heavenly Clansmen passed through the spirit formation gate and saw their surroundings, they all stood there stunned. Not only did panic fill their faces, but they also began to shiver involuntarily.

Fear. When they saw the scene before them, when they saw the people all around them, the excitement in their hearts disappeared. The only thing that remained was the feeling of fear.

At that moment, the Chu Heavenly Clansmen felt as if they were lambs that had entered the tiger's den.

When they saw the experts from the Linghu Heavenly Clan, they suddenly started to doubt whether Chu Feng was truly capable of defeating those people.

“They've returned so quickly?”

At that moment, a voice was heard. It was Linghu Tiemian.

Linghu Tiemian and the people from the various powers had all left their honored guest seats and had arrived at the center of the plaza.

They were all toasting, drinking and chatting merrily.

Of course, it was also Linghu Tiemian who gave the order to use their spirit formation to invade the Chu Heavenly Clan's main city.

According to his words, he wanted to gather that bunch of trash over there to liven things up.

When they saw the Chu Heavenly Clansmen walking out from the spirit formation gate in an orderly manner, many people from the Dongguo Heavenly Clan and the Li Heavenly Clan revealed worried expressions.

The reason for that was because they all knew that those Chu Heavenly Clansmen would end up suffering.

“Wuuahh~~~”

Right at that moment, one by one, figures flew out of the spirit formation gate.

After those people landed on the ground, they began to roll and crawl on the ground.

Upon seeing those people, the crowd’s expressions all changed. This was especially true for the Linghu Heavenly Clansmen, as they immediately stood up nervously.

The reason for that was because the people that were tossed from the spirit formation gate were none other than their Linghu Heavenly Clansmen.

They were their fellow clansmen that Linghu Tiemian had ordered to capture the Chu Heavenly Clansmen.

“What’s going on?!”

This question filled everyone’s hearts.

Why would the people that were captured walk out of the spirit formation gate safely, whereas the people that had gone to capture them were tossed out in such a miserable manner?

“Yoh, that food looks quite decent. Is that feast prepared to welcome me? If that’s the case, why did you all begin to dine before I arrived? Such behavior is quite unacceptable, no?”

At the moment when the crowd was astonished, a figure slowly walked out of the spirit formation gate and arrived before the Chu Heavenly Clansmen.

Upon seeing that person, the crowd’s expressions all changed.

At that moment, it was not only the Linghu Heavenly Clansmen that were standing up. The others present also all stood up from their seats.

“Chu Feng!!!”

Suddenly, a furious shout was heard.

It was Linghu Tiemian. The reason he shouted was because the person that had arrived was none other than Chu Feng.

At this moment, Linghu Tiemian’s suppressed anger finally exploded.

“What’s this? Why are you so excited to see me?” Chu Feng asked Linghu Tiemian.

At that moment, another person from the Linghu Heavenly Clan said, “Chu Feng, never would I have imagined that you would dare to show up here.”

The Linghu Heavenly Clansmen were all very surprised. They were surprised at how Chu Feng dared to walk right into their feast, knowing full well that they were looking for him.

Although they had no idea of what sort of purpose Chu Feng had in mind, the Linghu Heavenly Clansmen were determined to not let Chu Feng get away now that he had appeared before them.

“Was it truly that unexpected? I clearly recall that I had someone pass on my message to you all, telling you all to obediently wait for me because I would soon come and find you.”

“Could it be that he didn’t pass on my message?”

After saying those words, Chu Feng suddenly turned his gaze to a Heaven-reaching Beast Clansman. He asked, “Why didn’t you pass on my message?”

The person Chu Feng questioned was precisely the person that Chu Feng had placed his spirit formation on.

When that Heaven-reaching Beast Clansman saw Chu Feng’s gaze, he immediately felt extremely afraid. When he heard Chu Feng’s cold question, he became so scared that his face turned pale. Immediately, he explained, “I passed on your message. I told them all what you wanted me to say.”

“In that case, you have come here today to challenge us?” Linghu Tiemian asked coldly.

Linghu Tiemian was no longer extremely furious. The reason for that was because he found it truly laughable after he verified that Chu Feng had truly come to challenge them.

The reason for that was because Linghu Tiemian felt that Chu Feng simply did not possess the capability to contend against him.

Even though Chu Feng had defeated many of their Linghu Heavenly Clan's geniuses, he would still be nothing more than trash before him; Linghu Tiemian.

"Challenge? If you say it like that, it would be somewhat correct. However, it's not fully correct," Chu Feng said.

"Oh? In that case, why don't you tell me what about it is correct, and what about it is incorrect." Linghu Tiemian asked.

Linghu Tiemian considered Chu Feng to be nothing more than a clown. He did not mind if he bounced around a couple more times and played a couple more tricks. After all, in the end, Chu Feng would die by his hands.

The more arrogantly Chu Feng acted, the more humiliating his fall would be.

As for that, it was precisely what Linghu Tiemian wanted.

He, Linghu Tiemian, would retrieve all the disgrace that they'd suffered at Chu Feng's hands.

"It makes sense for you to say that I've come to challenge you. After all, my purpose in coming here is very clear. I will drive your Linghu Heavenly Clan out of the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm's Overlord Region," Chu Feng replied with a beaming smile. n-.Ovrlb1n

"This..."

Hearing what Chu Feng said, all the bystanders and Linghu Heavenly Clansmen were astonished.

What audacity. Chu Feng was truly audacious.

He actually dared to provoke the Linghu Heavenly Clan like that before all those people. That was simply too reckless, too daring, too audacious.

That said, Chu Feng reacted as if he was unable to see the shocked expressions of the crowd, and continued, "Of course, if you all are willing to scam of your own accord, I will not have to personally make you scam. Should that be the case, there wouldn't be a challenge of any sort. Say, don't you think that what I said is correct?"

At that moment, Chu Feng looked to Linghu Tiemian with a beaming smile.

"Hahaha..." Suddenly, Linghu Tiemian burst into loud laughter.

Merely, Linghu Tiemian's laughter was very cold and gloomy. In fact, when he laughed, killing intent was emitted from his laughing face.

Being affected by his killing intent, the sunny and cloudless sky became filled with black clouds and rolling thunder. It was as if doomsday had arrived.

The bystanders were all frightened by this. The Dongguo and Li Heavenly Clansmen all felt very worried for Chu Feng.

As for the Chu Heavenly Clansmen, they all turned pale with fright.

Only Chu Feng remained as calm and collected as ever. He continued to have that faint smile on his face.

Chapter 3262 - Frightened Gazes

After laughing for some time, Linghu Tiemian looked at Chu Feng and said, "Chu Feng, you are not the most daring person I've ever met. However, you are most definitely the person with the most exaggerated opinion of his abilities that I've ever met."

"It would appear that you're insistent on having me act?" Chu Feng said.

Once Chu Feng said those words, the Dongguo Heavenly Clansmen and the Li Heavenly Clansmen were all astonished.

As for those people that did not know about Chu Feng's character, some among them were unable to contain themselves, and started laughing.

Those were laughters of ridicule. They were ridiculing Chu Feng because they felt that what he had said was truly arrogant.

‘Does he really think that he’ll be able to defeat the others from the Linghu Heavenly Clan just because he defeated those in the Holy Spirit Formation of Light?’

‘Evidently, this Chu Feng has no idea how powerful Linghu Tiemian is.’

‘He is truly courting death.’

“Hahaha. Very well, go ahead and do it then. Let me witness how you shall challenge our Linghu Heavenly Clan,” Linghu Tiemian let out a ridiculing laugh.

“Very well, I will satisfy you,” Chu Feng smiled lightly. Then, he pointed gently at Linghu Tiemian.

A ‘putt’ was heard. In the next moment, the crowd’s expressions all changed. Their faces all turned pale.

The reason for that was because that ‘putt’ sound came from the location where Linghu Tiemian was standing.

Linghu Tiemian, who was standing previously, was suddenly lying on his stomach at that moment.

“Big brother Tiemian, what’s wrong?”

At that moment, the other Linghu Heavenly Clansmen beside Linghu Tiemian hurriedly rushed toward him to help him back up.

However, no matter how much strength they exerted, they were unable to bring Linghu Tiemian back up.

“What’s happening? What happened to me?”

It was not only the bystanders that were confused; Linghu Tiemian himself was also confused.

Apart from knowing that he was incapable of controlling his body, Linghu Tiemian had no idea what had happened to him.

At that moment, Chu Feng gently pointed in Linghu Tiemian’s direction again.

In the next moment, the Linghu Heavenly Clansmen beside Linghu Tiemian also fell onto their stomachs like he had.

A Linghu Heavenly Clansman pointed at Chu Feng and loudly shouted, “Chu Feng, it’s you who did this?!”

Hearing that shout, everyone turned their eyes to Chu Feng.

“I am truly not fond of people that ask questions that they already know the answer to.”

“Furthermore, I am even more unfond of people that shout at me.”

After Chu Feng finished saying those words, he narrowed his brows. In the next moment, a scream was heard.

That Linghu Heavenly Clansman that had pointed and shouted at Chu Feng was shot flying out and smashed ruthlessly into the plaza’s honored guest seats.

Rocks were shattered as he landed. As for him, his flesh was completely lacerated.

“Heavens! This...”

witnessing that scene, including the Linghu Heavenly Clansmen, even the Dongguo Heavenly Clansmen and the Li Heavenly Clansmen were stunned. Disbelief filled their eyes.

Chu Feng had yet to reveal his aura. However, he seemed to possess the power to control everything. It was not something that could be explained with one’s cultivation, as it seemed like everything in that place was under Chu Feng’s control.

“You... exactly what have you done?” Someone from the Linghu Heavenly Clan asked. Merely, compared to the person before, that person was no longer shouting. Instead, his voice was trembling with fear.

“You don’t understand? Very well, I’ll let you understand.”

As Chu Feng spoke, he waved his sleeve. With that, the spirit formation gate leading to the Chu Heavenly Clan’s main city that was opened by the Linghu Heavenly Clan instantly disappeared.

“Heavens...”

At that moment, the crowd were all tongue-tied.

The reason for that was because the power Chu Feng had unleashed was most definitely not a power that martial cultivators possessed. No matter how powerful a martial cultivator might be, they couldn't possibly erase a spirit formation gate so effortlessly.

One must know that that spirit formation gate was created with the power of the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm's formation core.

Right at that moment, Li Anzhi asked with surprise, “Chu Feng, you've grasped the power of the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm's main formation?!”

Hearing Li Anzhi's question, the crowd all realized that Chu Feng's body was emitting a faint light. That light was spirit power. That should be the source of Chu Feng's overwhelming power.

“I don't know if that's the main formation. However, it is true that I have obtained the power of a spirit formation. As for that spirit formation, it seems to be quite powerful. Right now, I am able to control everything in the entire Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm as my heart desires, including these people.”

After he said those words, Chu Feng looked to the Linghu Heavenly Clansmen. He said, “If I wish it, I can have them die here. Not even the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm's grand protective formation will be able to protect them.”

Once Chu Feng said those words, the crowd all turned their eyes to the Linghu Heavenly Clansman that was seriously injured by Chu Feng.

As they looked over, frightened expressions filled the crowd's faces.

The reason for that was because that Linghu Heavenly Clansman's injuries were still present on his body. They had not healed at all.

The Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm's grand protective formation was actually ineffective for him.

This meant that Chu Feng had truly gained control of an extremely powerful spirit formation, so powerful that he could ignore the grand defensive formation and control everyone's life and death.

With the situation being like that, how could the crowd not feel astonished?

After all, it was not only the people from the Linghu Heavenly Clan that were present in the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm; they too were present in this Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm.

As long as they were there, their lives and deaths would be under Chu Feng's control.

"Linghu Heavenly Clan, I will give you all a chance. Scram from the Overlord Region right now, and I will let you all live," Chu Feng said to the Linghu Heavenly Clansmen. His attitude was still incomparably arrogant. *novel-11*

However, at that moment, not a single person dared to hold him in contempt. Not a single person dared to ridicule him.

The reason for that was because Chu Feng truly controlled everything at that moment, including their lives.

In the past, the Linghu Heavenly Clan was the ruler of the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm.

However, Chu Feng was now the god of the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm.

Chapter 3263 - The Battle Between Kings

At that moment, the people of the Linghu Heavenly Clan, that group of people that ruled over the entire Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm, silently lowered their heads when faced with Chu Feng's question.

They actually did not dare to answer him. In fact, they did not even dare to look Chu Feng in the face.

They naturally did not wish to leave the Overlord Region and renounce their position as the ruler of the Overlord Region just like that.

However, they were incapable of contending against Chu Feng, and did not dare to oppose him.

Because of that, they were placed between a rock and a hard place, and had no idea what to do.

“Chu Feng, what sort of capability is it to rely on the power of a spirit formation?! If you have the guts, why don’t you use your own strength to defeat me?!”

A shout filled with unreconciliation sounded from the the surface. It was Linghu Tiemian.

Although he was unable to move as he lay on the ground, he still shouted furiously.

That said, the crowd felt a sense of helplessness toward his furious shout.

Chu Feng had already obtained power akin to a god. How could he lower himself to compete with his own strength?

Only a fool would accept Linghu Tiemian’s rude request. However, it was clear that Chu Feng was not a fool.

“Very well, if you wish me to compete using my own strength, I will use my own strength to fight with you.”

However, after Linghu Tiemian’s words left his mouth, Chu Feng actually nodded and agreed to Linghu Tiemian’s seemingly absurd demand.

Not to mention the others, even Linghu Tiemian himself was surprised. He reacted as if he did not dare to believe what he had just heard.

However, at the very next moment, Linghu Tiemian and the Linghu Heavenly Clansmen beside him all felt the control of their bodies returning to them.

Linghu Tiemian and the other Linghu Heavenly Clansmen that were suppressed to the ground all got back onto their feet. They were practically certain that Chu Feng had retrieved that overwhelming spirit formation’s power.

Could it be that Chu Feng was really planning to not use the overwhelming power of that spirit formation, and instead use his own strength to battle Linghu Tiemian?

The crowd were even more puzzled upon seeing this scene. This was especially true for the people from the Dongguo Heavenly Clan. They all turned their gazes to Dongguo Bingyu.

They seemed to be asking with their eyes 'Why is Chu Feng this stupid? He could've clearly expelled the Linghu Heavenly Clansmen with the power of that spirit formation. Why must he create trouble for himself?'

"Everyone, calm yourselves. Chu Feng is not an impulsive person. Perhaps he has another plan in mind. Let us continue to spectate," Dongguo Bingyu said to her clansmen through a voice transmission.

Even though she told her clansmen to calm themselves, and also knew that Chu Feng should have some sort of trick to handle the matter, those were merely her guesses. Even she was incapable of verifying whether or not her guess was correct.

Before the answer revealed itself, she was also filled with unease.

After all, Chu Feng had already seized victory. Yet, this decision from him had added suspense to the confrontation again.

Everyone was wondering exactly what Chu Feng was thinking. Did he really possess the strength to contend against Linghu Tiemian, or was he overly confident in himself?

"Chu Feng, are you truly willing to abandon the power of that spirit formation and fight me using your own strength?"

After standing back up, Linghu Tiemian said to Chu Feng, "Should you truly be willing to do so, I will recognize you, Chu Feng, as a man should I be defeated by you."

He actually said those words to Chu Feng because he was afraid that Chu Feng would go back on his word. After all, Chu Feng had already grasped absolute power. Even if he decided to go back on his word, there was nothing that he, Linghu Tiemian, could do about it.

“I don’t need acknowledgement from you, Linghu Tiemian. However, I do have a demand,” Chu Feng said.

“What is it? Speak away,” Linghu Tiemian said.

“If I, Chu Feng, am to win, then you shall bring everyone from your Linghu Heavenly Clan and scam from this Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm. Remember, you shall be getting the hell out of the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm,” Chu Feng spoke with an indifferent tone. Confidence filled his eyes.

It was as if Chu Feng were already certain of his victory.

“And what if you are to lose?” Linghu Tiemian asked.

“Should I, Chu Feng, lose, then the ones leaving this Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm will be our Chu Heavenly Clansmen.”

As Chu Feng spoke, he looked to his clansmen behind him. He asked, “If I am to lose, are you all willing to leave with me?”

“We’re willing!”

“Little brother Chu Feng, the decision is in your hands!”

Chu Feng’s words received the full support of the Chu Heavenly Clansmen.

Even though they did not understand why Chu Feng didn’t directly drive the Linghu Heavenly Clansmen out, and instead decided to take a chance like this, they still supported Chu Feng unconditionally. After all, they knew very well how petty and low, how small and weak, they were in the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm before he had arrived.

The reason why they were able to stand in this plaza in opposition to the Linghu Heavenly Clan before the powers from the various regions was all thanks to Chu Feng.

The bystanders were quite surprised to see the Chu Heavenly Clansmen supporting Chu Feng in such a manner.

After all, according to rumors, the Chu Heavenly Clan was a clan that was incapable of cooperation. Not only did they forget about morality before profit, but they were also extremely cowardly.

However, judging from things now, the current Chu Heavenly Clan was completely different from the past.

Those bystanders firmly believed that it must all be because of Chu Feng.

Because of that, when they looked to Chu Feng again, there was more reverence in their eyes.

Ignoring his strength, merely Chu Feng's power to rally the crowd, merely his impact, was sufficient to show that he was extraordinary.

"Very well, I'll agree to it," Linghu Tiemian agreed to Chu Feng's condition without any hesitation.

However, immediately afterward, he added, "However, I also have a condition of my own. You cannot use that spirit formation's power. You can only use your own power to defeat me."

"Of course."

"If I, Chu Feng, am to use the power of that spirit formation to defeat you, then I, Chu Feng, shall suffer a miserable death. I will have disgraced my father, Chu Xuanyuan," Chu Feng vowed.

"Very well. In that case, allow me to experience the true strength of Chu Xuanyuan's son!" Linghu Tiemian shouted.

Immediately after, everyone on the plaza distanced themselves from the center of the plaza. They all retreated to the distinguished guests' viewing platform.

The feast that was on the plaza was also tidied up.

At that moment, only two people stood over the plaza.

They were...

... the Linghu Heavenly Clan's Linghu Tiemian.

... and

... the Chu Heavenly Clan's Chu Feng.

A battle that concerned the position of the overlord of the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm was about to begin at any moment!!!

Chapter 3264 - Supreme Secret Skill

Linghu Tiemian and Chu Feng stood in opposition to one another.

A great battle was about to happen.

As they waited for the start of the peak confrontation, everyone was wondering why Chu Feng dared to contend against Linghu Tiemian.

After all, when ignoring external power and only taking into consideration their own cultivations, Linghu Tiemian was the fully deserving strongest expert in the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm.

That was a fact recognized by everyone.

“Huuu~~~”

Suddenly, Linghu Tiemian's clothes began to flutter as his boundless oppressive might surged toward Chu Feng with enormous power capable of toppling mountains and overturning seas.

Linghu Tiemian's oppressive might was not very fast. In fact, it was so slow that everyone present was able to clearly see its movement, and its power.

That said, it was precisely due to the fact that they were all able to clearly see and feel it that the crowd once again realized how powerful Linghu Tiemian was.

Rank six Martial Immortal, that was Linghu Tiemian's cultivation.

His cultivation was so strong that he was capable of disdainning everyone present, capable of obliterating everything present.

Such overwhelming power was currently surging toward Chu Feng.

If he didn't use the power of the spirit formation, how would Chu Feng be able to take on Linghu Tiemian's oppressive might?

"Zzzzz~::~"

Right at the moment when Linghu Tiemian's oppressive might reached Chu Feng, a Divine level Lightning Mark appeared on Chu Feng's forehead, and in the next moment, oppressive might was released from Chu Feng.

The two oppressive mights collided, causing energy ripples to scatter about. The sky darkened. The two oppressive mights were actually equally matched. In the end, they canceled each other out.

"Heavens! The Lightning Mark on that Chu Feng's forehead is actually the character 'Divine'?"

"Could that be the legendary Divine Punishment Mysterious Technique?"

"Like his father and grandfather, that Chu Feng actually managed to successfully train in the Divine Punishment Mysterious Technique!?"

The expressions of many of the people present changed upon seeing Chu Feng's Divine level Lightning Mark. Astonishment filled their faces, and many among them even cried out in alarm.

Even Linghu Tiemian had a shocked expression, and was unable to keep himself from opening his mouth in surprise.

The Divine Punishment Mysterious Technique was a legendary Mysterious Technique. It was also the best Mysterious Technique that Heavenly Bloodline possessors could train in.

That said, the reason why the Divine Punishment Mysterious Technique was deemed to be a legendary Mysterious Technique was because it was something that one would not be able to train in even if one wished to do so.

Even their Linghu Heavenly Clan, the strongest of the Ancestral Martial Starfield's Ten Great Heavenly Clans, did not possess a Divine Punishment Mysterious Technique for their clansmen to train in.

However, the Chu Heavenly Clansman that he looked down upon actually trained in the Divine Punishment Mysterious Technique.

With this, how could Linghu Tiemian not be astonished?

“After Chu Feng unleashed his Lightning Mark, his cultivation actually increased to rank six Martial Immortal?! Wouldn’t that mean Chu Feng’s actual cultivation has already reached rank five Martial Immortal?!”

“No wonder, no wonder even Linghu Mingye was defeated by him. No wonder he dared to challenge even Linghu Tiemian. Turns out, his cultivation is actually so frightening. That child is truly worthy of being Chu Xuanyuan’s son. He is truly a demon-level genius.”

At the same time as the crowd was astonished by Chu Feng’s Divine Punishment Mysterious Technique, there were also people that were astonished by Chu Feng’s cultivation.

Chu Feng had canceled out Linghu Tiemian’s oppressive might with his own oppressive might.

Everyone was able to sense Chu Feng’s aura.

Chu Feng’s cultivation of rank five Martial Immortal was completely revealed to the crowd.

“How did Chu Feng manage to increase his cultivation so quickly?”

That said, in terms of feeling the most astonished, it would be none other than the people from the Dongguo Heavenly Clan, the Chu Heavenly Clan and the Li Heavenly Clan.

Among the people present, they were the ones that knew Chu Feng the best.

It was precisely because of the fact that they knew him that they were so astonished by Chu Feng’s current cultivation.

After all, before his arrival in the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm, Chu Feng’s cultivation had not even reached Martial Immortal. He was still only a Heavenly Immortal.

How did he manage to make such progress in such a short period of time?

This sort of growth speed was simply too terrifying. It was so fast that they found it hard to believe. Even though they knew that Chu Feng's talent was exceptional, they still felt it to be unfathomable.

"Is this the talent of Chu Xuanyuan's son?"

Li Anzhi clenched his fists tightly inside his sleeves as his expression became complicated.

Before, he had always thought that the disparity between his talent and Chu Feng's talent was not great. It was only at this moment that he truly realized that the disparity between them was actually enormous.

Seeing Chu Feng, who was fighting against Linghu Tiemian, Li Anzhi realized that it would likely be very difficult for him to catch up to him.

That Chu Xuanyuan's son had already emerged in power. It was not only him; Li Anzhi and all of the geniuses of the Ancestral Martial Starfield would be surpassed by Chu Feng in succession.

"Chu Feng, your cultivation was clearly only that of a Rank Two Martial Immortal back in the Holy Spirit Formation of Light, how did you manage to increase your cultivation by this much in such a short period of time? Did you forcibly increase your cultivation using the power of the grand formation?"

At that moment, someone from the Linghu Heavenly Clan began to question Chu Feng's cultivation.

He was someone that had witnessed Chu Feng's strength inside the Holy Spirit Formation of Light. The disparity between the Chu Feng from back then and the Chu Feng before him was simply too enormous.

Because of that, he did not believe that Chu Feng was able to make successive breakthroughs and increase his cultivation all the way to rank five Martial Immortal in such a short period of time.

"If I, Chu Feng, had used the power of the grand formation to increase my cultivation, why would I increase it to only rank five Martial Immortal? I could've directly increased my cultivation to the Exalted realm. With that, there wouldn't be a need for this match, no?" Chu Feng asked instead of answering.

The crowd nodded at Chu Feng's words. They felt what he said to be very reasonable.

"Besides, it's not only martial cultivators that are present among the crowd here; there are also world spiritists. Are you suggesting that they're unable to determine if my cultivation is real or not?" Chu Feng added.

After hearing what Chu Feng said, the people that were suspecting Chu Feng's cultivation began to believe that Chu Feng's cultivation was real.

Indeed, when they inspected Chu Feng's cultivation with their perceptive abilities, they felt that it was very realistic, and did not resemble something gained with the power of a spirit formation at all.

"Chu Feng, even if you're a rank five Martial Immortal, you will still undoubtedly be defeated in this battle."

"The reason for that is because you are not the only person with a Heavenly Bloodline!"

Linghu Tiemian suddenly spoke.

At the same time as he spoke, a Heaven level Lightning Mark appeared on his forehead.

After the Heaven level Lightning Mark appeared, Linghu Tiemian's cultivation increased from rank six Martial Immortal to rank seven Martial Immortal.

At that moment, everyone turned their gazes to Chu Feng.

Indeed. Even if Chu Feng's cultivation was that of a rank five Martial Immortal and he had trained in the Divine Punishment Mysterious Technique, the Divine level Lightning Mark was still only capable of increasing his cultivation by a single level.

Even though Linghu Tiemian's Heaven level Lightning Mark was less imposing than Chu Feng's Divine level Lightning Mark, it was equally capable of increasing his cultivation by an entire level.

With the two of them both using their Lightning Marks, Linghu Tiemian's cultivation was an entire level above Chu Feng's. This meant that Linghu

Tiemian possessed absolute dominance over him. How would Chu Feng contend against Linghu Tiemian?

Faced with the crowd's confused gazes, Li Anzhi shook his head. The reason for that was because he knew that Chu Feng's abilities were most definitely not limited to only his Divine level Lightning Mark. Apart from the Divine Punishment Mysterious Technique, Chu Feng also possessed powerful secret skills that emitted the auras of the Ancient Era.

One of his secret skills was capable of granting Chu Feng a heaven-defying battle power capable of surmounting a single level of cultivation.

“Buzz~~~”

Faced with the questioning gazes from the crowd, Chu Feng smiled lightly. Then, golden light covered his body as the Ancient Era's aura began to emit from him.

“Heavens, those are?!”

At that moment, the great majority of the crowd present revealed a great change in expression. Even Linghu Tiemian revealed a surprised look.

Although Chu Feng had not increased his cultivation again, he had gained the heaven-defying battle power to surmount an entire level of cultivation.

The reason for that was because Chu Feng had unleashed the treasures of the Ancient Era's War Clan, their Ancient Era's Secret Skills.

Chapter 3265 - Chu Hanxian's Sword

“What are those? Are those treasures?”

“They're actually capable of granting him heaven-defying battle power? Why have I never heard of such treasures?”

The crowd were all astonished. After all, it was an extremely astonishing feat to be able to gain heaven-defying battle power at the cultivation of a Martial Immortal.

Furthermore, as Chu Feng's Ancient Era's War Axe and Ancient Era's War Sword resembled protective artifacts spinning around him after they fused

with him, they did resemble treasures. That was why the crowd was wondering what sort of treasures they might be.

After all, they had all heard about the famous treasures present in the Ancestral Martial Starfield. This was even more so for treasures capable of granting a heaven-defying battle power capable of surmounting a level of cultivation.

However, it was the first time that they'd seen treasures like the ones Chu Feng was using.

“No, those aren't treasures. From their auras, they're secret skills. Chu Feng is using supreme secret skills!”

Soon, someone noticed that Chu Feng was not using treasures, but rather secret skills.

“Secret skills?!”

“Heavens! Those really do seem to be secret skills! There are actually secret skills so powerful in the world?!”

The crowd began to realize that what Chu Feng was using were indeed secret skills after the first person spoke.

However, after they realized that those were secret skills, they became even more astonished.

Before reaching the True Immortal realm, secret skills were truly quite powerful.

However, at the cultivation of Martial Immortal, secret skills were practically useless. Their effects were much inferior to Immortal Taboo Martial Skills, and could not even match Immortal Techniques.

However, the secret skills Chu Feng was using were actually capable of granting him heaven-defying battle power. Not to mention Immortal Techniques, that was a power that not even extremely powerful Immortal Taboo Martial Skills did not possess.

To be able to utilize such powerful secret skills at the Martial Immortal realm, this served to prove that Chu Feng's abilities were not something that ordinary people could compare to.

Not to mention the others, even Linghu Tiemian, who was fighting against Chu Feng, started feeling more and more astonished by Chu Feng's abilities.

"No wonder you were able to defeat Mingye. Your abilities are truly extraordinary."

"However, I fear that just increasing your battle power is not sufficient. I will have to verify your strength personally first."

"Woosh~~~"

After Linghu Tiemian finished saying those words, he waved his sleeve, and a golden, bright and dazzling blade appeared in his hand.

That blade was three meters long. Not only was it radiating golden light, but it was also extremely sharp.

Generally, blades would be engraved with dragon designs. However, Linghu Tiemian's blade was engraved with both a dragon and phoenix.

The dragon and phoenix were very vivid and lifelike. If one were to pay close attention to them, one would actually notice that they were moving. The dragon and phoenix seemed to want to break free from the weapon and fight one another, kill one another.

Once Linghu Tiemian's weapon was revealed, the space around it started to tremble violently. It seemed to be foretelling that the weapon would soon reveal its overwhelming might.

The blade that Linghu Tiemian unleashed was an extremely famous Immortal Armament in the Ancestral Martial Starfield.

Its name was the Dragon Phoenix Battle Edge.

"It's the Dragon Phoenix Battle Edge! That's a top quality Immortal Armament!"

After Linghu Tiemian unleashed his weapon, the crowd all turned their eyes to Chu Feng.

The power of an Immortal Armament was also a sign of the power of its user.

As for the Dragon Phoenix Battle Edge, it was undoubtedly powerful.

If Chu Feng did not take out an equally powerful Immortal Armament now, even if he had gained the heaven-defying battle power to surmount a level of cultivation with his supreme secret skills to match Linghu Tiemian's battle power, he would still be at a disadvantage against Linghu Tiemian.

Meanwhile, Linghu Tiemian began to look at Chu Feng with a proud look in his eyes. There was a trace of contempt too.

It wasn't that Linghu Tiemian felt that Chu Feng was unable to take out a top quality Immortal Armament.

Actually, there were quite a number of top quality Immortal Armaments in the Ancestral Martial Starfield. However, there weren't that many top quality Immortal Armaments that possessed great fame.

It just so happened that Linghu Tiemian's Dragon Phoenix Battle Edge was an Immortal Armament with resounding fame.

It was precisely because of the fame of his Immortal Armament that Linghu Tiemian felt so proud.

"It's a pity that I don't have my bow with me," Chu Feng sighed and shook his head helplessly.

Whilst Linghu Tiemian's Dragon Phoenix Battle Edge was a very powerful Immortal Armament, Chu Feng had Immortal Armaments that could contend against it. For example, there was his Immortal Archery Bow.

Unfortunately, Chu Feng had given the Immortal Archery Bow to Wuma Shengjie.

Nothing could be done about that. After all, Chu Feng had accidentally witnessed Wuma Shengjie's naked body. Wuma Shengjie was a young woman, and an exceptionally beautiful one on top of that. Thus, regardless of whether or not Chu Feng had intended to see her naked or not, it remained that he had seen her naked, and thus should compensate her for it.

After sighing about his bow, Chu Feng still moved his palm towards his Cosmos Sack.

“Buzz~~~”

In the next moment, a short sword appeared in Chu Feng’s hand.

Once the short sword appeared, the surroundings immediately started to tremble violently.

An enormous might swept forth in all directions.

That short sword was completely black, and approximately three feet long.

At a glance, it did not appear to be special at all. Even among Immortal Armaments, it looked very mediocre.

However, three characters were engraved onto the short sword. Those three characters captured the eyes of everyone present.

‘Chu Hanxian!!!’

Engraved onto the black short sword were the characters ‘Chu Hanxian.’

“Heavens! Chu Hanxian! Carved on that Immortal Armament are the characters ‘Chu Hanxian?!’”

Someone immediately noticed the characters ‘Chu Hanxian’, and revealed an astonished look.

Although they were, strictly speaking, also people of the younger generation, everyone in the entire Ancestral Martial Starfield knew of Chu Hanxian’s prowess.

After all, Chu Hanxian was an exceptional genius that managed to travel around the Ancestral Martial Starfield completely unhindered, someone who showed disdain for even the outstanding geniuses and heroes of his era.

Astonished by the might of the short sword, someone cried out, “That Immortal Armament’s might is actually not at all inferior to that of the Dragon Phoenix Battle Edge! That’s a top quality Immortal Armament!”

Indeed, the enormous might unleashed by that black short sword was not at all inferior to Linghu Tiemian's Dragon Phoenix Battle Edge.

"Not only is its might very powerful, but Chu Hanxian's name is also engraved onto it. Likely, that sword has some sort of famous origin."

"Could it be an Immortal Armament created by someone who admires Chu Hanxian?"

At that moment, many people began to make guesses as to the origin of Chu Feng's Immortal Armament sword.

Right at that moment, someone cried out in alarm, "It's the Blackflame Ghost Sword!"

"It's the long-lost Blackflame Ghost Sword, the sword Chu Hanxian used back then!"

Someone actually managed to recognize the black short sword!!!

Chapter 3266 - Battle Between Immortal And Demon

"Blackflame Ghost Sword? That Chu Hanxian's sword?"

"Truly? Are you certain that's the sword?"

After that person spoke, the crowd immediately began to voice their questions.

After all, this subject was no small matter.

"There's no mistake, that is the Blackflame Ghost Sword, Chu Hanxian's sword. I have heard of it from my grandfather, and have also seen a picture of it."

"Both its aura and appearance are exactly the same. I'm certain, that is the Blackflame Ghost Sword," the man who had declared Chu Feng's black short sword to be the Blackflame Ghost Sword said with an expression of certainty.

"Ssss~~~"

"Wasn't the Blackflame Ghost Sword said to be lost? Turns out it wasn't lost at all. Instead, it was given to his grandson."

Soon, the crowd started to believe that the sword was indeed the Blackflame Ghost Sword; they began to accept it as the truth.

Their reactions were understandable. After all, the person in possession of the Blackflame Ghost Sword right now was none other than Chu Hanxian's own grandson, Chu Feng.

Faced with the crowd's voices of astonishment, Linghu Tiemian started feeling displeased.

After all, Linghu Tiemian's Dragon Phoenix Battle Edge was also an extremely famous weapon.

Originally, Linghu Tiemian felt proud to possess the Dragon Phoenix Battle Edge.

However, all because Chu Feng's weapon was a weapon that had been used by Chu Hanxian, the crowd immediately turned their looks of envy toward Chu Feng, and completely ignored the Dragon Phoenix Battle Edge that he held in his hand.

This caused Linghu Tiemian to feel a sense of defeat.

“Rooooar~~~”

Suddenly, two ear-piercing roars sounded from Linghu Tiemian's Dragon Phoenix Battle Edge.

Those were a dragon roar and phoenix roar. As the two roars interwove with one another, two bodies of light were emitted from the Dragon Phoenix Battle Edge.

The two bodies of light rapidly expanded in size, and then turned into a dragon and a phoenix.

The dragon and phoenix looked vivid, lifelike and extremely ferocious. They resembled rulers among beasts. Baring their fangs and brandishing their claws, the two beasts pounced toward Chu Feng.

They appeared to be planning to tear Chu Feng apart.

“Buzz~~~”

At that moment, the Blackflame Ghost Sword that Chu Feng held in his hand trembled slightly.

“Roar~~~”

In the next moment, accompanied by waves of ghost-like wails and wolf-like howls, boundless black gaseous flames erupted forth.

The dragon and phoenix that shone brightly with golden light collided with the black gaseous flames. In the instant they collided with one another, the dragon and phoenix shattered into pieces.

After destroying the dragon and phoenix, the black gaseous flames continued to move toward Linghu Tiemian to oppress him.

witnessing that scene, the crowd’s hearts all tensed up.

The scene they were witnessing was completely unrelated to Chu Feng and Linghu Tiemian’s strength. Instead, it was purely a showdown between two top quality Immortal Armaments.

The outcome of that confrontation was extremely clear.

Even though the Dragon Phoenix Battle Edge was a renowned top quality Immortal Armament, it was still defeated by the Blackflame Ghost Sword.

As expected of the sword that Chu Hanxian used in the past, the Blackflame Ghost Sword was not something that ordinary Immortal Armaments could compare to.

At the moment when the crowd was astonished, the oppressive might emitted by the Blackflame Ghsot Sword had, like blacks clouds that covered one’s head, arrived before Linghu Tiemian. n)/Ove**Lb1n**

“Humph.”

Linghu Tiemian waved his sleeve and boundless martial power swept out from his sleeve. Immediately, he dispersed the black gaseous flames.

Although the Blackflame Ghost Sword’s oppressive might was very strong, without Chu Feng controlling it, the Blackflame Ghost Sword, purely by itself, was no match for Linghu Tiemian.

Although Linghu Tiemian managed to effortlessly disperse the Blackflame Ghost Sword's black gaseous flames, the defeat of his Dragon Phoenix Battle Edge in the confrontation between the two Immortal Armaments caused Linghu Tiemian's expression to turn uglier.

This time around, Linghu Tiemian didn't bother to say any superfluous words to Chu Feng. Instead, he held his Dragon Phoenix Battle Edge tightly and flew toward Chu Feng.

Linghu Tiemian did not use any Immortal Techniques, nor did he use any Immortal Taboo Martial Skills. He rushed forth to confront Chu Feng head-on with his weapon in hand.

"Heh..."

Facing Linghu Tiemian's incoming attack, Chu Feng chuckled lightly. There was no trace of fear in his eyes. Grasping the Blackflame Ghost Sword in his hand tighter, Chu Feng rushed forth to confront the incoming Linghu Tiemian.

In the blink of an eye, Chu Feng and Linghu Tiemian collided.

With every wave of their respective weapons, either golden gaseous flames or black gaseous flames would be unleashed.

With every collision between the two Immortal Armaments, energy ripples spread out.

Even those energy ripples were respectively black and gold.

At that moment, the confrontation of Chu Feng and Linghu Tiemian resembled a battle between an immortal and a demon.

Linghu Tiemian was the immortal, whereas Chu Feng was the demon.

This sort of description could not be helped.

After all, the auras emitted by their respective Immortal Armament were very distinctive.

The Dragon Phoenix Battle Edge shone brightly with golden light and resembled the descent of a god upon the mortal world.

As for Chu Feng's Blackflame Ghost Sword, not only was it surging with black flames, but it also emitted ghost-like cries and wolf-like howls. It was as if there were countless demonic creatures from hell hidden within the Blackflame Ghost Sword.

That said, it must be admitted that in that battle that resembled a battle between good and evil, the evil side was holding the upper hand.

Even though the golden light was clearly more dazzling, it was the black flames that were more eye-catching.

"So fast! It's simply impossible to see clearly!"

"For the two of them to fight in a close range melee without using any Immortal Techniques or martial skills is actually even more of a test to their battle experience. Although Chu Feng has exceptional talent, I wonder what his battle experience is?"

Due to the fact that their cultivations were too low, the crowd was simply unable to clearly see the battle between Chu Feng and Linghu Tiemian.

They could only sense the might of their confrontation. Although Chu Feng had the upper hand in terms of might, the crowd felt that it was Linghu Tiemian who was more likely to be holding the upper hand in the battle.

As for the reason for that, it was purely because Linghu Tiemian was relatively old among the people of the younger generation.

Linghu Tiemian was someone who had been to countless cultivation grounds in the Ancestral Martial Starfield. Not only did he possess exceptional talent, but he also had abundant battle experience.

Otherwise, it would've been impossible for Linghu Tiemian to be the third ranked among the Ancestral Martial Decastars.

"Woosh~~~"

At the moment when the crowd was looking forward to the outcome of the confrontation, a figure flew out from the battle.

That person flew a very far distance before finally managing to stabilize his body.

When the crowd turned to look closely at that person, they discovered that it was actually Linghu Tiemian.

“That is?!”

Seeing the current Linghu Tiemian, the crowd’s expressions all changed.

The reason for that was because they discovered that there were multiple wounds on Linghu Tiemian’s body.

Although his wounds were healing, it remained that Linghu Tiemian had been injured. As for those wounds, they were clearly injuries caused by a short sword.

Not only was Linghu Tiemian injured, but his complexion was also somewhat pale. Furthermore, he was panting as if he was out of breath.

Seeing Linghu Tiemian’s current state, the crowd knew right away that the confrontation between Linghu Tiemian and Chu Feng was most definitely a fierce battle.

With Linghu Tiemian in such a state, what sort of state would Chu Feng be in?

That was what many people were wondering.

“Step, step, step~~~”

At that moment, footsteps could be heard from within the havoc-wreaking energy ripples.

Soon, a figure slowly emerged from the energy ripples.

As for that person, he was none other than Chu Feng.

When the crowd saw the current Chu Feng, the astonished looks on their faces intensified.

Not only were Chu Feng’s clothes completely undamaged, but his complexion was also rosy, and he looked so very calm and composed. He simply did not resemble someone who had just gone through a fierce battle.

Chu Feng created a clear-cut contrast to Linghu Tiemian.

One could tell from a single glance exactly who had won in their close-range confrontation using only one's Immortal Armament, and without using any Immortal Techniques or martial skills.

Chapter 3267 - Sky Filled With Blood-red Lightnings

"Never would I have expected that Chu Feng's close combat abilities are actually this exceptional too."

"That child simply has no weaknesses."

"Furthermore, this is when Chu Feng's actual cultivation is weaker than Linghu Tiemian's. Should the two of them have the same cultivation, then it would simply be..."

"With the same cultivation, who could possibly match him? Likely, only Linghu Hongfei would be able to defeat him, no?"

Seeing that Linghu Tiemian, who was renowned for his close combat skills, was actually no match for Chu Feng, the crowd began to spiritedly discuss the matter.

There were even people that felt that the only person among the Ancestral Martial Starfield's younger generations that might be able to defeat Chu Feng with the same cultivation would be Linghu Hongfei. Apart from Linghu Hongfei, no one else would be able to contend against Chu Feng.

Hearing the discussions of the crowd, Linghu Tiemian's expression grew even uglier. This was especially true after he heard that 'only Linghu Honfei would be able to defeat Chu Feng.' Hearing that, Linghu Tiemian began to gnash his teeth with fury.

However, he did not say anything. Instead, he began to form hand seals single-handedly. Then, purple light began to radiate from his body.

Not only did the purple light completely cover Linghu Tiemian's body, but it also covered the Dragon Phoenix Battle Edge that Linghu Tiemian held in his hand.

At that moment, space itself began to tremble violently. It was being shaken by the enormous might of the light.

The purple light grew brighter and brighter. Soon, it covered the entire region.

The sky, the earth and everyone present were all covered by the purple light.

“That is... one of the Linghu Heavenly Clan’s Clan Protection Martial Skills, the Immortal Taboo: Glorious Golden Breaker!!!!”

The crowd’s expressions all changed enormously the moment they recognized the martial skill Linghu Tiemian was using.

This was especially true for Dongguo Bingyu and the others that were worried about Chu Feng. At that moment, nervousness filled their faces.

They all knew very well what the martial skill Linghu Tiemian was using represented.

Not only was that martial skill one of the Linghu Heavenly Clan’s strongest Immortal Taboo Martial Skills, but it was also one of the strongest Immortal Taboo Martial Skills in the entire Ancestral Martial Starfield.

There was no need to doubt its power.

“Rumble~~~”

However, right at that moment, rumbles suddenly began to sound from the sky. Following that, many enormous blood-red lightning bolts began to strike down from the sky like blood-red lightning dragons. As for their target, it was Linghu Tiemian.

Seeing this, Linghu Tiemian shouted. Then, purple blade rays began to burst forth from his body repeatedly. Not only were the purple blade rays flying toward the blood-red lightning to slice them apart, but the great majority of them were actually aimed at Chu Feng.

However, like cages, the blood-red lightning dragons sealed Linghu Tiemian.

“Rumble~~~”

Everything happened too fast. The crowd was simply unable to tell what had happened. They only witnessed the sudden downstroke of blood-red lightning, and the scattering of purple blade rays that followed it. After that, they heard continuous explosions, and felt enormous might being swept out in all directions.

The might of their attacks was simply too strong. Even though Chu Feng and Linghu Tiemian had no desire to cause harm to the people present, the people on the honored guests' viewing platform still received quite an impact from their confrontation.

The stronger experts among the crowd were merely blown several thousand meters away and left with minor injuries.

However, those that were weaker had their bodies completely bloodied and mutilated by the might of the energy ripples.

There were even people whose bodies were completely destroyed.

Fortunately this was the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm and they were protected by the grand protective formation. Otherwise, those whose bodies ended up being destroyed by the might of the energy ripples would've had their souls completely shattered, and would fade away into death.

Although the people present were all still alive, the might of the energy ripples still left quite a psychological trauma on them.

At that moment, the crowd all had frightened looks. That said, they were still unable to keep themselves from turning their eyes back toward the battle between Chu Feng and Linghu Tiemian.

Upon doing so, they discovered that Chu Feng was still standing in midair with an unchanged expression. He was also completely unharmed.

However, Linghu Tiemian, on the other hand, was lying on the ground and vomiting blood repeatedly. His body seemed to be burned beyond recognition, and somewhat disgusting to look at.

Although Linghu Tiemian's body was currently recovering, the crowd knew that the one who had ended up losing in the confrontation was Linghu Tiemian.

Even though Linghu Tiemian had used their Linghu Heavenly Clan's Clan Protection-level martial skill, he was still defeated by Chu Feng.

"Heavens, I truly can't dare to believe that Chu Feng actually defeated Linghu Tiemian!" n/(Ove**l**bln

“What Chu Feng used earlier should be an Immortal Taboo Martial Skill, right? But... for it to be able to defeat even Linghu Tiemian’s Immortal Taboo: Glorious Golden Breaker, exactly what sort of Immortal Taboo Martial Skill was it?”

The crowd began to exclaim in admiration at the martial skill Chu Feng had used earlier.

Their reaction was understandable. After all, Chu Feng’s martial skill was truly exceptional.

After all, that Immortal Taboo Martial Skill, that Immortal Taboo: Blood Lightning Technique, was something that Chu Feng had obtained from the Primal Sea Sacred Mountain.

Although the Immortal Taboo: Blood Lightning Technique was something that Chu Feng picked up from the ground of the Primal Sea Sacred Mountain, it was currently the strongest martial skill in his arsenal.

The fact that the Immortal Taboo: Blood Lightning Technique was able to defeat the Linghu Heavenly Clan’s Immortal Taboo: Glorious Golden Breaker served to prove how powerful the Immortal Taboo: Blood Lightning Technique was.

“Hahaha. Wahahaha...”

Suddenly, Linghu Tiemian stood up and started laughing wildly.

Had it been before, no one would have found it strange for Linghu Tiemian to laugh like that.

However, Linghu Tiemian’s current appearance was very miserable. For Linghu Tiemian to laugh like that at such a time; the crowd inevitably started to ponder if he might’ve received too big of a shock, and had gone insane.

Right at that moment, Linghu Tiemian suddenly stopped his laughter. His gaze became extremely sharp.

He fixed his sharp and icy gaze at Chu Feng. With a cold voice, he said, “Chu Feng, you must be thinking that you’ve won, right?”

“However, you’re mistaken. You’ve lost from the very start.”

Chapter 3268 - Unsealed Power

“What... what is he talking about?”

Many Chu Heavenly Clansmen revealed confused expressions after hearing what Linghu Tiemian said.

They did not understand why Linghu Tiemian would say such arrogant things after being seriously injured by Chu Feng.

“Huu, huu~~~”

The very next moment, blue flames ignited on Linghu Tiemian’s body.

The blue flames covered Linghu Tiemian’s body completely. Even his hair was emitting blue flames. The current Linghu Tiemian resembled a blazing, fiery blue humanoid.

The blue flames were very powerful, and emitted an extremely dangerous aura. Even the surrounding air was being burned by the flames, and letting out cyan smoke.

However, the frightening blue flames did not cause the slightest bit of harm to Linghu Tiemian. It was as if he was one with the flames.

Most importantly, after the blue flames appeared, Linghu Tiemian’s aura increased once more, from rank seven Martial Immortal to rank eight Martial Immortal.

At that moment, Linghu Tiemian’s battle power had once again surpassed Chu Feng’s by an entire level.

Linghu Tiemian had gained the power of absolute suppression against Chu Feng.

“It’s the Soulflame Lifepearl!”

“The Soulflame Lifepearl is a treasure from the Ancient Era that is able to increase its user’s cultivation by an entire level, even at the Martial Immortal realm.”

“I’ve long heard rumors that the Linghu Heavenly Clan managed to obtain the Soulflame Lifepearl. It turns out it’s actually with Linghu Tiemian.”

“That Soulflame Lifepearl is no ordinary treasure. It’s extremely difficult for one to harmonize and fuse with it. However, should one be able to succeed in doing so, the power of the Soulflame Lifepearl would belong to that person. Even if someone wishes to snatch it away, they will not be able to do so, for the Soulflame Lifepearl will perish should its master die.”

At that moment, many people began to exclaim in astonishment.

They already knew what sort of ability Linghu Tiemian had used; it was a priceless treasure, the Soulflame Lifepearl.

The Soulflame Lifepearl was a treasure that could increase one’s cultivation by an entire level for cultivators in the Utmost Exalted realm and below.

Although one would certainly suffer a backlash after using the Soulflame Lifepearl, the backlash from using it was of a tolerable level.

Merely, to successfully harmonize and fuse with a treasure like the Soulflame Lifepearl would require an enormous investment. Not only did it require a lot of treasured resources, but it also required a lot of powerful cultivators to exhaust their own cultivations to assist in the harmonization.

For Linghu Tiemian to have successfully fused with the Soulflame Lifepearl, one could tell how great of an expectation the Linghu Heavenly Clan had for him.

Else, they wouldn’t possibly invest that much to help him harmonize with the Soulflame Lifepearl.

“Whilst Chu Feng’s strength is exceptional, his background is, unfortunately, not as robust as Linghu Tiemian’s.”

At that moment, many people began to sigh.

At that moment, the crowd, regardless of whether they were opposing, friendly or neutral toward Chu Feng, had all realized that even though Chu Feng and Linghu Tiemian were both peak geniuses of the Ancestral Martial Starfield, Chu Feng was stronger than Linghu Tiemian.

Should the two of them possess the same level of cultivation, Linghu Tiemian would definitely not be a match for Chu Feng.

Although Linghu Tiemian currently held absolute dominance over Chu Feng, it was not due to his own strength. The reason for that was because both obtaining that Souflame Lifepearl and harmonizing with it were things that would be impossible for Linghu Tiemian to accomplish on his own.

Instead, they were all accomplished thanks to the backing of his enormous clan, the Linghu Heavenly Clan.

As such, the reason why Chu Feng would lose to Linghu Tiemian was because the clan behind his back was not as powerful as Linghu Tiemian's Linghu Heavenly Clan.

"Chu Feng, do you realize the disparity between you and me now?"

"Say, are you planning to scam on your own, or do you want me to do it for you?"

Linghu Tiemian's tone had become extremely arrogant. His words were even filled with insult toward Chu Feng.

The reason why Linghu Tiemian was acting that way was because he had been suppressed by Chu Feng the entire time during their previous confrontation. This had caused him extreme displeasure.

But at present, Linghu Tiemian had finally gained dominance over Chu Feng; it was only natural for him to vent his resentment.

As for insulting one's opponent, it was the most effective way to vent one's resentment.

"What makes you think you can make me scam with merely that cultivation?"

However, Chu Feng actually laughed at Linghu Tiemian's insult.

"Chu Feng, could it be that you're planning to go back on your word?"

"There are so many witnesses here today. Are you planning to disgrace your father and grandfather?"

Linghu Tiemian started to panic after hearing what Chu Feng said.

Although he had gained dominance over Chu Feng, he knew that Chu Feng controlled that enormously powerful spirit formation.

If Chu Feng insisted on dishonoring his promise, there was nothing that Linghu Tiemian could do about it, as his power was simply incapable of contending against Chu Feng's spirit formation.

In this sort of situation, Linghu Tiemian could only try to restrain Chu Feng with honor and trustworthiness.

"Heh. I, Chu Feng, am not one that will break my promise. The thing is... you still haven't defeated me yet," Chu Feng said.

"Chu Feng, you are truly one who refuses a toast only to be forced to drink a forfeit. Since that's the case, I will have to have you bleed."

Linghu Tiemian realized what Chu Feng meant; he realized that Chu Feng actually wanted to have a final struggle against him.

With Chu Feng planning to do this, Linghu Tiemian felt that it would be a great opportunity for him to retrieve his lost honor from earlier and make Chu Feng pay for his arrogance.

With this in mind, Linghu Tiemian's body shifted. He began to fly toward Chu Feng.

"Oh no!"

Seeing this scene, Dongguo Bingyu, Li Anzhi and the others all cried out 'oh no,' in their hearts.

With Linghu Tiemian attacking, Chu Feng would surely enter dire circumstances.

Should Chu Feng use the power of the spirit formation to protect himself, it would make him unfaithful, as he had promised not to use the power of the spirit formation in the match against Linghu Tiemian.

However, should Chu Feng not use the power of the spirit formation, what awaited Chu Feng would be a fierce beating.

Currently, there was nothing Chu Feng could do.

In the blink of an eye, Linghu Tiemian arrived before Chu Feng. He did not use the Dragon Phoenix Battle Edge that he held in his hand to attack Chu Feng. Instead, he shot a fist directly at Chu Feng's face. nOvE(Lb)1n

Linghu Tiemian felt that the best way to vent his anger and resentment would be to beat Chu Feng to a state beyond recognition using his fists.

“Paaa~~~”

Right at the moment when Linghu Tiemian's fist was about to reach Chu Feng's face, the complacent expression in Linghu Tiemian's eyes instantly turned to one of astonishment.

“That is?!”

At the same time, the crowd's expressions also changed.

They were astonished to discover that Linghu Tiemian's fist was actually caught by Chu Feng's hand.

Chu Feng had actually managed to block Linghu Tiemian's attack.

Most shockingly, there was a change to Chu Feng's body.

At that moment, Chu Feng's body was covered in surging lightning. The lightning formed an incomparably magnificent and overwhelmingly mighty armor of lightning that covered his entire body.

Moreover, after that armor appeared, Chu Feng's cultivation also increased from rank six Martial Immortal to rank seven Martial Immortal.

Shortly after being astonished, someone uttered in disbelief, “Lightning Armor? That armor on Chu Feng's body, could it be the Lightning Armor?!”

It was not only that person; everyone present, including Linghu Tiemian, Dongguo Bingyu and Li Anzhi, also had expressions of disbelief on their faces.

After all, the Lightning Armor was a sealed power.

At the Martial Immortal realm, it should be impossible for anyone to be able to use the power of the Lightning Armor!!!

Chapter 3269 - New Ruler

"What Chu Feng is using, could it be the Lightning Armor?"

Whilst the crowd were all filled with astonishment, someone voiced this question.

Even though they were all able to clearly see the lightning armor on Chu Feng's body, even though they were all able to clearly feel the aura it emitted, they still found it unimaginable and simply did not dare to believe the scene before their eyes.

As for the reason why, it was simply because it had been so long since they'd last witnessed the power of the Lightning Armor, as it was simply an ability that no one could use at their current cultivations.

"It's the Lightning Armor! There's no mistake, that's the Lightning Armor!" Li Anzhi shouted loudly. The tone of his voice was filled with astonishment.

In fact, it was not only his tone that was filled with astonishment, as his eyes were also filled with astonishment. In fact, even his body was trembling.

He already knew that Chu Feng possessed exceptionally powerful talent. However, never did he imagine that Chu Feng would be able to unleash an ability like the Lightning Armor.

One must know that the Ancestral Martial Starfield was a place with many powerful experts. Yet, not a single one of them was able to use the Lightning Armor.

When even those powerful existences were incapable of it, a person of the younger generation with the cultivation of a Martial Immortal like Chu Feng should be out of the question.

However, Chu Feng actually managed to accomplish it. He actually managed to unleash the Lightning Armor.

"You... how is it possible?!"

"No, that can't be real! That must be a fake! It's impossible for you to unlock the power of the Lightning Armor!"

In terms of being astonished, the one that was the most astonished was Linghu Tiemian.

Compared to the spectators like Li Anzhi, Linghu Tiemian had an even stronger reaction to Chu Feng's Lightning Armor.

"Did you really think that your Heaven Punishment Mysterious Technique was comparable to my Divine Punishment Mysterious Technique?"

"This Lightning Armor here is the disparity between you and I," Chu Feng sneered.

After Chu Feng finished saying those words, he waved his sleeve, and Linghu Tiemian was directly thrown away.

Linghu Tiemian fell ruthlessly to the ground, and created an enormous crater in the surface of the plaza.

The fall left Linghu Tiemian with a very serious injury.

However, Linghu Tiemian had no heart to concern himself with his injury at that moment. Instead, he looked to Chu Feng and said, "Chu Feng, this is impossible, absolutely impossible! You couldn't possibly unseal the Lightning Armor."

"It's that spirit formation! You've forged a fake Lightning Armor with the spirit formation of this place!!!"

As he spoke, Linghu Tiemian began to shout emotionally.

"That's right, it's a fake, it must be a fake!"

"That Chu Feng is actually such a hypocrite! He actually forged a fake Lightning Armor with the spirit formation. This is truly a disgrace toward Chu Hanxian's reputation, toward Chu Xuanyuan's reputation!"

"He is simply unqualified to be Chu Hanxian's grandson, Chu Xuanyuan's son!!!"

Many people from the Linghu Heavenly Clan began to curse Chu Feng out. They were determined that Chu Feng had used the spirit formation's power to forge a fake Lightning Armor.

In fact, they were not the only people present that felt that Chu Feng's Lightning Armor was fake.

As for the reason why, it was purely because the Lightning Armor was a power that no one else had managed to unseal.

Even the peak experts from the Ancestral Martial Starfield, even the Linghu Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief and Supreme Elders, had been unable to use the power of the Lightning Armor.

How could a person of the younger generation like Chu Feng possibly be able to unseal the power of the Lightning Armor at the Martial Immortal realm?

Merely, although there were bystanders that did not believe Chu Feng's Lightning Armor to be real, they did not dare to criticize Chu Feng or curse him out.

After all, Chu Feng held absolute power in the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm

Furthermore, he also controlled the crowd's life and death.

"It would appear that you all are sore losers."

"Since that's the case, do not blame me, Chu Feng, for being ruthless."

After Chu Feng finished saying those words, surging lightning suddenly emerged. It was the blood-red lightning.

Chu Feng had unleashed the Immortal Taboo: Blood Lightning Technique.

"Boom, boom, boom~~~"

At that moment, rumbles began to sound from all places as blood-red light flickered about.

Like blood-red dragons, the lightning struck down from the sky repeatedly.

All of the Linghu Heavenly Clansmen were struck by the lightning.

All those whose bodies were struck immediately had their bodies destroyed and souls shattered.

However, Chu Feng did not actually kill them. Chu Feng did not erase the power of the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm's grand protective formation as he attacked them.

With the protection of the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm's grand protective formation, even though the Linghu Heavenly Clansmen's bodies were destroyed and their souls were shattered, they would still immediately recover.

However, after they recovered, what awaited them was more blood-red lightning.

The blood-red lightning was so powerful that not even Linghu Tiemian was able to contend against it. As for the other Linghu Heavenly Clansmen, they were even less capable of contending against the lightning.

Unable to tolerate the torture of being repeatedly struck by lightning, they all started to voluntarily leave the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm.

"Chu Feng, you shameless and despicable bastard! This battle is unjust, this battle is simply one-sided!!!"

"I, Linghu Tiemian, am not done with you! I am not done with you!!"

"I will fight you again after you leave this Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm! I will kill you after you leave this Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm!!!"

Enduring the miserable pain, Linghu Tiemian started to shout at Chu Feng with great unreconciliation.

From the bottom of his heart, Linghu Tiemian did not believe that Chu Feng was able to really unseal the power of the Lightning Armor.

As such, he firmly believed that the power of Chu Feng's Lightning Armor was faked by the power of the spirit formation that Chu Feng controlled, and was not really Chu Feng's ability.

That was why Linghu Tiemian was so furious, and determined that Chu Feng held an unfair advantage in their battle.

That was something that Linghu Tiemian believed from the bottom of his heart.

Unfortunately, even Linghu Tiemian was unable to endure being continuously struck by the Immortal Taboo: Blood Lightning Technique.

After shouting angrily, Linghu Tiemian's body disappeared.

Linghu Tiemian was the last person from the Linghu Heavenly Clan that disappeared. With his disappearance, all the Linghu Heavenly Clansmen present had disappeared.

The crowd all knew very well that they didn't die, that Chu Feng didn't kill them.

Instead, they had escaped. The Linghu Heavenly Clansmen had decided to escape from the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm, as they were unable to endure Chu Feng's torture.

Currently, the blood-red lightning that had filled the sky had disappeared.

Apart from the wreckage of the battle, the region had returned to how it was before.

However, at that moment, it was abnormally quiet.

No one dared to utter a word. Instead, they were all quietly looking at Chu Feng with complicated expressions.

They would not forget what they'd witnessed.

That young man standing in the sky had changed the situation of the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm.

He had driven out the strongest overlord of the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm all by himself.

The crowd would never forget the special identity of that young man.

Not only was that young man called Chu Feng...

...he was also Chu Hanxian's grandson...

...and Chu Xuanyuan's son.

Furthermore, he was the new ruler of the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm.

Martial God Asura #Chapter 3270 - Face Covered With Fear - Read Martial God Asura Chapter 3270 - Face Covered With Fear

Chapter 3270 - Faces Covered With Fear

Suddenly, Chu Feng turned his gaze to the Heaven-reaching Beast Clan and the Nightmare Spirit Clan.

Chu Feng's gaze was extremely calm. However, in the eyes of the Heaven-reaching Beast Clansmen and the Nightmare Spirit Clansmen, those eyes did not appear to be calm at all.

After feeling Chu Feng's gaze, they immediately felt their heart tensing up. The Heaven-reaching Beast Clansmen, even with their enormous bodies, were actually trembling.

They were shivering in fear. They were afraid. They were afraid of Chu Feng from the bottom of their hearts.

Their reactions were only natural. When even the Linghu Heavenly Clan had been driven out of the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm by Chu Feng, how could they possibly not be afraid of him?

"Young Hero Chu Feng, we were forced by the Linghu Heavenly Clan. We did not truly intend to become your enemy. Please be the bigger man and spare us."

With the situation being as you was, the people from the Nightmare Spirit Clan were so scared that they immediately bowed respectfully to Chu Feng and publicly begged him for forgiveness.

"Young Hero Chu Feng, you are a person who is able to distinguish between right and wrong. You should know that we were all forced to do what we'd done."

Immediately afterward, the Heaven-reaching Monstrous Clansmen also bowed respectfully to Chu Feng.

Witnessing that scene, the crowd all gasped.

After all, both the Nightmare Spirit Clan and the Heaven-reaching Monstrous Clan were very strong powers in the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm.

Whilst it was true that the crowd had gasped upon seeing the scene, they were not too surprised by it.

As matters stood, who would dare to refuse to submit to Chu Feng?

“Young Hero Chu Feng, from today on, the brothers of our clan inside this Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm are willing to listen to your every order.”

“The brothers of our clan are also willing to listen to Young Hero Chu Feng’s orders.”

“Young Hero Chu Feng, please instruct us. With a word from you, we would be willing to climb mountains of blades and walk through a sea of flames without any hesitation.”

Immediately after that, apart from the Li Heavenly Clan and the Dongguo Heavenly Clan, the various powers gathered there actually all began to voice their desire to follow Chu Feng.

The ones feeling the most joyous upon seeing that scene were none other than the Chu Heavenly Clansmen.

The reason for that was because those enormously powerful existences that they feared were not only voicing their desire to serve Chu Feng, but they were even looking at them with reverence-filled eyes.

Ever since they had left the Chu Heavenly Clan and arrived in the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm, the Chu Heavenly Clansmen had always been the target of bullying, humiliation and contempt by the others in the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm. They had already forgotten the feeling of being looked up to and respected by others.

However, they’d managed to regain all of that. Furthermore, they had not gained it from the powers within the Great Chilocosm Upper Realm. Instead, they’d gained their respect from clans that were even more powerful than their Chu Heavenly Clan.

At that moment, the Chu Heavenly Clansmen were all unable to keep themselves from looking over to Chu Feng.

Gratitude filled their eyes.

Had it not been for Chu Feng, they would not have what they had at that moment.

Only they knew the feelings they had at that moment.

Overwhelmed by emotions, there were actually Chu Heavenly Clansmen that started to shed silent tears.

However, in terms of feeling emotional, the one that was feeling the most emotional would be none other than Chu Ping.

Chu Ping had always been cautious in his every action. He was the one who had advocated for forbearance because he was afraid of creating troubles for their Chu Heavenly Clan.

However, after personally witnessing how Chu Feng, by himself and through his enormous power, drove out the Linghu Heavenly Clan and made all the various powers present voice their desire to serve their Chu Heavenly Clan, Chu Ping suddenly realized that his way of thinking in the past was a mistake, and Chu Feng's notion was the correct one.

Chu Ping had realized that this world of martial cultivators was truly one where might was right.

Even if you were to exercise forbearance against bullying and humiliation, no one would feel pity for you. Instead, they would see you as despicable, and hold you in contempt. In fact, they would even join in on the bullying and humiliation against you.

However, should you become powerful, even if you were rude and unreasonable, even if you were completely tyrannical and overbearing, people would still fear you and respect you. Even the people around you would be able to obtain the same sort of respect.

That said, whilst the Chu Heavenly Clansmen were all basking in ecstatic joy, Chu Feng did not express much excitement.

The reason for that was because he knew that what he had done would have completely antagonized the Linghu Heavenly Clan.

However, he did not regret his decision. If one did not have the courage to challenge the mighty, one would forever be trampled under their feet, and be unable to free oneself in one's entire life.

.....

Meanwhile, outside the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm. In the Linghu Heavenly Clan's capital city. A great disturbance arose.

Linghu Tiemian and the other Linghu Heavenly Clansmen had all returned to the Linghu Heavenly Clan's capital city at practically the same time. Furthermore, their complexions were very pale. It was as if they were seriously injured.

Seeing this, the Linghu Heavenly Clansmen realized that their clan's younger generations must've encountered something in the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm.

At that moment, Linghu Tiemian and the others' injuries were all completely healed. Furthermore, they were all brought to the same palace hall.

There were several elderly individuals standing inside the palace. Each and every one of them emitted the airs of an immortal, and were extremely imposing.

Those elderly individuals resembled immortals that had descended upon the world of mortals. From a glance, one could tell that they were extraordinary people.

That being said, those elderly individuals all had stern expressions on their faces at that moment.

The status that the Linghu Heavenly Clan enjoyed in the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm was known to everyone. No one dared to disrespect them.

As for their Linghu Heavenly Clan's younger generations, they had been living up to their expectations. In the past few hundred years, they had continued to dominate the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm as its ruler.

However, the present situation was that their Linghu Heavenly Clan's younger generations inside the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm were actually all driven out.

This was not only a failure of these Linghu Heavenly Clan's younger generations, it also meant that someone was challenging their Linghu Heavenly Clan.

"Tiemian, exactly what happened?" An elderly man among the group of elders asked.

"Milord, Mingye... has he returned?" Linghu Tiemian did not answer the question, and instead asked a question of his own.

He was extremely worried for Linghu Mingye. Even though he knew that he should still be alive, and should've returned to the Linghu Heavenly Clan, he was still unable to keep himself from wanting to verify it.

"Mingye has returned. His psychological condition was extremely poor when he returned. Likely, he suffered some inhumane torture."

"However, no matter how we tried to ask him what had happened, he refused to say a word. It seemed as if he was unwilling to speak of what happened to him," an elderly man said.

"Damn it," hearing those words, Linghu Tiemian clenched his fists tightly. He knew that the reason for Linghu Mingye's reaction must've been because he had suffered from Chu Feng's torture.

"Tiemian, tell us, exactly who did this? Did the same individual drive all of you out of the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm?" The Linghu Heavenly Clan's elder asked.

"Yes, it was all done by the same person," Linghu Tiemian answered.

Hearing those words, the facial expressions of the elders did not change. However, their gazes changed slightly.

A single person actually managed to drive out all of their Linghu Heavenly Clan's geniuses in the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm.

From this, it could be seen that the person who did it was not a simple character.

"Who was it?" The elders asked in unison.

"Chu Xuanyuan's son," Linghu Tiemian answered.

“What?!”

Hearing that answer, the expressions of those elders who enjoyed great status and position changed enormously.

Chapter 3271

“Tiemian, did you say that it was Chu Xuanyuan’s son?” An elder asked.

The gazes of the other elders also turned stern as they looked at Linghu Tiemian.

“Milord, it was indeed Chu Xuanyuan’s son, Chu Feng.”

“That Chu Feng has not died. Furthermore, he has returned to the Chu Heavenly Clan, and entered the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm this time around.”

“I don’t know what sort of trick he used, but he actually managed to gain control over an extremely powerful spirit formation.”

“That spirit formation was capable of controlling everything inside the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm, and even ignoring the power of the grand protective formation to directly kill people inside the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm.”

“With the power of that spirit formation, we were simply no match for him,” Linghu Tiemian said.

Linghu Tiemian was extremely emotional and furious when he said those words. The reason for that was because he was still unreconciled over having lost to Chu Feng, as he still felt that Chu Feng had had an unfair advantage in their match.

“There’s actually such a thing?”

At that moment, those Linghu Heavenly Clan elders, who enjoyed great status, began to ponder.

They were people that had first-hand experience of Chu Hanxian and Chu Xuanyuan, and knew very well how frightening that father and son duo were.

And now, Chu Hanxian's grandson, Chu Xuanyuan's son, Chu Feng had actually appeared out of thin air, and in such an overwhelming manner.

With this, they truly could not ignore it.

.....

Chu Feng had no idea what was happening in the Linghu Heavenly Clan. He also had no heart to guess what might be happening.

Currently, Chu Feng was busy with a major task.

Chu Feng was practically able to sense the location of all the cultivation resources in the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm.

However, those cultivation resources were not very useful to the current Chu Feng.

Furthermore, Chu Feng had discovered that the cultivation resources of the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm were not fixed in place; they would disappear and reform repeatedly. It was a continuous cycle.

Perhaps, in the future, a cultivation resource that would provide great assistance to Chu Feng might appear. However, Chu Feng had no idea when that time would arrive.

It might be possible for such a cultivation resource to appear in a couple days. It might also be possible that such a cultivation resource would never appear in Chu Feng's lifetime.

He did not wish to waste time, and also did not wish to gamble on the matter.

As such, Chu Feng planned to leave the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm.

However, Chu Feng knew that, with the current strength of the Chu Heavenly Clan, the status of the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm's overlord that he had just obtained for the Chu Heavenly Clan would immediately be snatched away by others should he leave.

As such, Chu Feng could not just leave like that. Besides, Chu Feng had already discovered a method to allow their Chu Heavenly Clan to continue to rule over the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm.

As for that method, it would be to remove the formation core from his body and set up a grand formation using it.

The power of that grand formation would be under the Chu Heavenly Clan's control. With that, the Chu Heavenly Clansmen would naturally be able to continue to rule the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm. At the same time, they would also receive an unending stream of cultivation resources.

Although those cultivation resources might not be of much assistance to Chu Feng, they would be of great use to the other Chu Heavenly Clansmen.

Of course, such a formation would be very difficult to set up, and would require quite a bit of energy from Chu Feng.

That said, after a month passed, Chu Feng managed to successfully set up his spirit formation.

After he finished setting it up, Chu Feng handed the spirit formation to Chu Ping.

"Big brother Chu Ping, the power of this spirit formation is no small matter. You must protect our clan. However... you shouldn't willfully slaughter the innocent, or become excessively domineering."

"Among rulers, there are those that are wise, those that are incompetent, and those that are despotic."

"I hope that big brother Chu Ping will be able to become a wise ruler. I also hope that your successor will also be a wise ruler," Chu Feng said to Chu Ping.

The reason why Chu Feng selected Chu Ping to handle the spirit formation was because of Chu Ping's kind nature. Chu Feng firmly believed that Chu Ping would not become arrogant and egotistical just because he had obtained the power of the grand formation.

However, should the power of that grand formation be given to other clansmen, that might not necessarily be the case.

That said, Chu Feng also knew that Chu Ping would one day leave the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm. At that time, a new leader would be needed to lead the Chu Heavenly Clansmen.

Chu Feng hoped that Chu Ping would be cautious when making his selection for his successor. Otherwise... it would create no end of trouble.

“Little brother Chu Feng, I understand your intention. You can rest assured,” Chu Ping said.

“Besides this, there’s one more thing. If you are to find Bai Liluo in the future, you must treat her well,” Chu Feng said to Chu Ping.

Although Chu Feng possessed the power of the grand formation, he was unable to detect Bai Liluo. Because of that, he was extremely worried for her.

Whilst setting up the grand formation, Chu Feng had also attempted to seek out Bai Liluo multiple times.

Unfortunately, he was still unable to detect her. As such, after having decided that he would leave the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm, apart from the Chu Heavenly Clansmen that he was worried about, Chu Feng was also worried about Bai Liluo.

“Little brother Chu Feng, you can rest assured. Young lady Bai Liluo had such a deep friendship with you; if we are to encounter her, we will definitely treat her like a distinguished guest. We will definitely not allow anyone in the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm to bully or humiliate her,” Chu Ping guaranteed.

Chu Feng smiled. Then, he took two steps back and clasped his fist. “Big brother Chu Ping, brothers and sisters, I, Chu Feng, shall take my leave first.”

It was not only Chu Ping that was present. Apart from the three Chu Heavenly Clan’s traitors, the other Chu Heavenly Clansmen were all present.

“Little brother Chu Feng, we will miss you.”

“Little brother Chu Feng, it’s more dangerous outside. You must take care of yourself.”

The Chu Heavenly Clansmen became very emotional upon finding out that Chu Feng was going to leave. For many people, tears began to appear in their eyes.

There were several women among them that actually started to sob quietly.

During the past month, they had fully enjoyed the treatment of being the rulers of the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm.

They knew very well that it was all due to Chu Feng's contribution that they were able to gain their current status.

As such, they had a special sort of sentiment toward him, and were truly reluctant to part with him.

"I will take care of myself. You all take care of yourselves too. Remember, you must remain united."

"We shall meet again outside the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm."

Chu Feng clasped his fist again. Then, he activated the power within him, the power to leave that place.

In the next moment, Chu Feng felt his surroundings changing nonstop.

When the change finally stopped, Chu Feng's surroundings had changed.

At that moment, a smile emerged on Chu Feng's face.

The reason for that was because Chu Feng knew that he had returned.

Chu Feng had left the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm and returned to the Chu Heavenly Clan.

Chapter 3272 - Banished From One's Clan

The location where Chu Feng stood was the same palace hall where he and the others had entered the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm.

Using the cultivation key, Chu Feng had returned to the Chu Heavenly Clan. However, this also meant that he would never again be able to return to the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm.

Although that might be the case, Chu Feng had no regrets. After all, his battlefield was not a mere Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm.

Instead, it was the various starfields and galaxies, the entire martial cultivation world.

“Chu Feng?”

At the moment when Chu Feng was immersed in his feelings, a voice suddenly sounded.

Looking toward the voice, Chu Feng was rather surprised.

It turned out that there were actually people in the palace hall.

As for those people, one was actually the most renowned Supreme Elder of the Chu Heavenly Clan, Chu Hanpeng.

The Vice Hall Master of the Law Enforcement Hall, Chu Xuanzhengfa, was also present.

Beside them were several other elders that held high status in the Chu Heavenly Clan. They were all people that Chu Feng had met before.

Apart from those people who held high status in the Chu Heavenly Clan were three other individuals. As for those three individuals, they were kneeling.

Chu Feng also knew those three individuals. They were Chu Hongyi and his two lackeys.

At that moment, everyone present in the palace hall turned their eyes to Chu Feng.

A surprised look filled their eyes. Evidently, none of them had expected Chu Feng to suddenly appear there.

“Yoh, I truly never would’ve expected you three to have returned so quickly.”

“That said, what the three of you did was actually very smart. After all, there was no future outlook for the three of you should you have continued to stay in the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm,” Chu Feng looked to Chu Hongyi and his two lackeys and spoke with a mocking tone.

“Chu Feng, not only have you bullied and humiliated us in the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm, but you’ve actually chased after us to the clan after we left. Could it be that you do not even place the various esteemed lords in your eyes, and plan to bully and humiliate us before them?”

“Lord Supreme Elder, various esteemed lords, seniors, you have all witnessed it with your very eyes. That Chu Feng is simply an intolerable bully.”

“Lord Supreme Elder, various esteemed lords, seniors, please uphold justice for us!”

Chu Hongyi pleaded to Chu Hanpeng and the others with an expression of grievance on his face.

“Chu Feng, was there such a thing?” At that moment, Chu Hanpeng turned his eyes to Chu Feng.

“I have no idea what they have told you all,” Chu Feng felt that Chu Hongyi and his two lackeys must’ve spoken ill of him behind his back. Otherwise, Chu Hanpeng couldn’t possibly ask him that in such a tone.

“Chu Feng, Chu Hongyi and the others said that you were bullying the people of our clan in the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm, and even went as far as to banish the three of them. Was there such a thing?” Chu Xuanzhengfa asked.

“Indeed, I banished the three of them. That matter is true,” Chu Feng said.

Once Chu Feng gave such an answer, the crowd’s expressions all changed. It was not only Chu Xuanzhengfa; even Chu Hanpeng’s expression changed greatly.

They all knew what sort of status Chu Feng held in their Chu Heavenly Clan. He was deemed to be the most important person of the younger generation by their Lord Clan Chief.

Furthermore, they also knew of Chu Feng’s ability. Had it not been for Chu Feng defeating the Li Heavenly Clan’s younger generations, their Chu Heavenly Clan would’ve been completely humiliated.

Chu Feng was truly their Chu Heavenly Clan’s hope.

When Chu Hongyi and the two others brought complaints regarding Chu Feng to them, Chu Hanpeng was merely putting on an appearance of being stern.

He couldn’t possibly punish Chu Feng for real.

Ignoring the possibility that Chu Feng perhaps hadn't really done such a thing, even if he did, as long as he provided a casual justification for his action, no one would look further into it.

That was the status that Chu Feng enjoyed in their Chu Heavenly Clan.

However, Chu Feng now actually admitted to it without hesitation. With this, it placed Chu Hanpeng and the others in a difficult situation.

It made it so that even if they wanted to give Chu Feng lenient treatment, they would not be able to do so.

"Milords, look, he has admitted to it."

Chu Hongyi and his two lackeys immediately pointed at Chu Feng. They were wishing that these esteemed lords before them would immediately punish him.

Unfortunately, they had no idea that Chu Feng was no longer that trash child that was deemed to be unable to cultivate. Instead, he had become someone who held great status in the Chu Heavenly Clan.

"I, Chu Feng, have always been one who dares to take responsibility for my actions. What wouldn't I dare to admit? Merely, what is this 'bullying and humiliating my fellow clansmen?' How come I, Chu Feng, do not know about such a thing?" Chu Feng asked with a smile on his face.

"You've bullied and humiliated us, is that not bullying and humiliating fellow clansmen?" Chu Hongyi asked.

"You three? Aren't the three of you traitors to our Chu Heavenly Clan? Didn't you three decide to serve the Cyanfeather Monstrous Clan?" Chu Feng asked.

"You!!!" Hearing those words, the expressions of Chu Hongyi and his two lackeys immediately changed.

"Chu Hongyi, what is going on?!" Chu Hanpeng and Chu Xuanzhengfa asked simultaneously.

Their tones were much many times more stern than when they questioned Chu Feng.

At that moment, Chu Hongyi's two lackeys that stood behind him turned speechless with fear. As for Chu Hongyi, he began to shiver. However, with great difficulty, he managed to contain his flustered heart, and argued, "Lord Supreme Elder, Lord Vice Hall Master, that Chu Feng is making false accusations against us. We are people that the various esteemed lords have watched grow up. Milords, you all should know our character best. How could we possibly betray our clansmen?"

"Instead, how could you all trust the words spoken by that Chu Feng?"

"That's right. He is making false accusations against us. Milords, please uphold justice for us."

Following Chu Hongyi, his two lackeys immediately began to lament with grievance-filled faces.

They appeared as if they'd truly suffered from gargantuan grievances.

Seeing the expressions of the three, Chu Feng remained extremely calm. Not only was he not threatened by the exquisite acting skills of the three men, but he instead had a ridiculing and contemptful gaze.

Chu Feng felt that the three of them were simply too foolish.

"Lord Supreme Elder, Lord Vice Hall Master, Chu Qing, Chu Haoyan, Chu Huanyu and Chu Shuangshuang should've all returned to the clan, right?" Chu Feng asked. *novel* 11-1n

"Indeed, they've already returned," Chu Xuanzhengfa said.

"In that case, you can call them over and ask them about this matter. The truth will be known then," Chu Feng said.

"Men! Go and call Chu Qing and the others here," Chu Xuanzhengfa waved his sleeve.

"Yes, Milords," someone immediately left to call Chu Qing and the others.

Seeing this, Chu Hongyi and his two lackeys were completely flabbergasted.

If Chu Qing and the others were truly called over, they would definitely be exposed.

“Milords, we know our wrongs. We know our wrongs.”

Suddenly, Chu Hongyi’s two lackeys were unable to contain themselves. Whilst weeping bitter tears, they began to kowtow and beg for forgiveness.

Seeing this, Chu Hongyi was stunned.

He had thought that Chu Feng was trash that had been expelled, and did not possess any status in the clan.

Because of this, the three of them had planned to vent their anger on Chu Feng upon their return, and fabricated a lie of Chu Feng bullying and humiliating them, bullying and humiliating their Chu Heavenly Clansmen, so as to have others uphold justice for them.

Never did Chu Hongyi ever imagine that things would turn out this way.

He had miscalculated. From the attitude that those people had toward Chu Feng, and the attitude they had toward him and his two lackeys, he had realized that Chu Feng somehow had status far superior to their own inside the clan.

After realizing this, Chu Hongyi also realized that there was nothing he could do. Immediately, Chu Hongyi also began to kowtow and beg for forgiveness.

“Humph. In that case, the ones lying were the three of you then?”

“For the sake of small benefits, you three actually dared to betray your fellow clansmen. You three are truly unworthy of being members of our Chu Heavenly Clan.”

“Men! Banish these animals from our Chu Heavenly Clan! Never again shall they take another step into our Chu Heavenly Clan’s territory!”

Chu Xuanzhengfa shouted loudly.

Once Chu Xuanzhengfa’s order was given, Chu Hongyi and his two lackeys turned ashen.

They knew that they would be punished for what they’d done in the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm.

However, they did not expect that they would be banished from the Chu Heavenly Clan, they did not expect that they would be punished so severely.

This sort of punishment was much greater than what they had anticipated.

“Lord Supreme Elder, we were forced with no alternative. We really didn’t do it on purpose. Please show leniency to us, please show leniency to us.”

Realizing that the situation was extremely bad, Chu Hongyi and his two lackeys immediately turned to Chu Hanpeng and the others. They hoped that they would take their grandfathers into consideration and give them a chance.

After all, their grandfathers were all people that possessed some status within the Chu Heavenly Clan.

However, never would they expect that at that moment, everyone, including Chu Hanpeng, was actually unwilling to even look at the three of them. They simply held no desire to plead for leniency for them.

At that moment, Chu Hongyi and his two lackeys even had the heart to die.

It was only at that moment that they realized how frightening of a status Chu Feng possessed in the Chu Heavenly Clan.

His status was so frightening that those that offended him would be faced with the danger of being expelled from the clan.

“Take them away!” Chu Xuanzhengfa shouted loudly.

Immediately, people from the Law Enforcement Hall forcibly threw Chu Hongyi and his two lackeys out of the palace hall.

All that remained in the palace hall were their sorrowful, heartbroken and remorseful cries for forgiveness.

Chapter 3273 - Regained Honor

After Chu Hongyi and his two lackeys were expelled, the news of Chu Feng’s return to the Chu Heavenly Clan rapidly spread through the entire Chu Heavenly Clan.

Not only did the people of the younger generation rush over, but even the elders of the Chu Heavenly Clan rushed over to the palace, and were all outside the palace hall.

The palace hall was originally not a place that just anyone could enter. However, it was different at present. After all, Chu Feng's return was a happy occasion.

After Chu Xuanzhengfa and Chu Hanpeng discussed it with one another, they decided to permit everyone to enter the palace hall for the day.

Thus, the palace hall that was very imposing yet completely empty was soon packed with people and bustling with excitement.

Although everyone there knew who Chu Feng was, only a few among them had close relationships with him.

After all, the current Chu Feng was no longer the same Chu Feng from before.

Although everyone wanted to worm their way into being Chu Feng's friend, they now felt reverence for Chu Feng, and found it difficult to approach him.

After all, they had all spoken ill of Chu Feng and treated him badly in the past.

Among the people of the Chu Heavenly Clan's younger generations, it would only be Chu Qing and the others that would dare to approach Chu Feng.

Speaking of it, it was quite a coincidence. Chu Qing, Chu Haoyan, Chu Huanyu and Chu Shuangshuang seemed to have come to a prior agreement and actually arrived at the palace hall at the same time.

The four of them were tortured by Linghu Ye's cruel methods and forced to leave the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm of their own initiative.

When they left, the four of them were all seriously injured. However, their complexions at that moment were extremely good. It would appear that they had been completely cured of their injuries.

That said, although they looked to be in good health, their expressions were slightly unsightly. There was worry present on their faces.

When they saw Chu Feng, the four of them directly rushed over and surrounded him.

“Chu Feng, how did you return? Did the Linghu Heavenly Clan force you to return?”

“Little brother Chu Feng, are you alright?”

When Chu Qing and Chu Shuangshuang saw Chu Feng, the two of them became very concerned for his well-being.

After all, they were both forced to escape the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm by Linghu Mingye.

They were able to imagine what sort of circumstances Chu Feng encountered in the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm. They knew that things were extremely bad for him.

Thus, after they saw Chu Feng, they immediately felt that he must’ve been forced to escape the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm by the Linghu Heavenly Clan.

“I left of my own accord,” Chu Feng said.

“Ah?” Chu Qing and the others were feeling a bit confused,

Seeing their reactions, Chu Feng immediately added, “I was not driven out by the Linghu Heavenly Clansmen.”

“If it’s not because of the Linghu Heavenly Clan, why did you leave the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm?” Chu Haoyan and the others asked in unison. They were even more bewildered by Chu Feng’s answer.

“The Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm is no longer under the Linghu Heavenly Clan’s control. Instead, it is under our Chu Heavenly Clan’s control,” Chu Feng said.

“The Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm is under our Chu Heavenly Clan’s control now? What about the Linghu Heavenly Clansmen?” Chu Haoyan asked.

“All of the Linghu Heavenly Clansmen left the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm,” Chu Feng said.

“They left? Why?” Chu Shangshuang asked whilst blinking her large eyes.

“Little brother Chu Feng, what exactly is going on?” Chu Qing asked.

Not to mention the four of them, even Chu Xuanzhengfa and Chu Hanpeng, grand existences in the Chu Heavenly Clan, were staring impatiently at Chu Feng and waiting for him to provide an answer.

After all, Chu Haoyan and the others had returned to the Chu Heavenly Clan for quite a bit of time.

Although they had not brought up Chu Hongyi and his two lackeys betraying their Chu Heavenly Clan, they had informed their Chu Heavenly Clansmen of all the major events that had happened in the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm.

As such, Chu Hanpeng, Chu Xuanzhengfa and the others all learned that the current overlord of the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm was the Linghu Heavenly Clan.

Furthermore, they learned that Chu Feng ended up rebelling against the despotic rule of the Linghu Heavenly Clan.

That was also the reason why Chu Qing and the others were forced to escape the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm after being miserably tortured by Linghu Mingye.

After leaving the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm, Chu Qing, Chu Haoyan, Chu Huanyu and Chu Shuangshuang were all very worried for Chu Feng.

And now, after so much time had passed, Chu Feng had actually returned. Furthermore, he had returned with no injuries, and his mental state was also very good.

Furthermore, the words spoken by Chu Feng had let the crowd realize that a series of major events must've occurred in the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm.

At that moment the crowd were all very interested in knowing exactly what had happened in the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm.

Faced with the crowd's curious gazes, Chu Feng did not try to keep them in suspense, and began to tell them what had happened.

As they started to hear what had happened from Chu Feng, the expressions of the people present, regardless of whether they were from the older generation or the younger generation, began to change repeatedly.

At the beginning, they revealed amazement. Then, they were pleasantly surprised. After that, they became completely astonished. Finally, they were ecstatic.

Upon finding out that Chu Feng had not only driven the Linghu Heavenly Clan out of the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm, but also that Chu Feng had used the power of the grand formation to allow Chu Ping and the others to rule over the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm, to allow their Chu Heavenly Clan's future descendants to continue to rule over the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm after entering it, not only were the people of the younger generation cheering excitedly, but even the experts from the older generation were smiling gleefully.

The reason for that was because all of this was simply too unbelievable.

“Chu Feng, boy, you are truly amazing. Although both your father and your grandfather ruled the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm in the past, their rule only continued while they were in the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm.”

“Yet you, you actually managed to allow our clan to continue to rule over the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm after you left. That is something that not even your grandfather and father were able to accomplish,” Chu Xuanzhengfa was very excited, and began to praise Chu Feng without holding back.

“My grandfather was the one who discovered that grand formation. My father was the one who assisted in the incubation of that grand formation. As for me, I have merely enjoyed the rewards of others' hard work. I didn't contribute anything at all. As such, how could I possibly compare to my grandfather and my father?” With a wry smile, Chu Feng shook his head.

Chu Feng was not being modest. Instead, that was truly what he felt.

“You don't have to act so modest. Whilst it might sound easy, it is difficult to do. Even if that grand formation had truly matured, it is absolutely not something that just anyone could control,” Chu Xuanzhengfa said.

“Indeed, how could things in the cultivation world be so easily accomplished? Boy, you don’t have to be modest,” the other elders also began to echo Chu Xuanzhengfa with smiles on their faces.

Suddenly, Chu Haoyan said, “Chu Feng, you have been concealing your cultivation the entire time. It should be time for you to let us know what your current cultivation is, no?”

“That’s right. Chu Feng, you’re actually concealing your cultivation from even us, your seniors. That’s not right, no? Come, stop trying to be so secretive and let us see exactly how much you have grown now that you’ve gloriously returned from the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm,” Chu Xuanzhengfa spoke with a joking tone.

Chu Xuanzhengfa was truly feeling happy today.

Although he didn’t witness it himself, he felt as if he were seeing Chu Xuanyuan from back then after hearing of what Chu Feng had done in the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm.

Chu Xuanzhengfa knew very well that a genius that would shake the entire Ancestral Martial Starfield had been born. As for that genius, he would once again carry the name of their Chu Heavenly Clan as he moved through the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm.

As for that genius, he was none other than Chu Feng.

Chapter 3274 - The Dormant Queen

“That’s right. Chu Feng, stop hiding your cultivation. Let us see exactly how much you’ve grown.”

“Chu Feng, you don’t have to hide it anymore. You also don’t have to fear that we will not be able to handle it. Ever since you’ve returned to the clan, every single thing that you’ve done has been world-shaking. We have already grown used to it. Even if you’ve managed to break through to Martial Immortal realm, we will still be able to handle it.”

“That’s right, that’s right. Now, stop hiding your cultivation.”

After Chu Xuanzhengfa said those words, the others present also began to open their mouths one after the other.

Cheerful and lively, they were bustling with noise and excitement.

“Seniors, I am truly apologetic. Due to the fact that I was setting up a grand formation inside the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm, I had to seal off my cultivation, and had forgotten about it. Chu Feng had not intentionally concealed his cultivation.”

Chu Feng was not lying. It was true that he had not deliberately concealed his cultivation. Furthermore, he had sealed his cultivation, not concealed it.

Thus, it would take some effort for him to unseal his cultivation.

After Chu Feng finished saying those words, he immediately started to form hand seals one-handedly.

As martial power circulated, the seal within Chu Feng’s body began to slowly unravel.

Suddenly, Chu Feng’s clothes began to flutter. The aura of his cultivation began to emit from his body. Everyone present, regardless of their cultivations, were all able to clearly sense Chu Feng’s current cultivation.

"Rank five Martial Immortal."

"Chu Feng, you... you’ve actually reached rank five Martial Immortal?"

After sensing Chu Feng’s aura, not to mention the people of the younger generation, even the experts from the older generation opened their mouths wide in shock.

Even though they had said earlier that they were already prepared for any surprise, they still ended up being completely astonished by Chu Feng’s cultivation.

Their astonishment was understandable. After all, based on their predictions, it would already be extremely unfathomable should Chu Feng be able to increase his cultivation to the Martial Immortal realm. nDVe-lb/1n

Who would’ve possibly imagined that Chu Feng’s cultivation would actually increase to rank five Martial Immortal?

One must know that Chu Feng had only been in the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm for a very short period of time.

The speed of Chu Feng's progress in cultivation was simply too frightening.

"Chu Feng, you're truly too terrifying, no? Originally, I was planning to catch up to you vigorously and close the gap between us. However, you've actually become a rank five Martial Immortal; how are we to catch up to you? You're shocking us too much, no?" Chu Haoyan said to Chu Feng with a complaining tone. However, there was clearly a smile on his face as he complained.

Back when Chu Haoyan was Chu Feng's enemy, he had wished for Chu Feng's cultivation to increase slowly. Only with that would he be able to take care of Chu Feng.

However, Chu Haoyan now wished for Chu Feng's cultivation to increase faster, the faster the better.

The reason for that was because he knew that only Chu Feng would be able to obtain honor for their Chu Heavenly Clan.

It was not only Chu Haoyan who was acting this way; Chu Huanyu was also acting this way.

Seeing this scene, the others were surprised. After all, Chu Haoyan and Chu Huanyu were people with extremely deep conflicts with Chu Feng. They were people that had great hatred for Chu Feng.

However, the two of them actually had such an enormous change in their attitude toward Chu Feng.

Not only did it appear that they had let their former grievances be bygones, but they were actually acting like they were good brothers with Chu Feng. Seeing such a change in behavior, the crowd all gasped in surprise.

Ignoring what might've happened in the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm, Chu Feng's charisma was truly extraordinary.

After Chu Feng unleashed his aura and revealed his cultivation, the palace hall reached peak excitement.

Chu Feng became the sole focus of the palace hall. He became the object of envy and admiration for all the people of the younger generation, and the object of praise and appreciation for all the people of the older generation.

At the moment when the crowd were all circling around Chu Feng nonstop, there was a person with a complicated expression standing in a very non attention-grabbing location amongst the crowd.

That person was a woman. She was Chu Yue.

Chu Yue was originally the person of the Chu Heavenly Clan that Chu Feng trusted the most. She was also the first person that Chu Feng considered to be his relative.

However, because of her greed, she became a stranger to Chu Feng.

At that moment, Chu Yue felt great pain in her heart.

The higher Chu Feng soared, the more she hated herself, hated how foolish she was back then.

She felt enormous regret from the bottom of her heart.

Regardless of whether it might be because she had grown a conscience and realized what she did was wrong, or if it was purely because of how powerful Chu Feng had become, it remained that she regretted what she had done.

However, she did not even have the courage to speak to Chu Feng. In fact, she did not even dare to appear before Chu Feng.

The reason for that was because she felt that she was unqualified to do so.

Thinking of this, Chu Yue grabbed her clothes, and two streams of remorseful tears moistened her face.

There were people all over the palace hall. There were also people standing beside Chu Feng. However, no one noticed the tears that gradually moistened her entire face.

Chu Feng's every movement was being captured by the crowd. However, she, even when her face was completely tear-stained, was not paid attention to in the slightest.

The disparity between the two of them was akin to heaven and earth.

.....

The exuberance of the crowd lasted some time.

More and more people arrived from the Chu Heavenly Clan. They all felt joyous at Chu Feng's return, feeling joyous for Chu Feng's increased cultivation.

Regardless of whether they were sincere in their joy or not, the crowd all reacted as if they were in great joy.

After all, the change that Chu Feng had brought to the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm, the honor that he had obtained, was something that not only belonged to Chu Feng alone, but rather the Chu Heavenly Clan as a whole.

That said, while the crowd were all celebrating and cheering, a single person did not appear.

As for that person, he was the most influential person in the entire Chu Heavenly Clan, the strongest person in the entire Chu Heavenly Clan, the Chu Heavenly Clan's Lord Clan Chief.

If the Chu Heavenly Clan's Lord Clan Chief were to receive news of Chu Feng's return, it would be impossible for him to not show up.

The reason why he did not show up to receive Chu Feng was because he had a matter to attend to, and was away from the clan.

As for what that matter might be, no one in the Chu Heavenly Clan had any idea.

In the blink of an eye, Chu Feng had returned to the Chu Heavenly Clan for several days.

In the few days that he was back, Chu Feng did not bother to concern himself with anything else, and began to drink and chat merrily with Chu Qing and the others.

Although they were all martial cultivators, they still had mortal attributes.

Because of this, Chu Feng and the others all possessed the seven emotions and six desires, and would relieve and destress themselves.

When they were sad, they would cry. When they were happy, they would party.

That said, although they had mortal attributes, they were still martial cultivators. After a brief period of enjoying themselves, everyone returned to their normal activities, as they would not forget that the most important task for them was to continue with their training.

Only by continuous training and gaining martial comprehension would they become stronger.

At present, Chu Feng had returned to his residence. Chu Feng's current residence was dazzling and luxurious. However, upon returning to his luxurious palace, Chu Feng began to feel lonely.

Chu Feng sat down cross-legged and cast his awareness into his world spirit space again.

It had been some time since Chu Feng had returned from the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm. He was no longer able to remember exactly how many times he had entered his world spirit space.

Her Lady Queen was still sitting inside his world spirit space in a cross-legged position with her eyes tightly closed.

Normally, Chu Feng would very rarely see Eggy sitting there in such a proper manner.

After all, Eggy was very naughty and mischievous.

Over the years, Chu Feng's temperament had changed a lot. From a maverick youngster, Chu Feng had become an unflustered and calm man.

In the past, he would only act on his impulses. However, Chu Feng would now consider things thoroughly before doing anything.

However, Her Lady Queen was different. She continued to act like a young girl the entire time, and would do whatever she pleased in a completely unconventional manner.

Now, Chu Feng had grown tired of seeing Eggy being so proper.

He truly hoped that Eggy would open her eyes and look at him. Even if she would bully him ruthlessly, he would be willing to accept it.

Chapter 3275 - Opening Of The Mysterious Treasure Diagram

“Never would I have expected such a little stone to be able to allow you to train for so long.”

“My dear Eggy, being unable to hear your voice beside my ears, I am truly feeling an indescribable sense of loneliness.”

Slightly tipsy, Chu Feng walked over to Eggy and extended his hand to gently stroke Eggy’s exceptionally beautiful face.

However, before his hand touched Eggy, it suddenly stopped. Then, Chu Feng’s hand slowly pulled back.

At that moment, Chu Feng looked at Eggy and smiled awkwardly.

Actually, Chu Feng had had quite a lot of intimate contact with Eggy.

However, Chu Feng felt that it was unsuitable for him to act like that whilst Eggy was unaware.

In terms of relationships, it would be very difficult to find another person that had such a close relationship with Chu Feng in the entire world.

Even though Chu Feng loved Zi Ling dearly, there was still some difference in certain aspects when compared to his feelings for Eggy.

After all, Eggy had accompanied Chu Feng from the very start. She had instructed him like both a teacher and a friend, and had risked life and limb to protect him.

From the time of the Ancestral Martial Lower Realm’s Azure Dragon School, Chu Feng had traversed so many different places, made so many cultivation breakthroughs, surpassed so many people and experienced so much danger.

During those times, the people beside Chu Feng, his benefactors, his friends and his enemies, were changing nonstop. Only Eggy continued to accompany him.

The feelings between them were truly enormously deep.

In terms of closeness, Eggy was most definitely the person Chu Feng was the closest with.

That said, the relationship between Eggy and Chu Feng was quite subtle and mysterious.

When Eggy was awake, Chu Feng would dare to attempt anything.

However, when Eggy was unconscious or unaware, Chu Feng would feel that it was unsuitable for him to even touch her.

“Little girl, you must not lie dormant for so long in vain. I hope that you’ll be able to become even stronger than me. I do not need you to protect me. I merely wish that you will not waste your talent by being with me.”

After saying those words, a deep sense of guilt emerged in Chu Feng’s eyes.

Chu Feng had never doubted Eggy’s talent. However, as she was sealed in Chu Feng’s body and the remnants of the power of Chu Feng’s mother’s seal remained, Eggy’s talent ended up being greatly restricted.

Even though she had such terrifying heaven-defying battle power, her cultivation increased very slowly.

Because of this, Chu Feng felt guilt and remorse. Had it not been for him, Eggy’s cultivation would have definitely not been limited to her current cultivation.

After sighing with remorse, Chu Feng cast his awareness back into his own body.

However, right after Chu Feng returned to his own body, his expression changed. Then, he looked to his Cosmos Sack.

A transformation had occurred to an item within his Cosmos Sack.

It was... the Spirit Beast Mysterious Treasure Diagram.

The Spirit Beast Mysterious Treasure Diagram was a precious treasure.

There were only eight such diagrams in the entire Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm.

Apart from the one that Chu Feng possessed, six other Spirit Beast Mysterious Treasure Diagrams had already appeared.

Those six Spirit Beast Mysterious Treasure Diagrams each recorded a mysterious place, never-before discovered. Contained inside those mysterious places were legendary mysterious treasures.

As for his Spirit Beast Mysterious Treasure Diagram, it was the seventh to appear.

It was also something that Chu Feng had obtained in the Ghost Sect Hall's auction.

Speaking of it, the Spirit Beast Mysterious Treasure Diagram was not something that Chu Feng had obtained with his own ability. Instead, it was something that the Illusory Blood Clan's Clan Chief had gifted Chu Feng.

During the auction, the Ghost Sect Hall's Hall Master had warned that the Spirit Beast Mysterious Treasure Diagram was not something that one would be able to open just because one was a world spiritist. If one wanted to open it, one must be fated to do so.

Unfated individuals might not be able to open the Spirit Beast Mysterious Treasure Diagram in their entire lifetime, whereas fated individuals might be able to unlock the Spirit Beast Mysterious Treasure Diagram right after obtaining it.

Regretfully, it had been some time since Chu Feng had obtained the Spirit Beast Mysterious Treasure Diagram. Yet, he had been unable to open it.

Never did Chu Feng expect the Spirit Beast Mysterious Treasure Diagram to have an abnormal change at that moment.

Because of this, Chu Feng became extremely joyous. He knew that the Spirit Beast Mysterious Treasure Diagram would not change like that without a cause.

Chu Feng took the Spirit Beast Mysterious Treasure Diagram out immediately. After he opened the Spirit Beast Mysterious Treasure Diagram, he discovered that the diagram was actually emitting bright light.

The light was so bright that it even dazzled Chu Feng's eyes.

However, that bright light only lasted for a split second before disappearing.

When Chu Feng looked at the Spirit Beast Mysterious Treasure Diagram again, he discovered that it was still completely devoid of any content, and resembled a blank scroll.

At that moment, Chu Feng's heart tensed up. He pondered, 'Could my Spirit Beast Mysterious Treasure Diagram be a fake?'

However, in the next moment, Chu Feng felt a very intense stinging pain in his eyes. The pain was so strong that he was unable to keep his eyes open. It was as if he had been injured by the dazzling light from before.

The stinging pain lasted for a very long time before finally easing.

When Chu Feng opened his eyes again, he was surprised to discover that a spirit beast had appeared on the previously empty Spirit Beast Mysterious Treasure Diagram.

That spirit beast was very vivid and lifelike, and was even moving.

It resembled an actual living creature.

The spirit beast continued to walk around the Spirit Beast Mysterious Treasure Diagram. Immediately, Chu Feng noticed that the special pattern on that spirit beast's body was actually a map.

After pondering for a while, Chu Feng determined the location recorded on the map. It was the Scarlet Province Upper Realm.

"Scarlet Province Upper Realm, is that where this Spirit Beast Mysterious Treasure Diagram's mysterious place is located?"

"Haha. My Spirit Beast Mysterious Treasure Diagram actually really opened. The Heavens are helping me."

Chu Feng became wild with joy. He knew very well that his Spirit Beast Mysterious Treasure Diagram had opened, and that the location recorded on the map should be a mysterious place.

Having just returned from the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm, Chu Feng was pondering where he should go to train. However, the Spirit Beast Mysterious Treasure Diagram had now opened. It was truly the will of the heavens.

“Thump, thump, thump...”

Right at that moment, Chu Feng suddenly heard someone knocking on his palace’s entrance gate.

Chu Feng turned his attention toward the entrance. As his eyes transformed, the walls before him all became transparent. Even the entrance gate disappeared before his sight.

At that moment, Chu Feng was able to clearly see the situation outside the entrance.

After Chu Feng discovered who it was that was knocking on his entrance gate, he immediately got up and rushed toward the palace entrance gate to open it.

When the entrance gate was opened, Chu Feng immediately bowed respectfully.

The reason for that was because the person standing outside the palace entrance was the strongest expert of the Chu Heavenly Clan, the Chu Heavenly Clan’s Lord Clan Chief.

“My, there’s no need for you to be so overly courteous.”

Before Chu Feng could finish his bow, the Chu Heavenly Clan’s Lord Clan Chief stopped him. Then, he walked into Chu Feng’s palace.

“Senior, when did you return?” Chu Feng asked happily.

“Just now,” the Lord Clan Chief replied.

“Chu Feng, I’ve heard that you’re already a rank five Martial Immortal. So it was real.”

“In that case, what happened inside the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm should be real too.”

“You have truly not disappointed me. You’re even more outstanding than I had anticipated.”

The Lord Clan Chief’s face was covered in smiles as he looked at Chu Feng with pride filled eyes.

It would appear that he had heard about all of Chu Feng’s accomplishments in the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm.

“It’s all my grandfather and my father’s contributions. I merely enjoyed the rewards of others’ efforts,” Chu Feng said.

“Boy, there’s no need for you to act modest before me,” the Chu Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief said with a smile. Then, he looked to the scroll in Chu Feng’s hand. He asked, “Is that the Spirit Beast Mysterious Treasure Diagram?”

“Senior, you’ve come at the perfect time. My Spirit Beast Mysterious Treasure Diagram has opened,” Chu Feng said.

“Oh?” Hearing Chu Feng’s words, the Chu Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief’s eyes started to shine. Then, he turned his gaze to Chu Feng’s Spirit Beast Mysterious Treasure Diagram.

However, after inspecting it, the Chu Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief’s expression changed. With a flabbergasted tone, he said, “There’s... nothing there?”

Chapter 3276 - The Prophesied Child

“There’s nothing there?”

Chu Feng started to panic. He thought that the spirit beast had disappeared, and immediately turned to look at the Spirit Beast Mysterious Treasure Diagram. However, when he did so, Chu Feng discovered that the spirit beast was still present.

“Senior, you’re unable to see that spirit beast?” Chu Feng asked.

“I can’t see it,” The Chu Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief shook his head.

“But it is clearly right there,” Chu Feng looked to the Spirit Beast Mysterious Treasure Diagram once more. That vivid and lifelike spirit beast was still on the diagram.

“I get it now. That Spirit Beast Mysterious Treasure Diagram has recognized you as its master. Only you are able to see its contents. Apart from you, not to mention this old man, likely no one else would be able to see its contents.”

“The reputation of the Spirit Beast Mysterious Treasure Diagrams is truly well-deserved. Such a treasure is truly mystical,” The Chu Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief exclaimed in admiration. Then, he asked, “What’s written on it? Are you able to understand its contents?”

“It should be the location where that mysterious place is located. Apart from the map, there are some other indications too. Merely, I have yet to completely comprehend them. Oh, that’s right, senior, is the Scarlet Province Upper Realm far from us?” Chu Feng asked.

“The Scarlet Province Upper Realm is not far from us. It is also located in the Ancestral Martial Starfield’s eastern region.”

“Could it be that the mysterious place recorded in that Spirit Beast Mysterious Treasure Diagram is located in the Scarlet Province Upper Realm?” The Chu Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief asked.

“That’s right,” Chu Feng nodded.

“Speaking of it, I actually have a friendly relationship with the Wuma Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief. Merely, whilst we do possess a friendly relationship, that old bastard is very stingy. If you plan to go and find something in his territory, it is best to not be discovered by him,” The Chu Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief said.

“Wuma Heavenly Clan?” Chu Feng’s expression changed upon hearing those words. Then, he asked, “The Scarlet Province Upper Realm is under the Wuma Heavenly Clan’s control?”

“Mn, that’s right,” The Chu Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief answered.

“Then... this would truly be an inevitable clash between enemies,” Chu Feng sighed.

Back when Chu Feng was in the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm, he was all-seeing, as he possessed the grand formation.

Thus, he had discovered that, not long after he drove out the Linghu Heavenly Clan from the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm, Wuma Shengjie also left the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm.

Likely, she had returned to her clan.

And now, the Spirit Beast Mysterious Treasure Diagram had opened. For the sake of the mysterious place recorded on the diagram, Chu Feng would definitely have to set foot in the Scarlet Province Upper Realm.

Although Chu Feng would definitely proceed to the Scarlet Province Upper Realm in secrecy so as to not expose himself, and even though the possibility of him encountering Wuma Shengjie was simply nil, they would still be in the same Upper Realm. As such, Chu Feng found it quite interesting.

“Speaking of it, it would appear that a genius has also emerged from the Wuma Heavenly Clan this year. Furthermore, it seems like that genius is also training in the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm. Did you manage to encounter that genius?” The Chu Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief asked.

“You must be talking about Wuma Shengjie,” Chu Feng said.

“That’s right. It would seem that you’ve encountered him,” The Chu Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief said.

“That’s not all,” Chu Feng was unable to keep himself from smiling.

“It would appear that there are conflicts between the two of you. However, that’s actually quite normal. After all, as youngsters, it is only natural to be proud and arrogant. That holds true even more in a place like the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm.”

“Speaking of it, Chu Feng, since you’ve encountered Wuma Shengjie, what do you think of that child?” The Chu Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief asked.

“Wuma Shengjie is very strong and talented. Had I not obtained the cultivation resource left behind by my grandfather and received a shortcut to progress in my cultivation, likely, the one that defeated the Linghu Heavenly Clan and ruled over the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm would not have been me,” Chu Feng said.

Chu Feng was not trying to flatter Wuma Shengjie. Instead, he was truly thinking that that girl was a terrifying existence.

Had Chu Feng not obtained the power of the grand spirit formation, it would only have been a matter of time before Wuma Shengjie surpassed Linghu Tiemian.

“For you to give such an evaluation, that Wuma Shengjie is truly remarkable.”

“A while back, Exalted Heavenly Fate had made a prophecy. He prophesied that an exceptional genius would emerge from the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm’s eastern region. That child would make improvements at lightning speed, and be a match for the Linghu Heavenly Clan’s number one genius, Linghu Hongfei.”

“Furthermore, Exalted Heavenly Fate prophesied that that child would be destined to battle Linghu Hongfei,” The Chu Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief said.

“I have also heard about that matter inside the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm. Reportedly, the people outside were guessing that Wuma Shengjie was that prophesied individual,” Chu Feng said.

“That is indeed the case. Although Wuma Shengjie has never participated in the competition for the Ancestral Martial Decastars, his talent has already received acknowledgement from everyone. As such, when the exceptional genius was prophesied, the first person the crowd thought of was Wuma Shengjie.”

“Chu Feng, what is your opinion regarding this matter?” The Chu Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief asked.

“I have heard about Linghu Hongfei’s reputation. Not only is he the strongest of the Ancestral Martial Decastars, but his strength is also much superior to the person in second place. He is the number one genius of the Ancestral

Martial Starfield. In fact, there are even people that believe that Linghu Hongfei's talent surpasses that of my father," Chu Feng said.

"That is indeed the case," The Chu Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief nodded.

"In that case, senior, what do you think? Do you think Linghu Hongfei's talent is really that terrifying?" Chu Feng asked.

"I have met Linghu Hongfei before. That child is a dragon among men. His reputation as the number one genius of the Ancestral Martial Starfield is well-deserved. However, should he be compared to your father...."

As his words reached this point, the Chu Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief suddenly stopped. Then, he smiled and shook his head.

The meaning behind his action was obvious.

"I have not seen the days of my father's youth. However, I have heard about his accomplishments. I also feel that Linghu Hongfei is unqualified to be compared to my father."

"Back when my father's name shook the entire Ancestral Martial Starfield, there should have been a lot of people who knew who he was. By contrast, Linghu Hongfei's fame is also inferior to that of my father. As such, I truly do not understand why people would say that Linghu Hongfei will be able to surpass my father," Chu Feng was feeling a bit aggrieved.

The reason for that was because his father's accomplishments back in his youth had clearly reached a level so heaven-defying that no one could possibly compare to him. Yet now, there were actually people saying that someone who was inferior to his father was stronger than his father. With this, Chu Feng would naturally feel displeased.

After all, they were clearly talking drivel.

"The world of martial cultivators is a world filled with pretense."

"Apart from the fact that a portion of the people are truly dim-witted, the reason why Linghu Hongfei is able to enjoy such a high evaluation is mainly because his backer is the Linghu Heavenly Clan. His clan made it so that others had no choice but to flatter him," The Chu Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief said.

Chu Feng was unable to keep himself from sighing. He felt what the Chu Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief said to be very true.

"You still haven't said anything about what you think of this prophesied battle," The Chu Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief said.

"I do not know exactly what sort of strength Linghu Hongfei possesses."

"However, I met and fought against Wuma Shengjie. Whilst Wuma Shengjie is no match for Linghu Hongfei now, I feel that he has the potential to catch up to him in the future," Chu Feng said.

"What I wanted to ask you was about the prophesied child. Everyone is guessing that prophesied child to be Wuma Shengjie. Do you think their guess to be correct?" The Chu Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief asked.

"This junior is uncertain," Chu Feng said.

"Compared to your uncertainty, this old man instead feels that their guesses are completely wrong," The Chu Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief said.

"Senior, why do you say that?" Chu Feng asked.

"That's because the prophesied child is clearly standing before this old man," The Chu Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief looked to Chu Feng with a beaming smile. Expectations filled his eyes.

Chapter 3277 - Bloodline Altar

"Me?"

"Senior, you are flattering me too much. I'm afraid you might be the only one who thinks this way," Chu Feng smiled and shook his head.

"What's this? Do you not even have this much confidence?"

"You are Chu Hanxian's grandson, Chu Xuanyuan's son."

"How could others possibly be able to match your talent?"

"Besides, the people outside are all saying that Linghu Hongfei's talent surpasses that of your father, that he is the most heaven-defying genius to have appeared in the history of the Ancestral Martial Starfield; do you not wish

to destroy that rumor with your identity as Chu Xuanyuan's son and make everyone realize the truth?" The Chu Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief asked.

Hearing those words, Chu Feng was unable to help himself, and began to silently and motionlessly clench his fists. He then said, "Senior, this junior understands your intention. Regardless of what the prophecy might be, I'll still have the people of the world realize that Linghu Hongfei is no match for even Chu Xuanyuan's son, and simply cannot be discussed alongside Chu Xuanyuan himself."

"Good. That's the Chu Feng I know. That's the Chu Xuanyuan's son I know," hearing such a response from Chu Feng, the Chu Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief nodded in a gratified manner.

"Oh, that's right. Senior, where have you been during this period of time?" Chu Feng asked.

"I went to the Fang Heavenly Clan," the Chu Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief answered.

"The Fang Heavenly Clan? Is something the matter?" Chu Feng asked.

"The Fang Heavenly Clan is the ruler of a neighboring Upper Realm to our Great Chilocosm Upper Realm."

"Between the Upper Realm ruled by the Fang Heavenly Clan and our Great Chilocosm Upper Realm is a planet. As that planet is covered in purple trees, it is called the Purpletree Ordinary Realm.

[1. Them purps!]

"There are some cultivation resources in the Purpletree Ordinary Realm. Although there aren't a lot, those cultivation resources are precious for the fact that the Purpletree Ordinary Realm could produce them unceasingly. As such, they could be said to be pretty valuable."

"Back when our Old Ancestor was alive, the Purpletree Ordinary Realm had always belonged to us. However, after our Old Ancestor died, the Fang Heavenly Clan proclaimed that the Purpletree Ordinary Realm belonged to them."

“Our Chu Heavenly Clan would naturally not yield our territory to another. As such, we’ve been fighting over the Purpletree Ordinary Realm all these years.”

“When our clan is rich and powerful, the Purpletree Ordinary Realm will be under our control. When the Fang Heavenly Clan is rich and powerful, the Purpletree Ordinary Realm will be under their control.”

“Furthermore, back then, your grandfather inflicted heavy losses upon the Fang Heavenly Clan. After that one time, the Fang Heavenly Clan has never dared to set foot in the Purpletree Ordinary Realm. Because of that, the Purpletree Ordinary Realm has been under our Chu Heavenly Clan’s control all this time.”

“However, in recent years, the Fang Heavenly Clan have begun to set foot in the Purpletree Ordinary Realm again.”

“Because of a couple things, both our Chu Heavenly Clan and the Fang Heavenly Clan have cultivation resource extraction garrisons stationed in the Purpletree Ordinary Realm. However, to scramble for cultivation resources in the same world would inevitably lead to conflicts.”

“Presently, the Starfield Master Realm is willing to come out to mediate this matter for us. I had left precisely to discuss this matter,” the Chu Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief said.

“Senior, in that case, what was the outcome?” Chu Feng asked.

“After we debated without any fruition, the Starfield Master Realm gave a suggestion. They suggested for us to have a match with one another. The victor among us shall gain control over the Purpletree Ordinary Realm,” the Chu Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief said.

“Senior, could it be... you lost?” Chu Feng asked.

“That Fang Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief is merely a rank four Exalted. If I were to fight against him, how could I possibly lose?” The Chu Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief shook his head with a wry smile on his face.

“In that case, what happened?” Chu Feng was able to tell that the result seemed to be unsatisfactory.

“Actually, in terms of the overall strength of our clans, the Fang Heavenly Clan is weaker than our Chu Heavenly Clan. The reason why they dared to come and fight over the cultivation resources in the Purpletree Ordinary Realm in the recent years was because they had backing. As for their backing, it is an elder of the Starfield Master Realm.”

“As such, whilst the Starfield Master Realm declared that they’d come to mediate between our two clans, they’d actually come to assist the Fang Heavenly Clan.”

“As such, the match they’ve proposed is not between our Chu Heavenly Clan and that Fang Heavenly Clan, and also not between this old man and that Fang Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief.”

“Instead, it would be a match among the people of the younger generation,” the Chu Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief said.

“Younger generation?” Chu Feng’s expression changed.

“To be precise, it would be between younger generations below three hundred and sixty years of age,” the Chu Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief said.

“Three hundred and sixty?” Chu Feng’s expression changed again upon hearing that number.

That number was too strange. There must be some sort of conspiracy behind that number.

“A genius appeared in the Fang Heavenly Clan three hundred and fifty-nine years ago. His name is Fang Hualong.”

“That Fang Hualong is truly quite powerful. Of those in his generation, our Chu Heavenly Clan truly does not possess anyone that is capable of defeating him,” the Chu Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief said.

“That’s bullying excessively, no? For them to make such a rule, why don’t they directly tell us to hand the Purpletree Ordinary Realm over to the Fang Heavenly Clan?” Chu Feng spoke angrily.

The Starfield Master Realm was truly too vile.

Recalling how both his grandfather and father were forced to leave the Ancestral Martial Starfield because of the Starfield Master Realm, Chu Feng began to feel even more hatred for the Starfield Master Realm.

“That is the way the Starfield Master Realm does things. They won’t directly help others to snatch your possessions. However, they’ll make it so that you will have no choice but to renounce your possessions.”

“Actually, after the people from the Starfield Master Realm announced the method of settlement, I also thought that we wouldn’t be able to keep the Purpletree Ordinary Realm anymore.”

“However, after I returned to the clan and heard about your return from the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm with the cultivation of a rank five Martial Immortal, I saw a trace of hope.”

The Chu Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief looked to Chu Feng with fiery expression in his eyes. His thought was written all over his gaze: ‘high hopes.’

“Senior, what is the cultivation of that Fang Hualong?” Chu Feng asked.

“I’ve heard that he is a rank six Martial Immortal. However, he’s currently in closed-door training. Likely, he will soon come out of his closed-door training. When he does, it’s likely that he will be a rank seven Martial Immortal,” the Chu Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief said.

“In that case, senior, when is this match arranged by the Starfield Master Realm to take place?” Chu Feng asked.

If that Fang Hualong was only a rank six Martial Immortal, Chu Feng would not place him in his eyes at all.

However, should that Fang Hualong become a rank seven Martial Immortal after coming out of his closed-door training, Chu Feng did not have absolute confidence in being able to defeat him.

As such, Chu Feng needed some time to quickly become a bit stronger.

After all, this matter concerned the Chu Heavenly Clan’s Ruling rights over an Ordinary Realm. Chu Feng did not wish for there to be any mishaps.

“It will be held in our Chu Heavenly Clan in two months’ time. At that time... the people from the Starfield Master Realm will also be present,” the Chu Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief said.

“Two months, that soon?” Chu Feng started to frown.

“The reason why it’s two months is because that Fang Hualong is soon to exit his closed-door training,” the Chu Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief said.

“That’s simply too unfair,” Chu Feng spoke with great displeasure.

“Indeed, it’s very unfair. However, perhaps the heavens are also helping our Chu Heavenly Clan. After all, you’ve made such enormous progress in the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm,” the Chu Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief looked to Chu Feng.

“Senior, should that Fang Hualong fail in making a breakthrough after undergoing that closed-door training and remain a rank six Martial Immortal, this Chu Feng absolutely will not fear him.”

“However, should he succeed and become a rank seven Martial Immortal, I would not have absolute certainty in being able to defeat him,” Chu Feng spoke the truth.

Chu Feng was able to tell how much hope the Chu Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief had placed on him. Although he did not wish to lose, he also did not wish to disappoint the Chu Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief.

“I know that this matter will be difficult for you. However, fortunately, you’ve reached the Martial Immortal realm and are now able to enter the Bloodline Altar,” the Chu Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief said.

“Bloodline Altar, what’s that?” Chu Feng asked.

“That is a place that can only be entered by those that have become a Martial Immortal within a hundred years of age.”

“Both your father and your grandfather entered it before. Furthermore, both of them gained quite some benefit from the Bloodline Altar.”

“I believe that you will definitely be able to benefit from it too,” the Chu Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief said.

Chapter 3278 - Mysterious Excellency

“Senior, in that case, that Bloodline Altar is a cultivation ground?” Chu Feng asked.

“One can say that the Bloodline Altar is a cultivation ground.”

“However, the Bloodline Altar is no ordinary cultivation ground. It’s only effective for people that possess Heavenly Bloodlines.”

“Furthermore, if one wants to enter the Bloodline Altar, one must first meet the requirements of being under a hundred years of age with the cultivation of a Martial Immortal.”

“Due to that special requirement, our Chu Heavenly Clan’s Bloodline Altar has not been used for several hundred years now.”

He sighed. “Back in your father’s era, even ignoring your father, there was Zhengfa and the others.”

“Yet now, apart from you, there’s no one else in our Chu Heavenly Clan that could be considered a true genius,” after saying those words, the Chu Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief sighed again.

Had it not been Chu Feng becoming a Martial Immortal within a hundred years of age, likely no one would have been able to open their Chu Heavenly Clan’s Bloodline Altar again.

The Chu Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief had had a premonition that the Chu Heavenly Clan’s younger generations would be worse with each generation. Likely, Chu Xuanzhengfa’s era would be the final glorious days of their Chu Heavenly Clan.

Should this continue, the desolation of the Chu Heavenly Clan would be unavoidable.

However, Chu Feng’s appearance had changed this situation. In fact, he had even helped their Chu Heavenly Clan ascend to new heights.

In the end, their Chu Heavenly Clan would have to rely on this descendant of Chu Hanxian and Chu Xuanyuan.

Had Chu Feng not come, the future would truly be unimaginable.

That was the reason why the Chu Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief sighed like that.

"Senior, in that case, exactly what sort of power does the Bloodline Altar possess?" Chu Feng asked.

After Chu Feng asked, the Chu Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief began to inform Chu Feng about the Bloodline Altar.

Firstly, one would be able to comprehend power pertaining to the one's Heavenly Bloodline.

The power one comprehended could allow one to increase one's cultivation.

However, the Bloodline Altar's use was even greater than that. Should it be opened, not only would Chu Feng be able to benefit from it, but the entire Chu Heavenly Clan would be able to benefit from it.

After the Bloodline Altar opened, all the people of the younger generation would be able to enter it. Merely, they would not be able to enter the depths of the Bloodline Altar to comprehend the power coming from deep within it.

That said, the Bloodline Altar contained many powerful Immortal Techniques, and several Immortal Taboo Martial Skills.

Although one could not take those Immortal Techniques and Immortal Taboo Martial Skills from the Bloodline Altar, one could attempt to comprehend them and learn them inside the Bloodline Altar.

Furthermore, although those that were more than a hundred years old would not be able to enter the Bloodline Altar, they too would be able to benefit from it.

As for their benefit, it would be directly related to Chu Feng.

The Bloodline Altar was linked to eight Bloodline Cultivation Formations.

These Bloodline Cultivation Formations were all currently closed. However, after Chu Feng entered the depths of the Bloodline Altar, he would have the opportunity to activate the Bloodline Cultivation Formations.

The more powerful the enlightenment Chu Feng obtained from the depths of the Bloodline Altar, the more Bloodline Cultivation Formations would be activated.

The more Bloodline Cultivation Formations were activated, the more powerful the Bloodline Cultivation Formations would be. With the increased strength, one would also be able to gain a better effect from cultivating inside them.

The amount of Bloodline Cultivation Formations that could be activated was also a sort of evaluation of one's talent.

"Speaking of the Bloodline Cultivation Formations, this old man was only able to activate a single one," the Chu Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief shook his head with a wry smile on his face.

"Then what about senior Zhengfa?" Chu Feng knew that Chu Xuanzhengfa was also an exceptional genius of his era. Thus, he must've entered the Bloodline Altar and activated the Bloodline Cultivation Formation.

"He also only activated one," the Chu Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief said.

"Then what about my grandfather?" Chu Feng asked.

"Seven formations," the Chu Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief answered.
n0vE(L&)1n

"Seven formations?!" Hearing those words, Chu Feng's expression changed enormously.

Both the Chu Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief and Chu Xuanzhengfa were only able to activate a single Bloodline Cultivation Formation. From this, one would be able to tell how difficult it was to gain enlightenment in the Bloodline Altar.

However, Chu Feng's grandfather actually managed to activate seven Bloodline Cultivation Formations. This disparity was simply too huge.

"Your astonishment is understandable. After all, even our clan's Old Ancestor, Chu Yetianhong, only managed to activate five Bloodline Cultivation Formations," the Chu Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief said.

Hearing the Chu Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief saying it like that, Chu Feng's heart grew tense.

Chu Yetianhong was publicly accepted by the entire Chu Heavenly Clan as their Old Ancestor. He was also the most revered by the entire Chu Heavenly Clan, someone that no one could replace.

After all, it was Chu Yetianhong who had brought their Chu Heavenly Clan through various campaigns to ascend from the Ancestral Martial Lower Realm all the way to the Great Chilocosm Upper Realm to become its ruler.

It was Chu Yetianhong who had established the glory of the Chu Heavenly Clan single-handedly.

After Chu Feng arrived at the Chu Heavenly Clan, he had heard many people mentioning Chu Yetianhong.

He learned from them that Chu Yetianhong was very powerful. Should he have been able to live for a bit longer, the territory under the Chu Heavenly Clan's rule would definitely not be limited to a single Great Chilocosm Upper Realm.

However, due to overworking himself, Chu Yetianhong suffered from a serious illness, and did not live for long.

If he hadn't died, Chu Yetianhong's cultivation would've continued to increase. After all, his talent was very frightening.

However, an Old Ancestor-level existence like him was only able to activate five Bloodline Cultivation Formations. With this, it immediately revealed how powerful Chu Feng's grandfather was.

"Strange. Senior, could it be that this Bloodline Altar is not something constructed by our clan's Old Ancestor?"

Suddenly, Chu Feng realized an extremely important problem.

He had originally thought that everything in the Chu Heavenly Clan was left behind by their Old Ancestor. Among them, the Bloodline Altar.

However, looking at things now, that seemed to not be the case. If their Old Ancestor had the ability to create the Bloodline Altar, how could he only be able to activate five Bloodline Cultivation Formations?

How could the enlightenment the Old Ancestor obtained from the Bloodline Altar be far inferior to that of his grandfather?

"Indeed, the Bloodline Altar was not constructed by our clan's Old Ancestor. Instead, it is something constructed by a mysterious excellency."

“That mysterious excellency was not someone of our Ancestral Martial Starfield. He was someone who traveled through the vast cultivation world, and just so happened to arrive in our Ancestral Martial Starfield and encountered our Old Ancestor by chance.”

“That mysterious excellency was a great and noble individual that our Old Ancestor encountered. He is also a benefactor to our Chu Heavenly Clan.”

“After all, he’s the one who left behind this Bloodline Altar to assist our Old Ancestor, to assist our Chu Heavenly Clan,” the Chu Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief said.

“It would appear that no one knows who that mysterious excellency is?” Chu Feng asked.

“No one knows who he is. All we know is that his left hand is different from that of the ordinary. His left hand is a hundred times larger than ordinary left hands. Furthermore, on his back are nine thousand nine hundred and ninety-nine sharp swords.”

“Each and every one of those sharp swords are extremely powerful, and capable of piercing through worlds and destroying everything.”

“That mysterious excellency’s strength is also unimaginably terrifying. With a wave of his hand, he would be able to obliterate everyone in the Ancestral Martial Starfield.”

“He is someone so great that he could bring desolation upon the entire Ancestral Martial Starfield all by himself,” the Chu Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief said.

Hearing those words, Chu Feng’s blood began to boil. Not only was he astonished by that mysterious excellency’s might, but he also began to yearn for that sort of overwhelming power.

“Actually, when I was young, I had also wanted to know who that mysterious excellency was. After all, he was a benefactor to our entire Chu heavenly Clan. As such, I wanted to repay our debt to him, even if I was only able to thank him after seeing him.”

“However, once I properly thought about it, even if I were to find out who that mysterious excellency is, it would still be useless. After all, so many years

have passed. Likely, that mysterious excellency has already died too. After all, no matter how strong we cultivators might be, we will still be limited by our lifespans," the Chu Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief shook his head.

"In that case, senior, what about my father? How many Bloodline Cultivation Formations was he able to activate?" Chu Feng asked.

Chapter 3279 - Fired Up

"Xuanyuan also managed to activate seven Bloodline Cultivation Formations," The Chu Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief said.

"Father was actually on par with grandfather. Amazing."

Chu Feng felt very delighted. Both his grandfather and his father had left behind legends of their own in the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm. Furthermore, both of them were the strongest geniuses that no one could match in their respective eras.

However, as they were not from the same era, one could only make guesses to evaluate their talent.

There were many different sorts of sayings in the Ancestral Martial Starfield.

The people of the older generation all felt that Chu Hanxian was stronger. The reason for that was because they had personally witnessed Chu Hanxian's unparalleled might, personally experienced his era.

However, those of the younger generation, such as Chu Xuanzhengfa, instead felt that Chu Xuanyuan was stronger. Their reasoning was very simple. They too had witnessed Chu Xuanyuan's unparalleled might.

However, Chu Feng felt that it was very difficult to guess as to whether his grandfather or his father was stronger. After all, both his grandfather and his father were people that he admired greatly.

That said, should he be able to choose their strength, he would rather they be equally matched, equally powerful. *no ve-1B*-In

And now, the result provided to him by the Chu Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief was precisely what he wanted.

“But...” However, right at that moment, the Chu Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief opened his mouth again.

Seeing the Chu Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief hesitation, Chu Feng hurriedly asked, “Senior, but what?”

“But, your father nearly managed to activate the eighth Bloodline Cultivation Formation. Merely, he only managed to successfully activate half of the eighth Bloodline Cultivation Formation. In the end, the eighth Bloodline Cultivation Formation gradually stopped its activation. That is why I said he only managed to activate seven Bloodline Cultivation Formations.”

“As for your grandfather, he only managed to activate seven Bloodline Cultivation Formations, and showed no sign of activating the eighth.”

“Although I cannot say that Xuanyuan’s talent surpassed that of your grandfather, I can say that your father benefited more from the Bloodline Altar than your grandfather,” The Chu Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief said.

“There’s actually such a thing? Father is truly amazing,” Chu Feng’s blood started to boil upon hearing the Chu Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief’s words.

It was as the Chu Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief had said, it would be impossible to determine if Chu Xuanyuan’s talent was truly stronger than Chu Hanxian’s with a single Bloodline Altar. However, the result of the Bloodline Altar revealed that Chu Xuanyuan should’ve gained more comprehension inside it compared to Chu Hanxian.

With this, it could be said that Chu Xuanyuan had surpassed his father.

Chu Feng, as Chu Xuanyuan’s son and Chu Hanxian’s grandson, now had two very difficult peaks before him to surmount. Chu Hanxian and Chu Xuanyuan were Chu Feng’s pride. At the same time, they were existences that he wished to surpass.

Right now, an opportunity to measure himself against his grandfather and father had finally appeared before him. With this, he was unable to help himself from becoming excited.

“Xuanyuan is truly worthy of being deemed an exceptional genius,” The Chu Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief smiled and nodded.

Suddenly, Chu Feng asked, "Senior, this is strange. Didn't you say that only the people of the younger generation within a hundred years of age were able to activate the Bloodline Altar? Our Old Ancestor had already left the Great Chilocosm Upper Realm at that time. Could it be that he was still only a person of the younger generation that was less than a hundred years old?"

"Indeed, our Old Ancestor was no longer a person of the younger generation at that time."

"However, don't forget that the mysterious excellency that created the Bloodline Altar was also present with our Old Ancestor."

"With that person there, the rules could be altered," The Chu Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief said.

"So that's the case," Chu Feng came to a realization upon hearing the Chu Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief's explanation.

Then, unable to contain himself, Chu Feng gasped in admiration at how powerful that mysterious excellency was.

Suddenly, the Chu Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief said, "Chu Feng, there's a thing that I must tell you."

"Senior, please speak away," Chu Feng said.

"Both your grandfather and your father told me the same thing after they came out from the Bloodline Altar. They said that after entering the Bloodline Altar, those with low comprehensive ability would only be able to gain martial comprehension. Even if they were able to increase their cultivation, it would not be a strengthening of their bloodline's power."

"However, if someone with exceptional talent were to enter it, not only would they be able to gain martial comprehension, but they would also be able to comprehend their bloodline's power."

"As the saying goes, a person cannot focus on two things simultaneously. That is even more so inside the Bloodline Altar."

"Thus, should you encounter a situation where you must choose between gaining martial comprehension or comprehending your bloodline's power, you must definitely choose your bloodline's power."

“With your talent, you will, sooner or later, increase your cultivation. However, to strengthen one’s bloodline’s power is extremely difficult to accomplish. This is not my advice for you. Instead, it is the advice that your grandfather and father left for our Chu Heavenly Clansmen. Do you understand?” The Chu Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief said.

“This junior understands,” Chu Feng firmly engraved this in his mind.

Actually, back when Chu Feng climbed the Heavenly Lightning Steps and was struck by the heavenly lightning from the highest heavens when he reached the tenth step, Chu Feng obtained a very powerful technique.

That technique was called the Heavenly Lightning Nine Slashes.

The Heavenly Lightning Nine Slashes was not a martial skill, an Immortal Technique or a secret skill.

The reason for that was because it was so heaven-defying that martial skills, Immortal Techniques and secret skills were simply incomparable to it.

The Heavenly Lightning Nine Slashes had a total of nine slashes. Each slash was more difficult than the last. However, the might of each successive slash was also more powerful than the last.

Should one master the first slash, one would be able to kill experts a level of cultivation stronger than oneself.

From this, it was obvious how frightening the power of the Heavenly Lightning Nine Slashes was should one be able to completely master it.

However, even now, Chu Feng had yet to manage to grasp even the first slash of the Heavenly Lightning Nine Slashes.

In the past, Chu Feng had thought that he might be able to learn the Heavenly Lightning Nine Slashes after reaching the Martial Immortal realm.

However, after reaching the Martial Immortal realm, Chu Feng discovered that the Heavenly Lightning Nine Slashes not only had a requirement in terms of cultivation, but it also had an enormous requirement for one’s control over one’s bloodline power.

With Chu Feng's current control over his bloodline power, he would still not be able to learn the Heavenly Lightning Nine Slashes.

That said, Chu Feng felt that the Bloodline Altar might be an opportunity for him.

Should it really be as his grandfather and father had said, should the Bloodline Altar really be able to allow one to gain comprehension to strengthen one's bloodline power, then perhaps Chu Feng would be able to master the Heavenly Lightning Nine Slashes after all.

To Chu Feng, this would be an exceptionally good opportunity. Perhaps it would be an opportunity he would not be able to encounter again.

"Senior, when can I enter the Bloodline Altar?" Chu Feng asked.

The current Chu Feng was itching to enter the Bloodline Altar.

This was not only a challenge toward his father and his grandfather, but it was also a challenge for himself.

This challenge was extremely difficult. However, it was also precisely because of its difficulty that Chu Feng was itching to undergo it.

"Are you prepared?" The Chu Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief asked.

"I'm prepared," Chu Feng said.

"Since that's the case, we can begin tomorrow," The Chu Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief said.

Martial God Asura #Chapter 3280 - White Dragon Demon Daoist - Read Martial God Asura Chapter 3280 - White Dragon Demon Daoist

Chapter 3280 - White Dragon Demon Daoist

The Bloodline Altar was located in a forbidden area of the Chu Heavenly Clan.

Normally, people of the younger generation were simply unable to enter that place.

As for the reason, it was actually quite simple. They simply did not possess the qualifications to enter.

Only people with great authority in the Chu Heavenly Clan were qualified to enter that sort of forbidden area.

However, at that moment, all of the Chu Heavenly Clan's younger generations within a hundred years of age were allowed to enter the forbidden area.

Deep inside the forbidden area was an imposing building. That building stood towering like a mountain peak.

It was the Bloodline Altar.

On the summit of the Bloodline Altar extended eight enormous chains in eight different directions. The chains were connected to eight different mountain peaks.

Those eight mountain peaks were most definitely related to the Bloodline Altar. They were the eight Bloodline Cultivation Formations.

At that moment, a vast crowd was gathered across from the Bloodline Altar. Not only were all the Chu Heavenly Clan's younger generations present, but there were also a lot of Chu Heavenly Clan's older generations present too.

Apart from the people in charge of guarding the Chu Heavenly Clan and people that had important jobs, practically everyone from the Chu Heavenly Clan had arrived there..

People from the Chu Heavenly Clan covered both the sky and the ground. They stood there in an orderly manner like a wall erected between heaven and earth.

At that moment, both the experts from the older generation and the newcomers from the younger generation cast their gazes on a single person, Chu Feng.

Chu Feng was at the bottom of the mountain. Following a stone trail; walking toward the Bloodline Altar step by step.

With every step, the stone trail would emit a mysterious brilliance. The Bloodline Altar would also emit a faint light. The stone trail and the Bloodline

Altar were resonating with one another. They seemed to be indicating to the crowd that they were inextricably linked with one another.

Only members of the younger generation with a cultivation of Martial Immortal would be able to ascend that stone trail. Only they would be able to gain a reaction from the Bloodline Altar after ascending the stone trail.

That was the crucial aspect to activating the Bloodline Altar.

At that moment, everyone was looking at Chu Feng. Whilst feeling nervous, the Chu Heavenly Clansmen had complicated expressions on their faces, and were gasping with emotion.

When Chu Feng first returned to the Chu Heavenly Clan, countless Chu Heavenly Clansmen had questioned his prowess, ridiculed him, and treated him with hostility.

However, Chu Feng had now become the focus of attention for their entire clan. It was not only the people of the younger generation; even the experts from the older generation were filled with expectations for Chu Feng.

They were all looking forward to Chu Feng being able to activate the Bloodline Cultivation Formation. After all, the Bloodline Cultivation Formation was beneficial to them too. It might even be able to allow those who had been unable to make progress in their cultivation the entire time to make some progress.

Chu Feng was no longer that expelled trash child that was despised by others.

Even the experts from the older generation would have to rely on him to increase their cultivation.

"Clamor~~~"

Right at the moment when the crowd's focus was all on Chu Feng, a large commotion suddenly sounded from behind the crowd.

It was actually the Chu Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief and Supreme Elder Chu Hanpeng.

Those two people were the most influential individuals in the Chu Heavenly Clan, the two people with the most authority in the Chu Heavenly Clan, the number one and number two individuals of the Chu Heavenly Clan.

Coming together with the Chu Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief and the Supreme Elder Chu Hanpeng were two other individuals.

They were a monk and a daoist.

The monk had a very long beard. His beard was actually three meters long, longer than he was tall. However, his beard did not reach the ground. Instead, it was fluttering and floating in midair without any wind.

Furthermore, if one were to pay close attention, one would notice that his body was flickering with faint starlight. It appeared as if there were a myriad of stars revolving around him.

From a glance, one could tell that he was an extraordinary individual.

As for the daoist, he was also extraordinary. He wore a white daoist robe filled with black spirit formation symbols and runes. Merely from looking at his daoist robe, one could tell that it was a precious treasure.

The daoist had a head of snow-white hair. As for his snow-white beard, it was actually longer than even the beard of the monk that stood beside him. His beard was over five meters long. Like the monk's beard, his beard was also floating in midair and, as if it possessed spirituality, fluttering about without wind.

Seeing those two people; whilst the people of the younger generation did not show much of a reaction, those from the older generation revealed astonished looks on their faces.

At that moment, not only did the experts from the older generation show reverence on their faces, but they also began to send voice transmissions to the younger generation to inform them to behave themselves properly, and not be rude.

The reason for that was because the monk and the daoist were both greatly renowned individuals in the Ancestral Martial Starfield. They were two actual grand characters. To the Chu Heavenly Clan, the two of them were most definitely noble guests.

At the same time, they were existences that the Chu Heavenly Clan could not afford to offend.

The monk was the person deemed to be the second strongest world spiritist in the entire Ancestral Martial Starfield, The Saintly Stellar Monk.

As for that daoist, he was equally famous. Although his world spirit techniques were inferior to the Saintly Stellar Monk's, he was merely a bit inferior.

The daoist was called the White Dragon Demon Daoist.

His name was renowned throughout the entire Ancestral Martial Starfield.

Speaking of it, it was quite a coincidence too. Those two grand existences were close friends, and would always wander the Ancestral Martial Starfield completely unfettered.

At present, the two of them just so happened to come across the Chu Heavenly Clan, and decided to visit the Chu Heavenly Clan to enjoy some tea.

Upon arriving at the Chu Heavenly Clan, they started to hear from the people there that a major event was about to happen in the Chu Heavenly Clan.

They learned that Chu Xuanyuan's son was about to activate the Bloodline Altar.

It just so happened that both the monk and the daoist were people that enjoyed watching entertainment and excitement. As such, they wanted to go and check things out.

Normally, as it was the Chu Heavenly Clan's forbidden area, outsiders would not be allowed to enter. However, the monk and the daoist were individuals with extraordinary status. As such, the Chu Heavenly Clan truly did not dare to refuse them.

Because of that, not only did the Chu Heavenly Clan allow the two of them to enter, but they were also personally received by the Chu Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief and Chu Hanpeng, the two strongest individuals in the Chu Heavenly Clan.

This showed the status and strength of the monk and the daoist even more.

"That is the Bloodline Altar? It is truly imposing. The Chu Heavenly Clan is a Heavenly Clan that enjoys great fortune," After seeing the Bloodline Altar, the White Dragon Demon Daoist began to exclaim in admiration repeatedly.

As a powerful world spiritist, he was able to tell how extraordinary the Bloodline Altar was.

At the very least, it would be impossible for him to construct something like it. Because of that, he was able to imagine what sort of existence that noble person the Chu Heavenly Clan had encountered back then was.

"If that grand character had helped your clan a bit more, it would not be the Linghu Heavenly Clan that possessed the power to call upon the wind and summon the rain in the Ancestral Martial Starfield now. Hahaha," The White Dragon Demon Daoist said to the Chu Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief.

"Brother White Dragon, you are flattering us. Our Chu Heavenly Clan wouldn't dare to compare ourselves to the Linghu Heavenly Clan," The Chu Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief said.

"Why act so modestly? If either one of that father and son, Chu Hanxian or Chu Xuanyuan, were still here, the ranking of the powers in the Ancestral Martial Starfield would not be like it is today," the White Dragon Demon Daoist said.

Chapter 3281 - Nine Lightnings Illuminating The Heaven And Earth

"Speaking of it, Brother Chu, when is that boy Chu Xuanyuan going to be released?" The Dragon Demon Daoist asked.

Once he asked that question, the Chu Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief's expression immediately changed.

The reason for that was because the White Dragon Demon Daoist's words had hidden implications within them.

He knew that the Chu Heavenly Clan was simply unable to contain Chu Xuanyuan. If it wasn't for Chu Xuanyuan voluntarily allowing himself to be imprisoned, the Chu Heavenly Clan would simply not be able to imprison him.

Thus, he felt that it would be up to Chu Xuanyuan as to when he would be released. He felt that the Chu Heavenly Clan would not have much control over the matter.

Should Chu Xuanyuan be released, an enormous change would occur to the Chu Heavenly Clan.

After the White Dragon Demon Daoist finished saying those words, it was not only the Chu Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief whose expression changed. Chu Hanpeng and the others also revealed a slight change in their expressions.

This was truly a difficult question for them to answer.

The White Dragon Demon Daoist seemed to have realized that his question was somewhat inappropriate, and decided to stop pressing the matter. Before the Chu Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief could answer his question, he turned his gaze to the stone trial below. With his eyes on Chu Feng, he said, "That youngster is Chu Xuanyuan's son, Chu Feng, right?"

"That's right, he is Chu Feng," the Chu Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief answered.

"That Chu Feng has truly made rapid progress. In the blink of an eye, he actually became a rank five Martial Immortal," the Saintly Stellar Monk looked at Chu Feng and revealed admiration in his eyes.

"As a rank five Martial Immortal, he is indeed capable of being considered a top existence among the younger generation. Merely, it's truly a pity..." Compared to the Saintly Stellar Monk's praises, the White Dragon Demon Daoist spoke with hidden implications behind his words after sizing up Chu Feng.

"Brother White Dragon, what's there to pity?" the Saintly Stellar Monk asked.

"Should he be an ordinary person of the younger generation, his cultivation would undoubtedly place him among the ranks of geniuses. Unfortunately... it's a pity that he's Chu Xuanyuan's son. As Chu Xuanyuan's son, to have only this cultivation at his age is truly inexcusable."

"The way I see it, it's better that Chu Xuanyuan give birth to a couple more children. Otherwise... I fear that he will not have a qualified successor to carry on his name," the White Dragon Demon Daoist laughed.

Hearing those words, many people from the Chu Heavenly Clan revealed displeased looks in their eyes.

After all, Chu Feng was already the most outstanding person of the Chu Heavenly Clan's younger generations. Yet, this White Dragon Demon Daoist was mocking him like that. It was only natural that the Chu Heavenly Clansmen would feel displeased.

However, whilst they were displeased by his remarks, no one dared to show it, much less voice it.

"Brother White Dragon, you cannot say it like that. For things like talent, some people will reveal them sooner, whereas others will reveal them later."

"Compared to Chu Xuanyuan amazing the entire world with a single brilliant feat, that Chu Feng has been steadily moving forward. I feel that that child will definitely become a very capable individual in the future," the Saintly Stellar Monk said.

"Definitely become a very capable individual? Heh... brother Saintly Stellar, if that Chu Feng is able to activate four Bloodline Cultivation Formations today, I will give you my horsetail whisk," as the White Dragon Demon Daoist spoke, he flipped his wrist and revealed a jade-green horsetail whisk.

Seeing the horsetail whisk, the crowd's expressions all changed.

That horsetail whisk was a precious treasure. Furthermore, it was a treasure that the White Dragon Demon Daoist carried with him all the time. To the White Dragon Demon Daoist, that horsetail whisk had a special implication.

"Very well," seeing the horsetail whisk in the White Dragon Demon Daoist's hand, the Saintly Stellar Monk nodded joyfully.

The reason for that was because the White Dragon Demon Daoist's horsetail whisk was a treasure that he had admired for a long time.

"However, what if that Chu Feng fails to even activate four Bloodline Cultivation Formations? What will you do then?" The White Dragon Demon Daoist asked.

"Haha, it's you who said that you'd give me your horsetail whisk should Chu Feng activate four Bloodline Cultivation Formations. I never once said that I

want to put anything on the line to bet with you. As such, why are you seeking things from me?" the Saintly Stellar Monk replied with a smile.

"In that case, it would mean that you simply don't think highly of that Chu Feng at all. You were merely praising him with your mouth, and not your heart. Brother Saintly Stellar, that's being hypocritical, no?" The White Dragon Demon Daoist said. As he spoke, he put his horsetail whisk away.

"I've said that Chu Feng's talent will slowly emerge over time. His performance in the Bloodline Altar doesn't represent what he'll be able to accomplish in the future. It's you who declared that Chu Feng wouldn't be able to activate four Bloodline Cultivation Formations; this old man here never declared anything. If you're afraid of being wrong, you can very well take back what you said earlier. Brother White Dragon, you can rest assured, this old monk won't make things difficult for you," the Saintly Stellar Monk said with a beaming smile on his face.

"I, White Dragon, am always one to honor my words. As long as Chu Feng is able to activate four Bloodline Cultivation Formations, I will definitely give you my horsetail whisk. However, brother Saintly Stellar, it's best that you don't hold too much expectation. I fear that Chu Feng will fail to live up to your expectations and disappoint you," the White Dragon Demon Daoist spoke with a beaming smile.

"Haha, this old monk is not afraid of false happiness. I only fear that brother White Dragon will feel distressed later on," the Saintly Stellar Monk laughed.

"We shall wait and see then," the White Dragon Demon Daoist was not angry in the slightest. Instead, he reacted very indifferently to the matter.

Had it been others chatting with one another in such a manner, they would definitely be furious with one another.

However, neither the Saintly Stellar Monk nor the White Dragon Demon Daoist were angry. The reason for that was because they were truly close friends of many years, and would thus bicker with each other frequently. They would find amusement in their arguments, and had grown accustomed to them already.

Right at that moment, someone exclaimed, "Chu Feng has entered!"

Hearing that person, the crowd all turned their eyes to Chu Feng. They discovered that the entrance at the bottom of the Bloodline Altar had opened. Chu Feng had entered the Bloodline Altar.

"Rumble~~~"

In the next moment, lightning began to flash above the Bloodline Altar. The entire Bloodline Altar was covered by many bolts of nine-colored lightning.

That lightning was extraordinarily imposing, and resembled countless lightning dragons setting up a grand formation.

Not only was the lightning extremely bright, but it was also emitting thunderous rumbles all around.

The entire region was illuminated in nine different colors as far as the eye could see; It was truly spectacular.

"What a spectacular sight. This is a beautiful scene rarely seen in the entire Ancestral Martial Starfield."

"That Bloodline Altar is truly powerful, truly imposing."

At that moment, not to mention the Sainly Stellar Monk, even the White Dragon Demon Daoist began to exclaim in admiration.

Even people like the two of them were astonished by the sight. From this, one could imagine how stunning the scene of the Bloodline Altar being enveloped by nine-colored lightning was.

Chapter 3282 - Fighting Over Techniques

After Chu Feng entered the Bloodline Altar, the younger generations of the Chu Heavenly Clan also became especially excited and stirred up. One by one, they became eager to immediately enter the Bloodline Altar.

However, none of them dared to act without permission. Instead, they all turned their eyes to the Chu Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief. *n@ve.1B-1n*

They were all waiting for his order.

"Younger generations of our clan, listen up."

“There are many spirit formation gates inside the Bloodline Altar. Contained inside every spirit formation gate is a technique.”

“As the inside of the Bloodline Altar is restricted by a grand formation, a person can only enter a single spirit formation gate.”

“Regardless of whether it might be an Immortal Technique, a martial skill or a secret skill, everyone will only be able to comprehend a single technique. As such, you all must choose carefully, for you will all only have one opportunity.”

“Furthermore, there is a certain amount of difficulty to opening the spirit formation gates. Perhaps the spirit formation gate you choose might require spirit power to unlock it, or perhaps it might require you to find the unsealing method. It might also be possible that you will be able to unlock the spirit formation gate using purely martial power. In short, every spirit formation gate is different.”

“You will all have to assess your capabilities and act accordingly. Should you feel that you can unlock the spirit formation gate you chose, then go ahead and do your best to unlock it. If you cannot unlock it, then seek out another spirit formation gate before it’s too late. Otherwise, once the time limit arrives, you will all be forcibly sent out by the Bloodline Altar.”

“Finally, there’s the most important thing that I need to tell you. If many people take a fancy to the same technique inside a spirit formation gate, do not fight over it. The person who stood before the gate first shall have seniority in attempting to unlock the gate. Should anyone try to forcibly plunder another’s spirit formation gate, they can go and report to the Law Enforcement Hall, and will definitely be punished severely.”

“Do you understand?!” The Chu Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief asked loudly.

“Lord Clan Chief, we understand!” The Chu Heavenly Clan’s younger generation replied with voices many times more resounding than thunder.

“Very well then, go on in,” the Chu Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief waved his hand.

In the next moment, countless silhouettes, like ten thousand arrows being shot out simultaneously, shot towards the Bloodline Altar.

The Chu Heavenly Clan's younger generations within a hundred years of age were all flying toward the entrance of the Bloodline Altar at their fastest speed.

Inside the Bloodline Altar was a long corridor, so long that the end could not be seen.

On either side of the corridor were various spirit formation gates.

A signboard was present above every spirit formation gate.

Written on every signboard was the name of the Immortal Technique, martial skill or secret skill contained inside.

The signboards revealed what sort of technique was inside the spirit formation gate.

The signboards were the thing that had the greatest enticement to the people of the younger generation.

However, it was as the Chu Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief had said, opening a spirit formation gate was no simple task.

Furthermore, the more precious the technique inside was, the more difficult it was to open the spirit formation gate.

However, even though they knew that was the case, the Chu Heavenly Clan's younger generations were still choosing spirit formation gates that caught their interest.

Meanwhile, as the Chu Heavenly Clan's younger generations were all choosing their spirit formation gates, Chu Feng had entered a spirit formation gate himself.

This spirit formation gate was not far from the entrance of the Bloodline Altar.

On the signboard was written the words: 'Secret Skill: Truesoul Division.'

That secret skill's ability was actually very simple to describe; it was merely a cloning technique.

To the great majority of people, this secret skill did not have any sort of enticement at all. As such, when the Chu Heavenly Clan's younger generations arrived before the Secret Skill: Truesoul Division's spirit formation

gate, no one bothered to pay attention to see if anyone had entered it; they all simply ignored it.

The reason for that was because, to people of their level of cultivation, creating clones was simply a child's task. It was something that everyone was capable of doing.

However, that was precisely the reason why Chu Feng chose this technique.

Chu Feng felt that because this Secret Skill: Truesoul Division was in the Bloodline Altar, it must be extraordinary.

As for the reality, it was as Chu Feng had imagined it to be. This Secret Skill: Truesoul Division was truly extraordinary.

If one were to activate the Truesoul Division, the clone that was created would not only possess identical battle power to its master and be able to fight alongside its master, but it, most importantly, would mimic its master's soul; making it so that even expert world spiritists would not be able to determine whether or not it was a clone.

Chu Feng felt that using the Truesoul Division as a direct offensive ability would not have much effectiveness. However, should the Truesoul Division be used when one's opponent was off guard as a diversionary tactic or a surprise attack, it would have an extraordinary effect.

Secret skills had souls. Subduing secret skills was no easy task.

However, perhaps because of the Bloodline Altar or perhaps because of Chu Feng's charm, the Truesoul Division immediately assimilated with Chu Feng the moment it appeared. Without even interacting with it, the Truesoul Division had already become Chu Feng's possession, allowing itself to be used by Chu Feng.

After obtaining the secret skill, Chu Feng walked out from the spirit formation gate. After he walked out, the spirit formation gate disappeared.

That was normal. After all, secret skills were different from Immortal Techniques and martial skills. They were not things that martial cultivators could comprehend. Instead, they were completely unique, and could only follow a single master.

After obtaining the secret skill, the spirit formation gate had become empty. It would have no use in remaining there.

Chu Feng continued onward. As he made his way further down the corridor, Chu Feng would observe the techniques on the signboards above the gates on either side. However, regardless of what sort of technique was present, Chu Feng did not stop. It wasn't that Chu Feng wasn't interested in those techniques. It was merely that the power of the Bloodline Altar controlled the entire place.

Every person could only enter a single spirit formation gate. After exiting it, one would no longer be able to enter another spirit formation gate. Even if one were able to open another spirit formation gate, one would not be able to enter it.

As Chu Feng proceeded onward, he encountered others of the Chu Heavenly Clan's younger generations. All those that saw him greeted him enthusiastically.

In fact, many among them thanked Chu Feng, which was understandable. After all, it was Chu Feng who had opened the Bloodline Altar. Had it not been for him, they would not have the opportunity to enter the Bloodline Altar to choose a technique.

One must know that none of the techniques there belonged to the Chu Heavenly Clan. They were all techniques left behind by that mysterious excellency.

As Chu Feng continued to proceed onward, his expression suddenly changed.

Even if others greeted him after encountering him, they would only give him a brief greeting before immediately returning to focus on thinking of ways to unlock their spirit formation gate.

After all, the opportunity was rare to come by, and time was limited. No one would wish to leave empty-handed.

However, at that moment, a group of people were actually gathered before Chu Feng. That group of people blocked the entire corridor.

They seemed to be enjoying some sort of show.

Chu Feng became curious as to what it was that could cause those people to waste their valuable time to enjoy it.

Overcome by curiosity, Chu Feng eyes changed. Upon doing so, the crowd that blocked Chu Feng's path began to disappear from his sight.

Finally, Chu Feng saw what the group of people were focused on.

Before them was a spirit formation gate. On the signboard of the spirit formation gate were the words: Immortal Taboo: Void Splitting Axe.

Seeing the name, Chu Feng knew that it was a very exceptional Immortal Taboo Martial Skill.

Standing before that Immortal Taboo: Void Splitting Axe's gate was a man. However, not only was that man not attempting to decipher the method to open the spirit formation gate, but he was even facing the spirit formation gate with his back.

It turned out that there was a woman lying before that man.

That man should've fought over that spirit formation gate with someone. As for the person that he fought against, it was clearly that woman.

Currently, it was that man who had won.

Even though the Chu Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief had explicitly said that fighting over the spirit formation gates was not allowed, this sort of thing still happened multiple times.

Chu Feng had seen a lot of people that fought over spirit formation gates as he proceeded onward through the corridor.

However, it was the first time he has seen such a large crowd gathered.

Perhaps it might be because of the woman that was lying on the ground that such a vast crowd had gathered.

That woman was actually someone that Chu Feng knew.

She... was Chu Yue.

Chapter 3283 - Chu Yue's Tears

"Chu Hang, what are you doing?"

After falling to the ground, Chu Yue immediately got back up and looked to the man standing before the spirit formation gate with a furious expression.

"What am I doing? You're unable to open this spirit formation gate, and are simply wasting such a good Immortal Technique. I'm merely preventing you from wasting it," that man by the name of Chu Hang said.

"Me, waste? Time is required to decipher and unlock the gate to begin with, how am I wasting it?"

"Besides, Lord Clan Chief personally said that fighting is not allowed after entering the Bloodline Altar. He said that the person who arrived before the spirit formation gate had seniority in attempting to open the spirit formation gate. As for the others, they aren't allowed to fight over the spirit formation gate."

"What are you doing now, are you planning to ignore Lord Clan Chief's order?"

"You'd best step aside right now. If you do that, I will let bygones be bygones. Otherwise, I will go to the Law Enforcement Hall and report this matter to them," Chu Yue spoke with great displeasure.

"Hahaha. Qualifications, you say?"

"Whilst others might possess the qualifications, how could you, Chu Yue, be qualified?"

"You want to report this matter? Very well, go ahead and report this matter to the Law Enforcement Hall then."

"Who doesn't know that the Law Enforcement Hall's Vice Hall Master Lord Chu Xuanzhengfa thought very highly of Chu Feng?"

"As for Lord Clan Chief, he adores and values Chu Feng enormously."

"Yet, what about you? Back then, for the sake of mere self-interest, you didn't hesitate to betray him."

"The entire clan knows about this matter. Do you think that, with your identity, anyone will bother to pay attention to you should you go and report on me?" Chu Hang sneered.

"I..." Chu Yue turned deathly pale. She didn't know how to respond.

"Humph. Chu Yue, our clan is already giving you lenient treatment by allowing you to enter this place."

"You need to understand that it's all thanks to Chu Feng that you're able to enter this place. As for you, you should know best what you did to him."

"And yet you actually have the guts to enter this place. If I were you, I'd be extremely ashamed, and would have no face to come here," Chu Hang continued.

"That's right. Someone like you shouldn't be allowed to come here. Scram! Get out!"

"Immediately scam from here! Get the hell out of this place!"

In the next moment, the bystanders also began to echo Chu Hang's words.

Everyone began to attack Chu Yue. Many people even began to tell Chu Yue to leave the Bloodline Altar.

Chu Yue grabbed her clothes tightly. Her body was shivering. Tears were rolling down her face like rain.

She was feeling great grievance. However, more than anything, she was feeling immense remorse.

Even she herself felt what those people said to be very true. She, Chu Yue, really did not possess any qualifications to be there..

The reason for that was because she had let Chu Feng down. She had done that sort of vile thing to him, so how could she have the face to enter the Bloodline Altar opened by Chu Feng?

Because of that, she was unable to refute the crowd.

At the same time, she also felt very helpless.

Chu Yue felt that the entire Chu Heavenly Clan had begun to despise her after Chu Feng gained power and authority. Even her closest friends no longer bothered to pay attention to her. In fact, even her mother bore grudges against her.

Perhaps Chu Yue should not continue to stay in the Chu Heavenly Clan. After all, she did not feel that anyone in the Chu Heavenly Clan still considered her their relative.

But, if she didn't stay in the Chu Heavenly Clan, where could she possibly go? After all, the Chu Heavenly Clan was her home.

The cruelest thing in the world was not being unable to return to one's home, but rather being unable to feel as if one were at home whilst being in one's home.

At that moment, Chu Yue even felt like dying. She felt that there was no meaning for her to continue living.

"All of you, scram!"

Right at that moment, a voice sounded from behind the crowd.

That voice immediately caught the crowd's attention. After all, that voice was filled with hostility.

At the beginning, the crowd not only turned toward the voice, but they were also thinking about lashing out at that rude fellow who had shouted at them.

However, when the crowd saw the person who had spoken, they all stood there stunned. Immediately afterward, they hurriedly stepped aside and opened up a path for that person.

The reason for that was because the person who'd spoken was none other than Chu Feng.

"Lil... little brother Chu Feng."

"This Chu Yue is truly worthless. She shouldn't have come to this place. However, you don't have to be angry either, as it's simply unworthy of you to be angry at someone like her."

"There's simply no need for you to say anything, we will help you take care of someone as shameless as her," Chu Hang spoke with an eagerly attentive expression.

However, never would Chu Hang expect that Chu Feng would narrow his brows and shout at him angrily, "I am telling you to scram!"

Chu Feng's shout was more resounding than thunder. His shout violently shook the entire corridor.

As for Chu Hang, he was so scared by the shout that his knees grew weak, and he fell directly onto the ground. Then, without daring to say anything, he immediately crawled away.

At that moment, the others present all stood there, stunned.

They were all able to tell that Chu Feng was angry. However, they did not understand why Chu Feng would become angry. After all, they were clearly helping him vent his anger by attacking Chu Yue.

However, they did not dare to run away from Chu Feng. The reason for that was because they were afraid and scared witless, and confused as to what to do. Just like that, they continued to stay where they were like a bunch of fools.

Chu Feng began to slowly walk toward Chu Yue.

At that moment, Chu Yue became especially nervous. She did not even dare to raise her head. The reason for that was because she did not know what Chu Feng planned to do to her.

Chu Feng walked over to Chu Yue and said, "Martial power is needed to open this gate. However, your cultivation is insufficient."

"I... in that case, I'll choose another," Chu Yue said to Chu Feng while trembling with fear.

"There's no need," Chu Feng said.

"Ah?" Chu Yue stood stunned. She did not understand what he meant.

Right at that moment, Chu Feng suddenly moved. He clenched his fingers into a fist and shot it forth explosively.

"Bang!" The spirit formation gate was shattered apart.

At that moment, it was not only Chu Yue that was stunned. Instead, everyone present was stunned.

This world spirit gate was capable of stopping all of the people of the younger generation present. However, before Chu Feng, it was unable to withstand a single blow.

Even though they already knew that there was an enormous disparity between them and Chu Feng, they were still completely astonished, and began to feel very complicated upon witnessing that scene.

After all, Chu Feng was also a person of the younger generation like them.

"Go ahead and enter it," Chu Feng said to Chu Yue.

After he finished saying those words, he continued to proceed onward toward the depths of the corridor.

At that moment, Chu Yue simply did not dare to believe what had happened before her.

She had treated Chu Feng so badly and betrayed him in the past, yet not only did Chu Feng not make things difficult for her after seeing her, but he instead helped her?

Chu Yue did not enter the spirit formation gate. Instead, she looked to Chu Feng's back that gradually disappeared before her. She wanted to say something, but didn't. She felt that she did not even have the qualifications to speak to Chu Feng.

However, she wanted to express her thanks.

Finally, Chu Yue gathered her courage and spoke, "Little brother Chu Feng."

"What is it?" Chu Feng stopped and turned around.

"Thank you, truly, thank you," Chu Yue said with a trembling voice.

Hearing what Chu Yue said, Chu Feng smiled lightly. He said, "Big sis Chu Yue, is there a need for you to be this courteous with me?"

After he finished saying those words, Chu Feng turned back around and began to walk away again. However, suddenly, Chu Feng stopped. He turned around and looked to the crowd. His gaze turned sharp.

"All of you, listen carefully. Chu Yue is the big sister of me, Chu Feng. If any of you dare to bully her again, don't blame me, Chu Feng, for being impolite with you."

After he finished saying those words, Chu Feng looked to Chu Yue and smiled gently. Then, he turned back again and continued onward.

Chu Feng's speed was very fast. In the blink of an eye, he had disappeared.

As for the people that were gathered in that spot, they immediately dispersed after Chu Feng walked far away.

Only Chu Yue continued to stand there.

Her body was still trembling. She was trembling more intensely than when she was being bullied earlier.

Tears still covered her face. There were a lot more tears on her face than when she was being bullied.

In fact, even her crying look was much more unsightly than when she was being bullied.

However, she was not crying out of grievance from being bullied.

Instead, she was crying tears of joy from being forgiven by Chu Feng.

Chapter 3284 - Lightning Path

As Chu Feng continued onward, he soon reached the end of the corridor.

At the end of the corridor was another path.

Underneath this path was a bottomless abyss as far as the eye could see.

That abyss was so deep that even though the people present were all martial cultivators, they were unable to see the bottom of the abyss.

Although they could not see the bottom, they were able to feel a dangerous aura emitting from it and even hear howls that made their hair stand on end.

It was as if there were malicious spirits, demons and undefeatable demonic beings hidden within that deep abyss.

However, compared to the bottomless abyss, the path was even more terrifying.

The path was placed above the bottomless abyss. It was a path leading deeper into the Bloodline Altar. It was a path made of lightning.

Nine-colored lightning, like countless lightning dragons, formed an interwoven path, seemingly fighting against one another.

They let out thunderous roars and emitted untouchable imposing might and incomparable auras.

For ordinary people, not to mention walking on the path of lightning, they would not even dare to approach it.

At that moment, Chu Feng had walked over to the edge of the corridor.

There were many people of the Chu Heavenly Clan's younger generation that had followed him there.

They all wanted to personally witness how Chu Feng would walk that lightning path.

Chu Feng did not step onto the lightning path directly. Instead, he grabbed a random piece of stone and tossed it toward the other side of the lightning path..

Chu Feng possessed great strength. Logically, with his cultivation, the stone should've been tossed directly to the other side.

However, right after the stone left his hand, it began to shoot straight down, and fell into that bottomless abyss.

"There's actually a gravitational force?"

Chu Feng frowned slightly. He had realized that flying over to the other side would likely be impossible.

The reason for that was because there was a strong gravitational force emitting from that abyss that would suck him directly into it.

Thus, at that moment, the only path that Chu Feng could take would be that path formed by the interwoven nine-colored lightning.

After verifying it, Chu Feng did not hesitate, and directly set foot on the lightning path.

The reason for that was because Chu Feng knew that, should he wish to proceed into the depths of the Bloodline Altar, the lightning path was the only path he could take.

“Zzzzz~”

Right after Chu Feng stepped onto the lightning path, the lightning began to transform into whips that began to thrash him.

Powerful lightning struck Chu Feng’s body and immediately split his clothes, leaving many open, bloody wounds on his body.

“How could this be?”

“Wasn’t it said that little brother Chu Feng is a Martial Immortal now? Didn’t they say that those with a Martial Immortal level of cultivation under a hundred years of age will be able to directly enter the depths of the Bloodline Altar? Why must he suffer from the lashing of that lightning?” The crowd revealed pained expressions upon seeing this tragic sight.

Merely using their eyes to look, they were able to imagine how unbearably painful it was to be struck by those lightning whips.

This was even more so when they saw that Chu Feng was struck by countless such lightning whips with every step he took.

Chu Feng had only just stepped onto the lightning path. Yet, he was already injured beyond recognition. At that moment, his entire body was badly mutilated and covered in blood. He had simply turned into a bloody humanoid.

Even though Chu Feng was a rank five Martial Immortal, he was rocking left and right as he proceeded down the lightning path. He was struck so hard by

the lightning whips that he was already tottering, and it seemed that he would collapse and fall into that bottomless abyss at any moment.

If they, the Chu Heavenly Clansmen, were to attempt to set foot on that lightning path, they would likely have their souls shattered by any random whip of lightning.

“I understand now. I finally understand why only the people of the younger generation with a Martial Immortal level cultivation are able to activate this Bloodline Altar.”

Suddenly, a voice sounded from the crowd. Turning toward the voice, the crowd noticed that it was actually Chu Huanyu who had spoken.

Not only was Chu Huanyu present, Chu Haoyan was also present.

Neither Chu Huanyu nor Chu Haoyan rushed to decipher spirit formation gates. Compared to the techniques in there, they were more concerned with Chu Feng.

Thus, they had been waiting for Chu Feng at the end of the corridor the entire time. They wanted to personally see how he would leave the corridor and proceed into the depths of the Bloodline Altar.

Hearing what Chu Huanyu said, Chu Haoyan asked with deep concern, “Chu Huanyu, what did you discover?”

“There are two sorts of restrictions in this Bloodline Altar.”

“Firstly, only people of the younger generation are able to enter this Bloodline Altar. Thus, even though this Bloodline Altar has opened, only we of the younger generation can enter it.”

“As for the second restriction, it would be that lightning path. If one wishes to pass through that lightning path, one will have to suffer from its lashes.”

“However, to withstand the torment of its lashes, one must possess at least the cultivation of a Martial Immortal. Otherwise... neither one’s body nor soul will be able to withstand the power of those lightning lashes.”

“However, according to what we’re seeing now, even those with Martial Immortal-level cultivation will only be able to barely withstand the power of the lightning lashes,” Chu Huanyu said.

“In that case, wouldn’t it mean that Chu Feng will have to endure the pain from those lashes the entire time?” Hearing what Chu Huanyu said, Chu Haoyan revealed an even more worried expression.

The lightning path was very long, so long that they could not see its end. As for those lightning whips, they were lashing at Chu Feng repeatedly. At that moment, Chu Feng was already tottering. Who knew how much longer he would be able to persist?

“I’m afraid that will be the case. If he’s able to pass through the lightning path, he’ll be able to enter the actual Bloodline Altar and comprehend things that ordinary people cannot comprehend.”

“If he’s unable to withstand the lashing torture, he’ll fall into that bottomless abyss, and likely be consigned to eternal damnation.”

“Sure enough, there’s no such thing as power that one can obtain for free in this world. The greater the power, the more of a price one will have to pay to obtain it.”

Chu Huanyu’s expression turned very serious as he said those words. His eyes were filled with worry for Chu Feng.

As matters stood, Chu Huanyu and Chu Haoyan had already had an enormous change in their attitude toward Chu Feng. They also gained a deeper understanding of Chu Feng’s character.

They knew that Chu Feng was a miracle child. He was capable of accomplishing what others could not.

However, even though they knew that Chu Feng was extraordinary, they would, nevertheless, still feel worried for him.

After they left the Chu Heavenly Clan, entered the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm and witnessed powers stronger than their Chu Heavenly Clan, they finally realized how small and weak they were.

They knew that even if they had the protection of their Chu Heavenly Clan, they would still be very small and weak in the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm.

They were powerless to change this fact.

However, Chu Feng was different; he was capable of changing this fact. That was the reason why they were able to disregard their hatred toward Chu Feng and make such a huge transformation in the way they treated him.

It was not purely because Chu Feng had helped them.

More than that, it was because they realized that only Chu Feng could change the future of their Chu Heavenly Clan.

That was also the reason why they were so worried, so afraid that Chu Feng would fail.

Should he fail, it would not only be a sign of Chu Feng's personal failure, but it would also be a failure of their entire Chu Heavenly Clan.

At that moment, everyone's gazes were focused on Chu Feng, who was already badly mutilated, covered in blood and rocking left and right from the lashing of the lightning whips, yet still continuing onward down the lightning path.

Seeing this, the crowd all felt very unsettled.

At that moment, they were also people that showed concern for Chu Feng on their faces, but were hoping for Chu Feng to fail.

Those people like that might be jealous of his prominence, and wanted him to perish.

However, the great majority of the Chu Heavenly Clan's younger generations were wishing for Chu Feng's success.

For them, they hoped that Chu Feng would be able to endure the torment and journey past the lightning path.

Chapter 3285 - Bloodline Origin

As the focus of the crowd, Chu Feng's each and every movement was captured by their eyes.

As Chu Feng tottered on the lightning path, tortured by the lightning whips, no one knew how much longer he could persist.

Suddenly, the raging lightning was no longer that ear-piercing. The lightning whips that lashed at Chu Feng's body repeatedly also stopped.

At the same time, the crowd's expressions all changed.

Chu Feng... actually disappeared into thin air.

He did not fall into the bottomless abyss. Yet, he was no longer on the lightning path, and didn't return to the long corridor either. Just like that, he disappeared into thin air, leaving no trace behind.

Seeing this with their own eyes, the crowd were startled. After a moment, Chu Haoyan and Chu Huanyu looked to one another. Simultaneously, they said, "Could it be that Chu Feng has entered the actual Bloodline Altar?"

That was merely their guess. However, their guess was correct. Indeed, Chu Feng had entered the Bloodline Altar.

That said, the Bloodline Altar was somewhat different from what he had imagined.

At that moment, he was standing on a circular stone plate. That stone plate was very ancient, yet it was also very exquisite. Symbols and runes were circulating through the stone plate. The stone plate was even emitting a faint glimmer. One could tell from a glance that the stone plate was no ordinary item, that it was something sacred.

That said, the stone plate was very small, and could only accommodate Chu Feng.

Furthermore, the stone plate was floating in midair. As Chu Feng looked around, he did not see any mountains, plains or rivers. In fact, he could not even see the earth or the sky. Apart from a firefly-like brilliance that filled his surroundings, there was only endless darkness. Chu Feng... was actually amongst the stars.

Looking downward, Chu Feng discovered that below the stone plate was also endless darkness and shining stars.

Chu Feng was not within the void. Instead, he was within the boundless starry sky.

"Roarr~~~"

Suddenly, a loud sound was heard from above.

It was a roar, a very loud roar.

After that roar was heard, the stone plate that Chu Feng was standing on began to tremble violently. The trembling of the stone plate caused Chu Feng to waver, and nearly fall off of it.

If Chu Feng were to fall off the stone plate, who knew what sort of consequence he would suffer. The reason for that was because he seemed to be unable to fly in that place.

He had only just stabilized himself. Before he could be afraid of what had just happened, he raised his head to look upward.

The reason for that was because dazzling light was being emitted from above him. It resembled the descent of a bright sun.

At the same time as the light came about, Chu Feng felt an extremely mighty and destructive aura.

Once Chu Feng looked upward, his expression changed enormously, and even somewhat exaggeratedly.

Lightning had gathered in the void and formed a giant monster that was descending from the sky with a might capable of covering the heavens.

It was an enormous lightning beast.

Not only did that lightning beast have a very imposing look, and appear like a king among beasts, but it was also emitting a very mighty aura that made it seem to be inviolable, like a god. It was as if that enormous lightning beast was the ruler of the world, the sole king.

At that moment, Chu Feng's heartbeat began to accelerate. He who had been calm the entire time started to panic.

Before an existence like that enormous lightning beast, Chu Feng could only feel one thing: tiny.

The powerlessness that he felt was like that of a leaf being confronted with an enormous wave. Chu Feng was simply incapable of resisting, and could only allow himself to blindly drift with the waves and follow the flow, or be crushed completely.

“Roar~~~”

Another roar was heard. This time, it exploded from the left.

Casting his glance to the side, Chu Feng discovered that another enormous lightning beast had appeared to his left, and was also galloping toward him. The might of that enormous lightning beast was actually on par with the one above his head.

After that, ear-piercing roars began to sound from all directions.

A total of nine enormous lightning beasts had appeared out of thin air.

After the nine enormous lightning beasts appeared, that region was no longer covered in darkness, and was instead illuminated by nine different colored radiances. The nine colors reflected upon one another as they bathed their surroundings in multicolored light.

The nine enormous lightning beasts grew closer and closer to Chu Feng. However, they showed no sign of harming him. After they approached him, they instead began to spiral around him.

At that moment, Chu Feng felt that the nine lightning beasts within his dantian and in the depths of his soul were undergoing a change that he had never felt before.

Upon closer inspection, Chu Feng discovered that the nine enormous lightning beasts within his body were no longer dormant. Instead, like the nine enormous lightning beasts that surrounded him, they were spiraling around something.

“Could it be that the nine enormous lightning beasts that surround me right now are the power of my bloodline inside my body?”

After having this thought, Chu Feng immediately began to sense his bloodline’s power within his body, and the change to the nine enormous lightning beasts that surrounded him. After comparing them, he discovered that they were actually completely identical.

After a series of comparisons, Chu Feng became certain that his guess was actually correct.

The nine enormous and destructive lightning beasts that surrounded him were actually his bloodline’s power.

At that moment, the overwhelming might of the nine enormous lightning beasts was being completely revealed before Chu Feng.

Their power was so strong that it seemed as if there was nothing stronger than them in the entire world.

“Is this the true power of my Heavenly Bloodline?”

“It’s said that Divine Bodies possess inestimable powers, and it’s up to the user’s talent as to how much of the Divine Body’s power one could unleash.”

“It would appear that Heavenly Bloodlines are the same.”

Joy covered Chu Feng’s face. The reason for that was because it was not only his bloodline’s power that was completely revealed before him, but also the connection within them.

The nine enormous lightning beasts actually contained martial comprehension.

Should Chu Feng attempt to properly comprehend it, he would definitely gain enlightenment.

The martial comprehension contained within the lightning beasts was very strong. Should Chu Feng be able to comprehend it, he would definitely be able to make successive breakthroughs in his cultivation.

Even reaching peak Martial Immortal would not be impossible.

However, Chu Feng did not immediately attempt to try to gain martial comprehension. The reason for that was because he faintly felt a sense of miraculousness, he felt something even more immeasurable.

That was... the method to control the nine enormous lightning beasts.

If Chu Feng was able to grasp the method to control the nine enormous lightning beasts, he would be able to gain control over the actual power of the nine enormous lightning beasts; he would be able to unleash the true power of his Heavenly Bloodline.

However, trying to gain comprehension of the method to control the nine enormous lightning beasts was much more difficult than gaining martial comprehension.

With Chu Feng's talent, he would definitely be able to reap a harvest should he attempt to gain martial comprehension.

However, should he attempt to comprehend the method to control the nine enormous lightning beasts, even if he were to succeed, he would only gain slight comprehension, and not complete control over the nine enormous lightning beasts. And should he fail, he would have journeyed there in vain.

When making a choice between the two, choosing the martial comprehension would naturally be better.

However, the Chu Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief had reminded him that should he be able to comprehend his bloodline's power, he must definitely choose to do that.

Indeed, comprehending one's bloodline's power was a very rare opportunity to come by. It might even be the only opportunity that he would ever get. In the future, he might not be able to encounter such an opportunity again.

However, choosing to comprehend the power of his bloodline would undoubtedly be a gamble. If he won the gamble, there would be gains. If he lost, he would have to return empty-handed.

At that moment, a harsh decision between choosing martial comprehension that was within his grasp or powerful bloodline power that he might not necessarily obtain was laid out before him.

“Grandfather and father must’ve both chosen the bloodline power.”

“Since both grandfather and father were capable of it, how could I, Chu Feng, not be?”

“It’s decided, even if comprehending your power might be more difficult than scaling the heavens, I, Chu Feng, will still attempt to do it today.”

Chu Feng swept his eyes over the nine enormous lightning beasts that surrounded him and revealed a faint smile on his face.

Then, Chu Feng sat down cross-legged and closed his eyes.

Chu Feng had made his decision.

He had renounced the opportunity to increase his cultivation and decided to attempt to gain control over the power of the nine enormous lightning beasts, the true power of his Heavenly Bloodline.

As for how much of their power he would be able to comprehend, it would not be up to luck or the will of the heavens.

Instead, it would all depend on Chu Feng himself.

Chapter 3286 - Chu Feng Coming Out

It had been a total of twenty-two hours since Chu Feng opened the Bloodline Altar.

Apart from Chu Feng, all of the Chu Heavenly Clan’s younger generations had exited the Bloodline Altar.

Unless they were to go into the depths of the Bloodline Altar, they would not be able to stay inside for an extended period of time.

As for how long they could continue to stay inside the Bloodline Altar, it was actually related to their talent. Those with weak talent might be forcibly removed by the Bloodline Altar in merely two hours’ time.

Even the most talented individuals among them, like Chu Haoyan and Chu Huanyu, were forcibly removed by the Bloodline Altar after ten hours passed.

That said, even those people that were able to enter the depths of the Bloodline Altar like Chu Feng would still be under a time restriction.

As for that restriction, it was twenty-four hours.

After twenty-four hours passed, Chu Feng would also be forcibly removed and sent out by the Bloodline Altar.

After another incense stick worth of time passed, Chu Feng would've been in the Bloodline Altar for twelve hours.

At that moment, everyone was waiting for the time to arrive.

After Chu Feng exited the Bloodline Altar, and the Bloodline Altar closed, the eight Bloodline Cultivation Formations might end up activating.

Of course, with Chu Feng's talent, everyone felt that he would definitely be able to activate the Bloodline Cultivation Formations.

The only thing that they could not be certain of was how many Bloodline Cultivation Formations Chu Feng would be able to activate.

The amount of Bloodline Cultivation Formations that Chu Feng would end up activating would represent how strong his talent was.

"Brother White Dragon, very rarely have I seen you this nervous."

"Are you perhaps afraid? If you're afraid, I can pretend that you never said anything," the Saintly Stellar Monk looked to the White Dragon Demon Daoist with a beaming smile on his face, and spoke with a slightly ridiculing tone.

The White Dragon Demon Daoist curled his lips and responded, "Humph, afraid?"

"I, White Dragon, do not know the word 'afraid.'"

"Brother Saintly Stellar, look carefully. This horsetail whisk is in my hand. As long as that Chu Feng is capable of activating four Bloodline Cultivation Formations, this horsetail whisk of mine shall be yours."

"Very well, that's a promise then," the Saintly Stellar Monk said with a smile.

Suddenly, someone pointed to the Bloodline Altar's exit and shouted, "Quickly, look, it's Chu Feng!"

At that moment, the expressions of everyone present turned serious. Even the Saintly Stellar Monk and the White Dragon Demon Daoist were no exception.

The reason for that was because Chu Feng was walking out from the Bloodline Altar.

After he walked out from the Bloodline Altar, the entrance to the Bloodline Altar closed by itself.

Following that, the surging lightning that had covered the Bloodline Altar also began to dissipate.

Although the lightning that surrounded the Bloodline Altar did not completely disappear, it grew much dimmer than before.

At that moment, many of the people present were holding their breath.

The feeling of nervousness was present even in the surrounding air.

They all knew that the most crucial time had arrived.

Because Chu Feng had walked out of the Bloodline Altar, the Bloodline Altar had completely closed. Next, it would be time for the Bloodline Cultivation Formations to activate.

Exactly how many Bloodline Cultivation Formations would Chu Feng, the son of Chu Xuanyuan, be able to activate? Exactly what sort of talent did he possess?

The crowd were all waiting with expectations.

It was not only the crowd that was looking forward to it; Chu Feng himself was also looking forward to it. After Chu Feng exited the Bloodline Altar, he immediately soared into the sky. He wanted to witness everything that was about to happen close up.

Time gradually passed. Even though the lightning that covered the Bloodline Altar did not completely disappear, there was no response from the eight Bloodline Cultivation Formations at all.

In the beginning, the crowd thought that some time was needed for the eight Bloodline Cultivation Formations to respond.

However, the crowd waiting anxiously for an entire incense stick's worth of time. Yet, there was still no trace of response from the eight Bloodline Cultivation Formations.

"Say, brother Chu, normally, how long will it take for the Bloodline Cultivation Formations to activate?" Impatient, the White Dragon Demon Daoist turned to ask the Chu Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief.

"In the past, after the person who opened the Bloodline Altar walked out, the Bloodline Cultivation Formations that were activated would respond immediately," the Chu Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief said.

"Then, regarding the current situation...?" White Dragon Demon Daoist asked.

"What's happening with Chu Feng is different from the past," the Chu Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief said.

"Different? Say, brother Chu, you don't have to comfort that Chu Feng. Evidently, he has returned empty-handed, and was unable to even activate a single Bloodline Cultivation Formation," the White Dragon Demon Daoist burst into sudden and loud laughter.

"What? Chu Feng is unable to even activate a single Bloodline Cultivation Formation?"

Hearing the White Dragon Demon Daoist's words, the previously quiet crowd immediately grew noisy.

Everyone began to discuss this matter spiritedly.

Could it be that Chu Feng really failed to even activate a single Bloodline Cultivation Formation?

But... that shouldn't be the case. Not to mention Chu Feng's father and grandfather, even Chu Xuanzhengfa had managed to activate a single Bloodline Cultivation Formation in his youth.

Could it be that Chu Feng's talent was inferior to even Chu Xuanzhengfa's?

The descendant of two exceptional geniuses, the strongest expert amongst the current younger generation, was actually this incompetent?

Was the disparity between this generation and the previous generations truly so vast?

But... Chu Feng was someone who had managed to ascend to the highest level of the Heavenly Lightning Steps.

“Brother Saintly Stellar, it appears that you won’t be able to obtain this horsetail whisk of mine. However, you shouldn’t blame me for it. It’s really that Chu Xuanyuan’s son who has failed to live up to your expectations. Hahaha.”

“Boring. Boring. Brother Chu, I’ll take my leave first.”

The White Dragon Demon Daoist began to walk toward the exit of the restricted area as he continued to laugh at Chu Feng’s misfortune.

“Brother Chu, I’ll also take my leave,” the Saintly Stellar Monk clasped his fist at the Chu Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief. Then, he turned around and began to leave too.

Although Saintly Stellar Monk did not have any complaints regarding Chu Feng’s character and thought very highly of him, the renowned Saintly Stellar Monk felt very uncomfortable after hearing the White Dragon Demon Daoist’s cutting remarks.

As both the Saintly Stellar Monk and the White Dragon Demon Daoist were honored guests, the Chu Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief and Chu Hanpeng immediately set off to personally see them off.

After those two grand characters, the Chu Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief and Chu Hanpeng left, although the crowd was still spiritedly discussing the matter, they were also staring at the Bloodline Altar the entire time. They were hoping for a miracle to happen. novE(lb/1n

However, after another incense stick’s worth of time passed, there was still no response from the Bloodline Altar.

At that moment, the Chu Heavenly Clansmen burst into a complete uproar.

As the saying goes, the greater the expectations, the greater the disappointment.

This was especially true for the people that were planning to enter the Bloodline Cultivation Formations to undergo closed-door training. At that moment, they, to a greater or lesser degree, felt uncomfortable.

Gradually, unpleasant words began to sound from the crowd.

“All of you, quiet down!”

Suddenly, a furious shout was heard. It was Chu Xuanzhengfa.

Once Chu Xuanzhengfa spoke, the crowd that had burst into an uproar earlier immediately quieted down.

“Chu Feng, what’s going on? Could it be that you didn’t enter the depths of the Bloodline Altar?” Chu Haoyan and Chu Huanyu had both arrived beside Chu Feng to question him with deep concern.

“I entered it,” Chu Feng answered.

“This...” Hearing that answer, Chu Huanyu and Chu Haoyan didn’t know how to respond.

“Chu Feng, did you decide to comprehend your bloodline’s power and renounce comprehending martial comprehension?” Another voice sounded from behind Chu Haoyan and Chu Huanyu. It was Chu Xuanzhengfa.

“Senior, I indeed chose to comprehend my bloodline’s power,” Chu Feng replied honestly.

“Foolish child, you can only enter the Bloodline Altar once in your life. How could you take on such risks?” Chu Xuanzhengfa felt very hopeless after hearing Chu Feng’s answer. At the same time, he felt pity for Chu Feng.

“Lord Vice Hall Master, what do you mean by bloodline’s power and martial comprehension?” Chu Huanyu asked curiously.

“Upon entering the Bloodline Altar, those with weak talent can only choose to gain enlightenment of martial comprehension. As for those with strong talent, they will be able to comprehend their bloodline’s power on top of that.”

“The martial comprehension within the Bloodline Altar is very strong. If one is to gain comprehension from it, one’s cultivation will definitely advance by leaps and bounds. With Chu Feng’s talent, he would definitely have been able to gain enormously should he have chosen martial comprehension.”

“As for bloodline power, although comprehending it will increase one’s control over one’s bloodline, it’s extremely difficult to comprehend,” Chu Xuanzhengfa explained.

“So that’s the case,” at that moment, Chu Huanyu, Chu Haoyan and everyone else present all came to understand why Chu Feng had failed to even activate a single Bloodline Cultivation Formation. It turned out that it wasn’t because his talent was insufficient. Rather, it was because... he had made the wrong choice.

Actually, Chu Xuanzhengfa had decided to explain this matter publicly so that Chu Feng could have a way out of the situation.

He wanted to let everyone know that it wasn’t that Chu Feng’s talent was insufficient. Rather, it was because he had made the wrong decision.

Although making the wrong choice was Chu Feng’s own fault, it was better than having the crowd suspect that Chu Feng’s talent was insufficient.

Chapter 3287 - Eight Formations Forever Opened

“It’s this old man’s fault. It is this old man who told Chu Feng that he must choose to comprehend his bloodline’s power should the choice present itself to him.”

Right at that moment, a voice sounded. Turning toward the voice, the crowd discovered that the Chu Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief and Chu Hanpeng had returned.

“Chu Feng, it’s this old man’s fault. I shouldn’t have made that decision for you,” the Chu Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief had an ashamed expression as he blamed himself.

He felt that the cause for the situation at hand was because of his reminder to Chu Feng.

“Senior, how could you be blamed? That is clearly my decision. It had nothing to do with you at all.”

“I wanted to experience the true might of my bloodline’s power to begin with.”

“Unfortunately, my talent is limited, and I only managed to gain very superficial enlightenment.”

“If someone must be blamed, then one can only blame me for having insufficient ability.”

Chu Feng had no intention to blame the Chu Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief. The Chu Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief had only advised him out of good intentions. There was no reason for him to blame the Clan Chief.

That said, Chu Feng’s current state was not very good either.

Chu Feng was disappointed, disappointed in himself.

Chu Feng had thought that even if he was unable to activate seven Bloodline Cultivation Formations like his father and grandfather, he should be able to activate five or six Bloodline Cultivation Formations. noVe(lb/1n

In fact, Chu Feng had still had this sort of confidence when he walked out of the Bloodline Cultivation Formation.

Although it was extremely difficult to comprehend how to control his bloodline’s power, and practically impossible to gain complete mastery over it, he had managed to gain some results.

Merely, he never expected that even though he had gained results, he was unable to even activate a single Bloodline Cultivation Formation.

At that moment, Chu Feng realized how difficult it was to comprehend one’s bloodline’s power.

He felt that it would appear that he had only managed to gain superficial comprehension.

“Chu Feng, regarding this...” The Chu Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief still wanted to explain.

He wanted to place the responsibility on himself so as to not burden Chu Feng mentally.

“As the Bloodline Altar has closed, we cannot continue to linger in this forbidden area.”

“All clansmen, you are to leave this forbidden area right now.”

Right at that moment, Chu Hanpeng’s stern voice was suddenly heard.

He was actually trying to help the Chu Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief out of that difficult situation.

Although the Chu Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief had revealed the truth, was blaming himself and wanted to wholly take the fault of everything as his responsibility, it remained that he was their Clan Chief, the leader of their Chu Heavenly Clan.

As the leader, it was truly unbecoming for him to apologize to a person of the younger generation before all their clansmen. As such, Chu Hanpeng felt that he had to stop it.

Once Chu Hanpeng’s words left his mouth, the crowd began to leave. Even Chu Feng left.

At that moment, only the upper echelons of the Chu Heavenly Clan who possessed both status and qualifications to remain in the forbidden area remained.

“If there’s something you want to say, you can do that with Chu Feng privately. To say those words before all the clansmen, it’s truly inappropriate.”

“No matter what, Chu Feng is a person of the younger generation. How could you, before everyone, and especially the people of the younger generation, apologize to Chu Feng like that?” Chu Hanpeng said to the Chu Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief. He did not try to conceal his feelings of rebuke toward him.

However, the Chu Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief merely sighed. Then, his body shifted, and he disappeared.

The crowd present all knew that he must’ve gone to seek out Chu Feng.

The Chu Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief was truly feeling ashamed and apologetic regarding the matter. He truly blamed himself for all it.

“Actually, this matter cannot be blamed on Lord Clan Chief. It can only be said that Chu Feng's talent is still insufficient.”

“Forget about it. What happened has already happened, it's useless for us to continue to linger on this topic. Everyone, it's time to disperse.”

The others present all sighed. Afterwards, they began to leave.

At that moment, inside the entire forbidden area, apart from those people that were undergoing closed-door training within the forbidden area, only Chu Hanpeng and Chu Xuanzhengfa remained.

“What happened today will be a major shock to Chu Feng,” Chu Hanpeng arrived beside Chu Xuanzhengfa and spoke with an emotional sigh.

“Indeed, this will be a major shock to him. After all, this happened before so many people. Furthermore, everyone had placed such high hopes on him. However, I believe that Chu Feng, with his mentality, will be able to adjust to this. Merely...”

After he finished saying those words, Chu Xuanzhengfa turned his gaze toward the Bloodline Altar.

“Merely, the Bloodline Altar today is truly acting strange,” Chu Hanpeng also turned his gaze toward the Bloodline Altar.

Normally, the lightning that covered the Bloodline Altar would completely disappear after it closed. The lightning would only be present when the Bloodline Altar was active. However, there was still surging lightning covering the Bloodline Altar.

Although it was not a lot of lightning, it was still present.

“Boom~~~”

Suddenly, a loud explosion sounded from below the Bloodline Altar.

Looking toward the direction of the explosion, Chu Hanpeng and Chu Xuanzhengfa noticed that there was thick smoke surging from below the Bloodline Altar.

“What’s going on?” Chu Xuanzhengfa and Chu Hanpeng’s expressions changed enormously. They had no idea why such a thing was happening.

“Boom~~~”

Immediately afterward, another explosion was heard. Furthermore, enormous cracks began to appear on the Bloodline Altar. The cracks were still spreading.

“Oh no! Something’s wrong with the Bloodline Altar!”

“I must inform Lord Clan Chief of this matter right away!” Chu Xuanzhengfa immediately planned to leave to inform the Chu Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief.

However, right after he finished saying those words, Chu Hanpeng lamented, “You wouldn’t make it in time.”

Hearing those words, Chu Xuanzhengfa immediately turned back around. Upon doing so, he heard another ear-piercing explosion. Following that, the Bloodline Altar collapsed completely. Soon, thick smoke filled the entire sky. As for the Bloodline Altar, it turned into a pile of yellow sandy soil that scattered onto the ground.

“Heavens! How could this be?!”

At that moment, Chu Xuanzhengfa had an ashen expression. He was in utter panic.

The Bloodline Altar could be said to be one of the most important and most precious places in the Chu Heavenly Clan. Yet, it was actually shattered. Not to mention him, this was extremely dreadful for the entire Chu Heavenly Clan.

“Buzz~~~”

At the moment when Chu Xuanzhengfa and Chu Hanpeng were stunned by the scene before their eyes, the Bloodline Cultivation Formations began to shine with miraculous light.

The Bloodline Cultivation Formations were actually activated. Furthermore, it was not only a single one, but rather all eight of them simultaneously.

“This... exactly what is happening?”

Not to mention Chu Xuanzhengfa, even Chu Hanpeng was completely bewildered by this scene.

The Bloodline Altar was the source that activated the Bloodline Cultivation Formations. Now that the Bloodline Altar had been destroyed, why would the Bloodline Cultivation Formations open? Furthermore, all eight of them opened simultaneously?

“Rumble~~~”

At the moment when Chu Xuanzhengfa and Chu Hanpeng had complicated expressions on their faces, and were completely confused as to whether they should rejoice or lament, the sandy yellow soil that the Bloodline Altar shattered into began to flicker with brilliant light and started to gather in the empty sky.

Soon, the shining yellow soil formed several large characters in midair in the center of the eight Bloodline Cultivation Formations.

‘The day when the bloodline is comprehended,

Shall be the day when the altar is invalidated...

And the eight formations... shall forever open!’

Chapter 3288 - Scolding That Shakes The Heavens

“The day when the bloodline is comprehended, shall be the day when the altar is invalidated, and the eight formations shall forever open!”

Seeing the large shining characters floating in midair, Chu Xuanzhengfa’s expression turned stern. He was overwhelmed with emotions.

It was not only him; Chu Hanpeng was also like that.

They both understood what those words meant. It was precisely because they understood what they meant that they were so emotional; so excited. Even people of their caliber were shivering in excitement, and unable to calm their emotions.

“It would appear that we’ve wrongly blamed Chu Feng, we’ve wrongly blamed Chu Feng.”

“It wasn’t that Chu Feng’s talent was insufficient. Rather, it was the complete opposite. His talent is simply unparalleled by anyone before him.”

“Lord Hanpeng, did you see that?! Did you see that?!”

Chu Xuanzhengfa was exceptionally excited. He was so excited he began to shout loudly in the forbidden area.

It was as if his repressed emotions were finally being released.

Chu Feng wasn’t insufficiently talented. On the contrary, his talent surpassed everyone else’s!!!

Even Chu Hanpeng, this Supreme Elder who had always remained calm and unflustered, had an expression of astonishment on his face as he exclaimed, “That child is beyond measure, simply beyond measure!”

“I must inform Lord Clan Chief about this matter,” as Chu Xuanzhengfa spoke, he immediately turned around and left to seek out Chu Feng and the Chu Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief.

At that moment, Chu Feng had returned to his palace. He appeared to be feeling very downcast.

Right after he entered his palace, he sat down on a chair. Very rarely did Chu Feng act this way. However, at that moment... he acted like that.

His father and his grandfather were the people that he respected and admired the most.

He had believed that it would be very difficult to surpass them. However, it would be a lie to say that he didn’t want to surpass them.

Although he had proved his talent on the Heavenly Lightning Steps, he actually ended up being unable to activate even a single Bloodline Cultivation Formation. This caused him to feel very sad.

‘Could it be that my comprehensive ability was truly that lacking?’

‘Is there really that much of a disparity between my father, grandfather and I?’

Thinking of this, Chu Feng started to clench his fists tightly.

He had clearly managed to reap some harvest from the Bloodline Altar, and had even gained slight comprehension in the control of his bloodline's power.

Although what he had managed to comprehend was merely a superficial understanding, it remained that he had managed to gain comprehension.

Could it be that the disparity between him and his father and grandfather was truly that enormous?

If that was the case, how could he possibly pursue his father, and possibly rescue his mother?

Something that even his father was incapable of accomplishing, how could he possibly accomplish it?

Chu Feng had always been a confident individual. Yet, at that moment, he began to doubt himself, and very seriously doubt himself on top of that.

This was especially true as the voices outside continued to sound nonstop. Hearing those voices, Chu Feng felt even more upset.

"That Chu Feng is truly an utter disappointment. There's simply too much of a disparity between him and his father. They simply cannot even be placed on par with one another."

"This is goddamn infuriating. I've wasted a day waiting in vain. And here I thought I would be able to enter the Bloodline Cultivation Formation to train again. Never would I have expected that Chu Feng to be this useless, and incapable of even activating a single Bloodline Cultivation Formation. So what if he managed to become a Martial Immortal before he turned a hundred? Without sufficient talent, he will inevitably die young."

Those voices were all from the Chu Heavenly Clan's older generations.

Of course, they were not saying those words right outside Chu Feng's palace. Instead, they were saying those words elsewhere.

Chu Feng deliberately went out of his way to hear those voices using his strong perceptive power.

Had it been before, those voices would not affect Chu Feng at all. After all, he did not care about how others viewed him.

However, it was different now; those words were affecting him.

Perhaps because he wanted to encourage himself, or perhaps it was for some other reason, but even Chu Feng himself did not understand why he was doing such a thing.

He did not understand why he went out of his way to deliberately hear the negative comments of those Chu Heavenly Clansmen.

More than anything, he did not understand why he would concern himself with their criticisms.

After all, those people did not even have the qualifications to criticize him.

At that moment, Chu Feng felt very dejected. The pain that he was feeling was simply torture.

However, faintly, Chu Feng was able to feel that there was a fire burning in his heart.

It was Chu Feng's itching desire to prove himself.

If others felt that he was incompetent, he would instead want to prove himself to them, and to himself.

"All of you, shut up! Chu Feng doesn't owe you all anything, what qualifications do you have to speak of him in such a manner?!"

Right at that moment, a furious shout was suddenly heard. That shout exploded throughout the entire Chu Heavenly Clan.

That voice was so stunning that even Chu Feng's palace, which was protected by a special formation, began to vibrate.

Everyone in the Chu Heavenly Clan was able to hear that shout. Even Chu Feng, who was sitting inside his palace, was able to hear that shout clearly.

Chu Feng hurriedly pushed open his door. The reason for that was because Chu Feng was able to tell right away that that shout was Chu Xuanzhengfa's voice.

After Chu Xuanzhengfa's shout was heard, the people criticizing Chu Feng all shut their mouths and revealed awkward expressions.

Actually, they also felt that it was wrong for them to criticize Chu Feng like that. Because of that, they were whispering their complaints. Merely, they never expected Chu Xuanzhengfa to react in such a furious manner.

“Chu Feng has returned to our Chu Heavenly Clan for some days now. Who among you have ever truly helped him before?”

“Chu Feng doesn’t owe our Chu Heavenly Clan anything; it’s only our Chu Heavenly Clan that owes Chu Feng.”

“When the Li Heavenly Clan came to provoke us, had it not been for Chu Feng, our Chu Heavenly Clan would’ve already been utterly humiliated.”

“At that time, where were you all? What could you all possibly do? Apart from watching from the sidelines, you all were unable to do anything.”

“Could it be that the only thing you all can do is hope for Chu Feng to be able to open the opportunity for you all to train?”

“Are you all going to insult him because he failed to accomplish that? What makes you qualified to insult him?”

Chu Xuanzhengfa was standing in midair with a furious look on his face. Everyone, both those standing in the sky and those on the ground, were able to sense his anger.

Faced with Chu Xuanzhengfa’s furious criticism, the crowd could only listen silently. No matter how unreconciled they might be, they must admit what Chu Xuanzhengfa said to be very true.

Chapter 3289 - Aweing Everyone

After being reprimanded by Chu Xuanzhengfa, the entire Chu Heavenly Clan grew quiet.

Although the crowd also felt that it was somewhat wrong for them to talk about Chu Feng behind his back, that was most definitely not the main reason why they did not argue with Chu Xuanzhengfa.

On the contrary, as they were already displeased by Chu Feng’s failure in awakening the Bloodline Cultivation Formations, being reprimanded by Chu Xuanzhengfa only caused them to become even more furious.

The reason why they did not dare to voice their intense anger was because they were afraid of Chu Xuanzhengfa.

Furthermore, in addition to Chu Xuanzhengfa, they were afraid of their Chu Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief.

They were merely whining. How could they possibly dare to actually attempt to make things difficult for Chu Feng?

Even if they did not fear offending Chu Feng, they were afraid of offending their Chu Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief.

“Chu Xuanzhengfa, you are forcing us to do things against our will by saying that sort of thing, no?”

Right at that moment, an aged voice was suddenly heard.

Turning toward that voice, even Chu Xuanzhengfa's expression changed. As for the people that were whining earlier, they revealed joyous looks on their faces.

The reason for that was because the old man that spoke was no ordinary old man.

The person that had spoken was Chu Hanqing. Not only was he from the same generation as the Chu Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief, Chu Hanxian and Chu Hanpeng, but he was also one of the Chu Heavenly Clan's Supreme Elders.

He was someone who had contributed greatly in banishing Chu Xuanzhengfa and Chu Feng from the Chu Heavenly Clan.

Because of some personal conflict, he detested Chu Xuanyuan. By association, he also detested Chu Xuanyuan's son.

Chu Hanqing had been in closed-door training the entire time. It was only after Chu Feng left for the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm that he exited his closed-door training.

After coming out from his closed-door training and learning about Chu Feng, he knew that Chu Feng possessed an extraordinary status in their Chu

Heavenly Clan. As such, he did not try to target Chu Feng, nor did he say anything against Chu Feng. However, he still greatly disliked him.

Furthermore, it was common knowledge that he disliked Chu Feng.

Everyone knew that that Supreme Elder would, sooner or later, make things difficult for Chu Feng.

Because of this, when Chu Hanqing stood forth against Chu Xuanzhengfa, the people that were reprimanded by Chu Xuanzhengfa earlier began to brim with vile smiles.

The reason for that was because they felt that they had found a backing.

Whilst they did not dare to argue with Chu Xuanzhengfa, that Supreme Elder did.

Furthermore, in terms of both status and seniority, that Lord Supreme Elder surpassed Chu Xuanzhengfa.

In fact, after Chu Hanqing appeared, Chu Xuanzhengfa also started to frown. He knew that Chu Hanqing was a difficult character.

However, even though he knew that Chu Hanqing was difficult to deal with, Chu Xuanzhengfa did not show any fear. Instead, the anger in his eyes intensified.

The reason for that was because Chu Xuanzhengfa detested those people that were unable to accomplish anything for their clan, but would instead create trouble all the time.

Those people were ruthless and heartless toward their fellow clansmen. Yet, they would be completely incompetent towards outsiders. In Chu Xuanzhengfa's eyes, regardless of how high of a status and seniority those sort of people might possess, they would remain scum.

This was even more so as Chu Feng had awakened all eight Bloodline Cultivation Formations and accomplished something completely unprecedented. Yet, those people still dared to insult him like that.

Whilst Chu Xuanzhengfa might be able to tolerate such behavior at other times, he would absolutely not tolerate it at that moment..

“Lord Supreme Elder, what are you trying to imply? Could it be that you feel that it is right for seniors to criticize a person of the younger generation in such a manner?” Chu Xuanzhengfa asked with a stern voice. He seemed to be planning to argue against Chu Hanqing.

“They are merely discussing the facts of the matter, what’s wrong with that?”

“No one mentioned that it was wrong for Chu Feng to defeat the Li Heavenly Clan’s younger generations. On the contrary, he contributed to our clan. That is something that we all know deeply in our hearts.”

“That said, as a member of our Chu Heavenly Clan, it’s his duty to fight for our clan. There is nothing to brag about.”

“As for today, his failure in activating the Bloodline Cultivation Formations is also a fact of the matter. It’s a fact that his talent is finite.”

“What’s this? Are we not allowed to speak of the fact that he doesn’t have sufficient talent?”

“Could it be that Chu Feng can only be praised and not spoken badly of?”

“Since when did our Chu Heavenly Clan have such a scandalous custom?”

“He, Chu Feng, is a person of the younger generation, not our ancestor.”

That Supreme Elder grew more and more confident, more and more furious as he spoke. It was as if it was a completely outrageous act, a bloody atrocity that offended the heavens.

“Hanqing, if Chu Feng’s talent is lacking, why don’t you tell me who in our Chu Heavenly Clan has talent above Chu Feng, who is able to ascend to the tenth step of the Heavenly Lightning Steps?”

Right at that moment, another voice exploded. After that voice was heard, even Chu Hanqing’s arrogant expression dwindled greatly.

The reason for that was because the person who had spoken was the Chu Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief.

“Lord Clan Chief, Chu Feng’s talent is naturally outstanding. However, his identity is also different from others. He is Chu Hanxian’s grandson. As such, it’s only natural for our clansmen to have a higher standard for him, no?”

“Furthermore, whilst it is true that he ascended to the Heavenly Lightning Steps’ tenth step, it’s also true that he was unable to activate any Bloodline Cultivation Formations.”

“To sum it up, Chu Feng’s talent is indeed inferior to his grandfather’s. That too is a fact.”

Even when faced with the Chu Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief, that Chu Hanqing did not back off, and instead started to retort.

“Fact? Humph, how are you so certain that Chu Feng was unable any activate the Bloodline Cultivation Formations?” Chu Xuanzhengfa snorted coldly.

“Everyone has witnessed what happened in the forbidden area. Is there even a need for me to say anymore?” Chu Hanqing revealed an expression of contempt.

“Wouldn’t you know if what you all saw was the truth by following me to the forbidden area now?”

“At that time, you will feel ashamed for what you’ve said earlier,” Chu Xuanzhengfa said.

Chu Xuanzhengfa’s words contained a hidden implication. Chu Hanqing was also able to tell that something was amiss.

As such, he wouldn’t possibly actually follow Chu Xuanzhengfa to the forbidden area. Instead, he shifted the topic. With a furious tone, he said, “You want me to go have a look just because you ordered me to? Who do you think you are?!”

“Chu Xuanzhengfa, even if it were your father standing before me, he wouldn’t dare to speak to me with such an attitude.”

“As for you, you are merely the Law Enforcement Hall’s Vice Hall Master, whereas I am a Supreme Elder of the Chu Heavenly Clan. You’d best not forget your own status.”

Faced with such an unreasonable Chu Hanqing, Chu Xuanzhengfa did not continue to tangle with him. Instead, he turned to the Chu Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief, clasped his fist and said, “Lord Clan Chief, something enormously

unexpected has occurred to the Bloodline Altar. Please give the order for all clansmen to re-enter the forbidden area.”

“Something enormously unexpected? Zhengfa, exactly what has happened?”

At this moment, the Chu Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief’s gaze turned serious.
n0vE(Lb)1n

After all, it was something concerning the Bloodline Altar. As such, he must treat the matter seriously.

“Lord Clan Chief, the Bloodline Altar has disappeared,” Chu Xuanzhengfa said.

“What?!”

Hearing those words, not to mention the Chu Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief, all of the Chu Heavenly Clansmen present revealed a stunned expression. Then, they revealed a panicky look of disbelief.

The Bloodline Altar had disappeared?

Was that for real?

“Buzz~~~”

Suddenly, a burst of wind blew past. The Chu Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief had disappeared.

Immediately afterward, the bodies of Chu Hanqing and the various elders present shifted, and they too disappeared.

Witnessing that scene, the Chu Heavenly Clansmen present all soared into the sky.

They all knew where their Lord Clan Chief, Chu Hanqing and the others had gone to. All of them most definitely proceeded directly for the forbidden area.

Not knowing what had happened, the crowd also rushed toward the forbidden area to check things out.

The Bloodline Altar was of enormous importance to them. If it truly disappeared, it would be a catastrophe for their Chu Heavenly Clan.

“The Bloodline Altar disappeared?”

At the moment when everyone was rushing toward the forbidden area, Chu Feng was standing before his palace entrance with a slightly dumbfounded look.

He was stunned by the news. The reason for that was because he felt such a thing to be very improbable.

“Chu Feng, congratulations.”

Right when Chu Feng was dumbfounded, a figure appeared before Chu Feng. It was Chu Xuanzhengfa.

“Congratulations? Senior, what is there to congratulate me for?” Chu Feng looked to Chu Xuanzhengfa in bewilderment.

“Go to the forbidden area and have a look. You’ll know then,” Chu Xuanzhengfa replied with a smile.

“Senior, did the Bloodline Altar really disappear?” Chu Feng asked.

“Indeed, it has disappeared,” Chu Xuanzhengfa answered.

“Senior, why do you not have a worried look on your face? Why are you instead congratulating me even though the Bloodline Altar has disappeared?”

Chu Feng felt that the situation was very abnormal. Logically, if the Bloodline Altar had disappeared, Chu Xuanzhengfa should be feeling dismay and sadness. How could he possibly smile?

At that moment, Chu Feng was unable to understand what was happening. Merely, he had a faint feeling that it seemed like something good had happened.

“Haha,” hearing Chu Feng’s question, the smile on Chu Xuanzhengfa’s face grew even stronger.

“Go to the forbidden area and have a look. You’ll understand then,” as Chu Xuanzhengfa spoke, he waved his sleeve. In the next moment, both he and Chu Feng disappeared.

Chu Xuanzhengfa's flying speed was very fast. Being brought along with Chu Xuanzhengfa, Chu Feng was unable to see anything. His surroundings were very vague and indistinct.

When Chu Feng's vision returned, he discovered that he was already deep inside the forbidden area. Apart from Chu Xuanzhengfa, Chu Hanpeng was also in the forbidden area.

Of course, the people that had left first after Chu Xuanzhengfa's announcement, the Chu Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief, Chu Hanqing and the other elders, had all arrived as well.

Merely, at that moment, all of the people present had astonished looks on their faces. Even Chu Feng himself was astonished by the scene before him.

Not long afterward, the people of the Chu Heavenly Clan began to arrive in succession.

"Heavens, am I seeing this correctly?"

"This... exactly what happened?"

Without exception, when the people that arrived saw the scene before them, astonishment and disbelief filled their faces.

Martial God Asura #Chapter 3290 - Granted Death Exemption Title Plate - Read Martial God Asura Chapter 3290 - Granted Death Exemption Title Plate

Chapter 3290 - Granted Death Exemption Title Plate

The eight activated Bloodline Cultivation Formations were shining brightly with light. They were very awe-inspiring.

Adding on the words floating in the sky, the crowd present all felt endlessly excited.

At that moment, the people of the Chu Heavenly Clan finally realized why Chu Xuanzhengfa would say that sort of thing, why he would reprimand the crowd for criticizing Chu Feng's talent, and even dare to argue against Supreme Elder Chu Hanqing.

Indeed, the Bloodline Altar had been destroyed. However, in exchange, the eight Bloodline Cultivation Formations would remain open forever.

It wasn't that Chu Feng was inferior to the older generation. Instead, he had done something completely unprecedented.

Chu Feng's talent was as bright as the sun; incomparably radiating.

At that moment, everyone began to seek out Chu Feng from the crowd.

However, upon finding Chu Feng, they did not dare to look him in the face.

The reason for that was because they were feeling ashamed.

As the crowd remained silent, the one to begin speaking was actually the person with the greatest authority in the Chu Heavenly Clan, their Clan Chief.

"The eight formations shall remain forever opened, forever opened."

"Our Chu Heavenly Clan's Clansman Chu Feng managed to complete that mysterious excellency's formation and activate the eight Bloodline Cultivation Formations, opening them forever."

"Under the heavens, who would dare to question Chu Feng's talent again?"

The Chu Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief looked toward the sky and spoke loudly. Not only was his voice filled with joy, but it was also filled with heroic airs.

Ecstatic, the Chu Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief was simply overjoyed.

The reason for that was because Chu Feng had accomplished what was impossible for even Chu Hanxian and Chu Xuanyuan.

"Chu Feng is a blessing to our Chu Heavenly Clan bestowed by the heavens, a blessing bestowed by the heavens!!!"

At that moment, the Chu Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief was truly wild with joy. The Chu Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief had always had a steady and unflustered temperament his entire life. Very rarely would he lose control over his emotions. However at that moment... he had lost control of his emotions.

He didn't care about what his clansmen might think. All he wanted was to release his emotions fully.

The Chu Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief walked in midair and arrived before Chu Feng, "Chu Feng, I've prepared a gift for you. Today is the perfect opportunity for me to give it to you."

After saying those words, the Chu Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief took out an item from his bosom and handed it to Chu Feng.

Seeing the item, the expressions of the people present all changed. Deep shock emerged in their eyes.

The item in their Clan Chief's hand was a title plate. That title plate was made from indestructible golden steel. That sort of steel was extremely rare, and was a top quality material used in the construction of Immortal Armaments.

The fact that a title plate was constructed using that sort of material was enough proof of how invaluable it was.

Ignoring everything else, merely the material used to construct it was sufficient to cause a bloody conflict.

However, for Chu Xuanzhengfa, Chu Hanpeng, Chu Hanqing and the other grand characters of the Chu Heavenly Clan to react in such an astonished manner, it was definitely not merely because of the material used to construct that title plate.

The reason for their reaction was because of the two characters on the title plate: 'Death Exemption!!!'

That... was a Death Exemption Title Plate.

In all the years of the Chu Heavenly Clan, never had there ever been a Death Exemption Title Plate. Yet before them... their Chu Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief actually forged a Death Exemption Title Plate and granted it to Chu Feng before all those people.

That... was the Chu Heavenly Clan's very first Death Exemption Title Plate in their entire history of existence!!!

The crowd were all able to imagine how much significance that Death Exemption Title Plate held.

That was not merely a Death Exemption Title Plate, it was also a sign of how much their Chu Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief valued Chu Feng, and how much hope he had in him.

"Senior, what are you...?"

Seeing the Death Exemption Title Plate, even Chu Feng's eyes were filled with astonishment.

"Chu Feng, with this title plate in hand, no one in the clan can touch you. Not to mention others, not even this old man will be able to do anything to you," after the Chu Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief finished saying those words, he forcibly pushed the Death Exemption Title Plate into Chu Feng's hand.

Then, he grabbed the wrist of the hand that held the title plate and raised it high. He looked around and spoke loudly, "All members of the Chu Heavenly Clan, listen up!"

"From today on, regardless of what sort of mistake Chu Feng might commit, no one is allowed to touch him, allowed to harm him!!!"

"If anyone dares to disobey this order, they will be killed without exception!!!"

.....

"This..."

After the Chu Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief gave such an order, the crowd that were already astonished were now unable to contain their emotions.

At that moment, they were no longer only astonished. Instead, they were frightened and flustered.

Regardless of what wrongs he might commit, regardless of what sort of consequence he might bring upon himself, none of them could touch him?

If that was the case, wouldn't it make Chu Feng above the law and completely out of control?

"Lord Clan Chief, you absolutely must not do such a thing. While it is fine for you to grant Chu Feng a Death Exemption Title Plate that will excuse him from death once, you absolutely cannot shield him like this," Chu Hanqing said.

“Lord Clan Chief, you absolutely must not do such a thing!!!”

Following Chu Hanqing apart from Chu Xuanzhengfa and a few others, all of the elders present simultaneously clasped their fists and bowed respectfully to the Chu Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief.

“And why is it that I cannot do such a thing?” The Chu Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief narrowed his brows. An expression of anger appeared in his deep eyes.

Seeing this, many people began to tremble in fear and quietly lowered their heads, afraid to say any more.

Only Chu Hanqing continued to speak. However, he did not say a lot either, and merely uttered, “A failure of impartiality.”

“Indeed, it’s a failure of impartiality,” Chu Hanpeng echoed.

“Impartiality?”

“When outsiders bullied our clan, did anyone ever mention anything regarding impartiality to them?” The Chu Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief asked.

The crowd were all quiet. They did not know how to respond.

To talk about impartiality toward the people that had bullied them, wouldn’t that simply be courting death?

Who would possibly dare to do that?

No one would dare to do that.

“Since you all are not answering, I will answer for you all.”

“In this world where might is right, do not mention things like fairness and impartiality. The only thing that one needs to concern oneself with is strength.”

“Only by possessing sufficient strength will one be able to talk about fairness and impartiality.”

“Faced with the Starfield Master Realm, no matter how unfair of a command they give, we will have no choice but to endure it.”

“In the Great Chilocosm Upper Realm, no matter how unfair of a thing our Chu Heavenly Clan might do, the other powers can only comply with us.”

“Fairness? Impartiality? Those are privileges only the strong can enjoy,” the Chu Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief said.

“Lord Clan Chief, what you’ve said is reasonable. However, Chu Feng... is he the strongest of our clan?” Chu Hanqing questioned.

“Chu Feng is not the strongest of our clan. However, he is the most talented, the most promising individual in our clan. He is the hope of our Chu Heavenly Clan.”

“For a clansman like him, for a person of the younger generation like him, our Chu Heavenly Clan should spare no effort and disregard everything to protect him, nurture him.”

“We are not to think of ways to deliberately make things difficult for him and prevent his growth.”

“Preventing Chu Feng’s growth is equivalent to preventing the growth of our Chu Heavenly Clan. People that do that are not qualified to be members of our Chu Heavenly Clan, and shall be executed!!!” The Chu Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief’s voice was akin to thunder; it was like he was announcing an undefiable order.

“But...” Chu Hanqing still wanted to say something.

“There is no ‘but’. As long as I remain the Chu Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief, no one in our Chu Heavenly Clan is allowed to become Chu Feng’s enemy. Those who make an enemy of Chu Feng will be making an enemy of our Chu Heavenly Clan.”

“As for those that make an enemy of our Chu Heavenly Clan, they will be traitors to our clan,” after the Chu Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief spoke to this point, he looked to Chu Xuanzhengfa and asked, “Chu Xuanzhengfa, how shall traitors to the clan be punished?”

“Lord Clan Chief, traitors shall be punished with death,” Chu Xuanzhengfa replied with his fist clasped.

“Did you all hear that properly?!” The Chu Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief asked loudly.

His voice was akin to thunder. Not only did it cause the surrounding space to tremble, but the hearts of the crowd present were also utterly intimidated by his words.

Their Lord Clan Chief was determined to protect Chu Feng. Who would dare to go against him?

“Lord Clan Chief, we understand,” with the situation being like that, apart from Chu Hanpeng and Chu Hanqing, the others present all replied in unison.

They all realized that, from that day onward, they could offend anyone in the Chu Heavenly Clan except Chu Feng.

Otherwise, they would be met with a great catastrophe.

Chapter 3291 - Sacred Cultivation Ground

Although there were waves surging in the crowd’s hearts in the moment Chu Feng was granted the Death Exemption Title Plate, none of them dared to say anything, even if there were things that which they wanted to say after facing such an unyielding attitude from the Chu Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief.

After all, they also knew that Chu Feng’s talent was truly exceptional. Now, he had opened all eight of the Bloodline Cultivation Formations and accomplished an unprecedented magnificent feat. Chu Feng’s accomplishment was a service of enormous merit.

To have made such a contribution to their Chu Heavenly Clan, it was only natural that he would receive a Death Exemption Title Plate.

However, ordinary Death Exemption Title Plates would only be able to grant a single exemption to death. Furthermore, even if it could exempt one from death, if one’s mistake were too gargantuan, one would still be punished.

According to the Chu Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief, Chu Feng’s life and death was actually unrelated to the Death Exemption Title Plate. Regardless of whether the Death Exemption Title Plate was present or not, Chu Feng would, from that day onward, receive an unkillable status within the Chu Heavenly Clan.

Not to mention being exempted from death should he commit offenses, he would not even be punished should he end up committing some sort of offense.

In short, Chu Feng would henceforth be able to do whatever he wanted in the Chu Heavenly Clan, and no one would dare to punish him. Even if he were to willfully slaughter the innocent, do some sort of outrageous act or even betray their clan, no one could punish him.

Such protection was truly an act of excessive spoiling.

This sort of spoiling was something that even bystanders were able to tell. As for Chu Feng, he was naturally extremely moved.

That said, he did not bother to say any excessive words of thanks. Instead, he firmly remembered the affection of the Chu Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief. He was planning to use actions to repay this affection.

As the Chu Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief had placed high hopes on him, what Chu Feng would have to do would be to live up to those great expectations.

Merely, what Chu Feng planned to do might even surpass the expectations of the Chu Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief.

The reason for that was because what Chu Feng needed to do was to accomplish the final wishes of their Chu Heavenly Clan's Old Ancestor, and lead their Chu Heavenly Clan to become the ruler's of the Ancestral Martial Starfield.

Merely, he did not dare to mention it. Not to mention the fact that he would bring about a calamity should he mention it, even if he did mention it, no one would believe him.

Although the Chu Heavenly Clan might be the ruler of the Great Chilocosm Upper Realm, they were completely insignificant when placed in the entire Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm.

Become the ruler of the Ancestral Martial Starfield? That was simply akin to a dream, something completely unattainable.

With the eight Bloodline Cultivation Formations opened, the Chu Heavenly Clansmen were all incomparably excited, and eager to immediately enter them to train.

However, even though the eight Bloodline Cultivation Formations had opened simultaneously, it remained that only a limited amount of people could enter them at once.

Logically, it would be the Chu Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief, the Supreme Elders, Chu Xuanzhengfa and the other upper echelons of the Chu Heavenly Clan, the people that had the most authority, status and battle power in the Chu Heavenly Clan, that would be qualified to enter the Bloodline Cultivation Formations first.

However, an exception was made this time around. Chu Feng accompanied the Chu Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief and the Supreme Elders, as well as the various Hall Masters and Vice Hall Masters, into the Bloodline Cultivation Formations to train.

To receive this sort of treatment, not to mention the people of the younger generation, even the people that had lived for thousands of years and become elders of the Chu Heavenly Clan felt envious.

After all, the eight Bloodline Cultivation Formations had opened simultaneously. With this, the power contained within them should be extremely strong.

Although the eight Bloodline Cultivation Formations would now remain open forever, and the Chu Heavenly Clansmen would all have the opportunity to enter them to train, they all wished to enter and experience the strong power contained within the Bloodline Cultivation Formations right away.

That said, while they felt envious of Chu Feng, no one said anything. After all, the eight Bloodline Cultivation Formations were opened by Chu Feng. Not to mention them, even their Lord Clan Chief and those Supreme Elders were only able to enjoy such great fortune thanks to him.

That said, he only entered the Bloodline Cultivation Formation for a short while before coming out.

The reason why he came out was because he discovered that the simultaneous opening of the eight Bloodline Cultivation Formations had indeed strengthened the power of the spirit formation by a lot.

However, they did not provide much assistance to him. *noVe)ll-1n*

The reason for that was because the martial comprehension contained within the Bloodline Cultivation Formation was very complicated, and the natural energies contained within them were actually at the Exalted level.

In other words, the eight Bloodline Cultivation Formations would provide enormous assistance to Exalted-level experts.

The Chu Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief, Chu Hanpeng, Chu Hanqing and Chu Xuanzhengfa, the strongest battle power of the Chu Heavenly Clan, would all receive miraculous effects by training in the eight Bloodline Cultivation Formations.

One must know that on the path of martial cultivation, the higher one's cultivation was, the more difficult it would be to reach a breakthrough. For the eight Bloodline Cultivation Formations to provide a miraculous effect for Exalted-level experts would make it a sacred cultivation ground.

If this matter were to become known to others, there would definitely be powerful clans that would come to plunder the sacred cultivation ground from the Chu Heavenly Clan. It might even be possible for the Starfield Master Realm to desire to appropriate this place as their own.

At present, the eight Bloodline Cultivation Formations were most definitely the most precious cultivation ground of the Chu Heavenly Clan.

However, there were two sides to everything. There was a disadvantage for every advantage.

Although the Bloodline Cultivation Formation had miraculous effects for Exalted-level experts, it did not assist those below the Exalted realm much.

That was the reason why Chu Feng immediately came out.

However, after he exited the the Bloodline Cultivation Formation, he discovered that the Chu Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief, Chu Hanpeng, Chu Hanqing, and Chu Xuanzhengfa were all outside.

Furthermore, they were all standing together with serious expressions on their face. They seemed to be discussing something. However, they were conversing through voice transmission. Thus, Chu Feng had no idea what they were discussing.

“Chu Feng, why did you come out too?” Seeing Chu Feng, the Chu Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief was quite surprised.

“Senior, the Bloodline Cultivation Formations are truly imposing. I have never witnessed such dense natural energies before. Unfortunately, Exalted-level martial power is too pure. It made it so that Immortal-level martial power is lacking in the Bloodline Cultivation Formations. As such, the Bloodline Cultivation Formations are not of much assistance to me,” Chu Feng replied with a smile.

Hearing that response, the Chu Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief, Chu Hanpeng and Chu Xuanzhengfa glanced at one another. Immediately, they came to an understanding.

After all, they’d also entered the Bloodline Cultivation Formations. Thus, they knew about the situation inside. However, they were only basking in the joy of the great power possessed by the Bloodline Cultivation Formations and had neglected the fact that the Bloodline Cultivation Formations actually did not provide much assistance to those below the Exalted realm.

“The two of you can go,” The Chu Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief waved his hand.

Chu Xuanzhengfa and Chu Hanpeng immediately bowed and left.

That said, they did not return to the Bloodline Cultivation Formations that they’d entered before, Instead, they each entered a new Bloodline Cultivation Formation.

It seemed like they did not leave to train. Instead, they seemed to have to accomplish some sort of important matter.

At that moment, the Chu Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief arrived before Chu Feng. He smiled and said, “Chu Feng, you have truly provided outstanding service to our Chu Heavenly Clan. I truly do not know how to reward you for it.”

“Senior, you’re flattering me. This Chu Feng has merely done what should be done. As for a reward, senior has already bestowed the Death Exemption Title Plate upon me. How could there be a better reward than that?” Chu Feng replied with a smile.

Chapter 3292 - Above Exalted

“If our clan does not protect you, who should we protect?”

“As such, that is not a reward. Instead, it is merely something that our clan should do for you,” The Chu Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief said.

Hearing those words, Chu Feng felt a great amount of warmth. The Chu Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief was truly treating him like a close relative. He was not pretending to do so, but was instead being good to Chu Feng out of genuine sincerity.

“Senior, the Bloodline Cultivation Formations are ineffective for the current me. However, I have managed to gain some comprehension as to how to use my bloodline’s power in the Bloodline Altar.”

“Merely, my bloodline power is very difficult to control, and I have never attempted to control it in the past. If I am to suffer a backlash upon attempting to control my bloodline’s power, I’m afraid that it will produce unthinkable consequences. As such, I wish to request a proper cultivation ground from senior,” Chu Feng said.

“Very well, follow me,” As the Chu Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief spoke, he soared into the sky and began to fly toward the depths of the forbidden area.

Seeing this, Chu Feng immediately soared into the sky to follow him.

On the way there, Chu Feng said, “Senior, there is one thing that this junior wishes to mention to you.”

“Chu Feng, you do not have to stand on ceremony when we’re alone. Go ahead and say what you want,” The Chu Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief said, His attitude was very easy-going, and did not resemble the behavior of a clan chief. Instead, he was more like a senior who adored Chu Feng deeply.

“Right now, the Bloodline Cultivation Formations have miraculous effects for Exalted-level experts. However, they have very little effect for those below the

Exalted level. I think... there is no need to open the Bloodline Cultivation Formations to those below the Exalted level, or things will become chaotic with the increase of people. If word of this matter is to spread, it will likely invite calamity upon us," Chu Feng said.

"Chu Feng, you are truly considerate. That said, you should be able to guess what I was discussing with Chu Xuanzhengfa and elder Hanpeng earlier," The Chu Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief asked with a smile.

"So senior has already anticipated this. This junior has spoken out of turn," Chu Feng smiled. He understood what the Chu Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief discussed with Chu Xuanzhengfa and the others.

Likely, they were discussing keeping the matter regarding the Bloodline Cultivation Formations confidential. Actually, that was normal too. After all, this matter was something that must be kept confidential, for it would definitely bring forth an unexpected calamity should it be revealed.

Not to mention the Li Heavenly Clan, all of the other powers would also attempt to capture that place. In fact, even the Starfall Master Realm might directly involve themselves in the matter.

After all, a cultivation ground capable of increasing the cultivation of Exalted-level experts was truly rare to come by.

"No, you were not speaking out of turn. Instead, you were being considerate. Look, the ones that have entered the Bloodline Cultivation Formations today are all the pillars of our clan. However, only a few among them immediately came out to seek me in discussion about maintaining secrecy upon discovering the extraordinary power of the Bloodline Cultivation Formations."

"The great majority of them chose to immerse themselves in training so as to quickly make breakthroughs in their cultivations. As for our clan's safety, they have decided to cast that to the back of their minds."

"You, who are still only a member of the younger generation, are countless times stronger than them," The Chu Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief said.

"Senior, this Chu Feng is truly ashamed should you say it like that. The reason why I came out was actually because the Bloodline Cultivation Formations truly provided me with too little benefits," Chu Feng smiled embarrassedly.

“I know your personality very well. Even if the Bloodline Cultivation Formations had provided you with enormous benefits, you would likely still have come out to mention this matter,” The Chu Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief said.

Chu Feng didn’t know how to respond, and merely smiled again.

The reason for that was because he didn’t know if he would immediately come out should he be able to gain great benefits from training inside the Bloodline Cultivation Formations.

Perhaps he would, and perhaps he wouldn’t.

As that was a scenario that had never happened, he couldn’t possibly know what he would do.

Although the Chu Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief seemed to be talking a stroll in the sky, his speed was extremely fast. As he was being led by his power, Chu Feng’s speed was also very fast.

As the two chatted away, they arrived at a mountain peak.

The mountain peak rose from the ground like a sword piercing the clouds. The summit of the mountain peak was not vast, yet there was a palace located there.

Above the palace entrance was a signboard. Written on the signboard was ‘Utmost Exalted Skill Refinement Hall.’

Pushing the gates open suddenly opened up a wide panorama.

There was a completely different world within the palace entrance. The surface was completely covered with white stones. Although the stones appeared to be very fickle, the tens of thousands of miles contained inside the palace hall, that seemingly boundless earth, was covered completely with white stones.

With the earth covered in stones and a blue sky above one’s head, being there would lift one’s spirit, bringing about a sense of relaxation. Indeed, this was a rare place to enter closed-door training.

“This is the place where I go for my closed-door training. Apart from me, no one else in the clan is allowed to use this place. However, from today onward,

you will be an exception to that rule,” The Chu Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief said.

“Senior, I don’t think you should do that,” Chu Feng said humbly; he was overwhelmed by the Chu Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief’s affection.

“Don’t bother. It’s merely a cultivation ground. If this place is truly capable of allowing our clansmen to advance by leaps and bounds, I would be willing to allow anyone to come in here to train. Unfortunately... there is no such individual within our clan. Of course... that’s excluding you,” The Chu Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief smiled. His eyes were filled with the desire to pamper Chu Feng and expectations toward him.

Hearing those words, Chu Feng wanted to reply with some modest remarks.

However, the Chu Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief began to urge him to stop.

Chu Feng was not someone who was incapable of recognizing another’s good intentions. Since the Chu Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief was determined, he no longer attempted to refuse. Instead, he sat down cross-legged and closed his eyes.

What Chu Feng planned to do was something extremely remarkable. He planned to connect with the nine enormous lightning beasts within his body and utilize their power.

Once Chu Feng began his attempt, he continued sitting there with his eyes closed for two entire hours.

After two hours passed, Chu Feng finally opened his eyes again.

The current Chu Feng had a very pale complexion, and was sweating profusely. Even though he had only sat down cross-legged with his eyes closed for two hours and didn’t do anything else, he resembled someone who had undergone a fierce battle. His health was extremely weak.

Most importantly, there was an expression of disappointment in Chu Feng’s eyes. It was disappointment toward himself.

The reason for that was because the outcome of his training was not optimistic at all.

Even though he had clearly gained some enlightenment of the preliminary method to utilize the power of his bloodline from the Bloodline Altar, and also that the enlightenment he gained was quite significant too, which could be seen by how the eight Bloodline Cultivation Formations ended up being forever open, he was still unable to control his bloodline's power.

Although controlling his bloodline's power was more difficult than he had imagined it to be, Chu Feng was not discouraged. After a short rest, he immediately closed his eyes again. He planned to try again.

"Chu Feng," However, right at that moment, the Chu Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief's voice was suddenly heard.

Chu Feng opened his eyes and looked toward the direction of the voice. Upon doing so, he discovered that the Chu Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief was actually standing in the sky ten thousand meters away from him. Furthermore, he had a very serious expression on his face.

Chu Feng sensed that something was amiss. Immediately, he stood up and asked, "Senior, what's wrong?"

"Chu Feng, what did you do earlier?" The Chu Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief asked.

"I... was merely attempting to connect with my bloodline's power according to what I'd comprehended in the Bloodline Altar. Unfortunately... I failed," Chu Feng shook his head and replied with a embarrassed smile.

"Failed?" Hearing those words, the Chu Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief's expression changed. Disbelief appeared in his eyes. Shortly afterward, he said, "What happened earlier doesn't seem like a failure."

"What happened earlier?" Chu Feng was able to tell that there was some sort of deeper meaning to the Chu Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief's words. Immediately, he asked, "Senior, could it be that something happened earlier?"

"Roughly an incense stick's worth of time ago, nine-colored lightning emerged from your body. The lightning was surging and snarling violently. With you at the center, they covered an area of ten thousand meters. That lightning was so imposingly powerful that even I was astonished by it."

“Not only did that lightning possess heaven-defying might, but they themselves also possessed frightening power,” The Chu Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief said.

“Frightening power?” Chu Feng was surprised. He realized that this matter was very extraordinary.

He had clearly failed in gaining control over his bloodline’s power, thus how could his bloodline’s power be overflowing from his body and wreak destruction on his surroundings? n@ve.1B-1n

Exactly what was happening?

“Chu Feng, you must know that this place was constructed by that mysterious excellency. Not only are the stones that cover the ground extremely firm, but they are also embedded with spirit formations. That mysterious excellency once said that unless one has a cultivation above the Exalted realm, one will not be able to cause any damage to the stones here. However you... Look at your surroundings,” The Chu Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief said.

Hearing those words, Chu Feng immediately looked down and around him. Upon doing so, he discovered that all the stones in a radius of ten thousand meters around him were covered in cracks.

Although the cracks were not very deep, it remained that those stones were damaged. Furthermore, Chu Feng did not notice it before, as he was concentrated on his training, but now, he noticed that there was a hint of a burning smell from the stones.

That was the aftermath of being struck by lightning.

Furthermore, with how thick the cracks were, those stones were most definitely not struck by a single bolt of lightning. Instead, there was likely a myriad of lightning that continued to strike them repeatedly.

“Senior, this was caused by me?” Chu Feng asked.

“This old man witnessed it with his very own eyes, it was indeed caused by you,” The Chu Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief spoke with certainty.

“Senior, these stones, are they really stones that can only be destroyed by experts above the Exalted realm?” Chu Feng asked once more.

“Absolutely,” The Chu Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief said.

“Sssss~~~”

Hearing those words, Chu Feng was unable to keep himself from sucking in a mouthful of cold air. Shock and terror filled his eyes.

Only those above the Exalted realm would be able to destroy the stones.

That would mean... the Utmost Exalted Realm!!!

Chapter 3293 - Bloodline Response

“Senior, in that case, it would mean that the power of the lightning released from my body earlier is comparable to attacks from an expert of the Utmost Exalted realm?” Chu Feng asked. He wanted to verify this matter, as it was simply too unfathomable.

He was only a rank five Martial Immortal. Yet, he was able to unleash power capable of obliterating even Exalted-level experts. That was simply too frightening, so frightening that even Chu Feng himself felt skeptical.

“Above the Exalted realm would naturally be the Utmost Exalted realm. Fortunately, this old man noticed that something was amiss, and I was able to keep my distance from you. Otherwise, I would’ve likely been obliterated by you.”

The Chu Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief had a wry smile on his face. The scene earlier was simply too frightening. That lightning was so powerful that even he would not be able to withstand them at all. Fortunately, he avoided them, otherwise, he wouldn’t even know how he had died.

Because of that, even someone like him felt lingering fear. After all, that was a matter of life and death. As for him, he had nearly died.

“This is truly strange. I clearly didn’t manage to grasp my bloodline’s power. Thus, how could I give rise to such a strong power?”

Chu Feng had a complicated expression. He was both pleasantly surprised and confused.

He had not only learned about the destructiveness of the lightning from the Chu Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief; he had also confirmed it to have actually happened through the cracks left on the stones.

Utmost Exalted-level power capable of killing all Exalted-level experts. Yet, Chu Feng was completely unharmed after unleashing such overwhelming power. From this, it could be seen that this power would not bring him any harm. However, all those besides Chu Feng would be met with the destruction of that power.

If he was able to gain control over that power, the results would be... simply unimaginable.

The reason for that was because no one would expect that a person of the younger generation like Chu Feng would be capable of unleashing a power so strong that it could obliterate all Exalted-level experts.

After all, Exalted-level experts were all top experts in the Ancestral Martial Starfield.

"Senior, did I unleash that lightning an incense stick's worth of time ago?" Chu Feng asked.

"Indeed, it was an incense stick's worth of time ago. The lightning was nine-colored and covered an area of ten thousand meters. However, it only lasted for a very brief moment. It can be said that it appeared and disappeared like a flash," The Chu Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief knew that Chu Feng had no idea how he had unleashed that lightning. Thus, he tried to give Chu Feng as much details as possible so as to assist him.

"An incense stick's worth of time ago, was it?" Chu Feng began to ponder. However, no matter how he pondered, the result was the same. He had not felt anything strange an incense stick's worth of time ago.

"Chu Feng, why don't you use the same method as before and try it again?"

The Chu Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief had realized that the lightning that Chu Feng had unleashed earlier was not under his control. However, he hoped that he would be able to gain control over that power.

"Mn," Chu Feng nodded. Then, he sat down cross-legged and started to repeat the method of how he had connected with his bloodline's power earlier.

After Chu Feng began, the Chu Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief, who was standing in the sky above Chu Feng, retreated over ten thousand meters away.

He was uncertain as to whether Chu Feng might unleash that sort of lightning again, and whether the lightning would expand in their destructive range.

However, he was certain that should he be engulfed by that lightning, he would definitely die.

However, after two hours passed, the lightning did not appear.

As for Chu Feng, his complexion grew increasingly pale, and his body grew increasingly weak. Even his breathing became frantic.

It could be seen that attempting to control one's bloodline's power was very exhausting. This was already the case when Chu Feng did not grasp it. Should he truly grasp it and manage to unleash it all, the price that he would have to pay... would definitely be very serious.

At that moment, Chu Feng's body was unable to endure it any longer. Finally, he opened his eyes.

Upon opening his eyes, Chu Feng observed the stones around him. After doing that, he revealed a disappointed look. He said, "It would appear that the lightning did not reappear."

Chu Feng felt perplexed. He deeply wanted to gain control over that frightening lightning power. Unfortunately, he had absolutely no clue as to how he could do so. In fact, he didn't even know how that frightening power appeared.

He was not afraid of difficulty and suffering. The only thing he feared was being lost. And at that moment, he felt as if he was lost. Even if he were to exhaust all of his strength and determination to do one thing, he would not know how to do it.

That sort of feeling caused Chu Feng to feel very powerless.

"It would appear that power was not something that you activated intentionally. However, it is most definitely not random," The Chu Heavenly

Clan's Clan Chief walked over to Chu Feng in midair and descended beside him.

He knew that Chu Feng had failed. He also knew that he didn't know how to control that power. However, he was looking at Chu Feng with confidence-filled eyes.

"Senior, what do you think is going on with the lightning?" Chu Feng asked. He felt that the Chu Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief must've realized something.

"Great powers are all living, and all possess intelligence. Weapons possess them, secret skills possess them, and Divine Powers also possess them. Naturally, Heavenly Bloodlines will also possess life and intelligence."

"It's merely that we are unable to communicate with them."

"As for the reason why, it is naturally because we do not possess sufficient qualifications, and do not have the approval of our bloodlines."

"Although we surpass ordinary people thanks to the power of our bloodlines, we have never truly grasped our bloodline's power. Although we are able to sense the destructive power of the nine enormous lightning beasts, we are simply unable to utilize their power at all." n-)0Vefb1n

"However, you are different."

"You've attempted to gain control over the true power of your Heavenly Bloodline. Although you did not succeed, you have gotten a response from them."

"As for their response, it was that lightning from earlier," The Chu Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief said.

"Senior, you mean to say that the release of that lightning was not because of me, but rather that they were released on their own? My bloodline deliberately revealed the lightning to me?" Chu Feng asked.

"Although I cannot be certain, this old man can guess that that is most likely the case."

“Chu Feng, there are countless people that possess Heavenly Bloodlines. However, how many of them are actually able to gain their bloodline’s acknowledgement?”

“Not to mention others, even your grandfather and your father never revealed such heaven-defying power.”

“Yet you have managed to accomplish that, accomplish something that neither your father nor your grandfather were capable of.”

“Chu Feng, you must not be discouraged. You must press on. Perhaps this process will be very difficult. However, as long as you persevere, with your talent, you will definitely succeed.”

“At that time, you will be completely unrivaled,” The Chu Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief was staring straight at Chu Feng. A different sort of light was shining deep in his eyes.

The Chu Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief was not merely saying those words for no reason. He truly felt that way. He was filled with confidence in Chu Feng, and firmly believed that he would shine brighter than both his father and grandfather in the future.

Chapter 3294 - Scarlet Province Upper Realm

“Senior, although the eight formations will now remain open forever, the Bloodline Altar is gone. Although we have obtained Bloodline Cultivation Formations forever, we have lost the opportunity to comprehend our bloodline’s power in the Bloodline Altar.”

“Although it might appear as if we’ve gained enormously, we have lost the most important thing, and forfeited our future generations’ opportunity to gain comprehension of their bloodline’s power.”

“As for me, I am actually the final person of our Chu Heavenly Clan to enter the Bloodline Altar. Because of that, I know very well what I shoulder...”

“I will definitely not let down Lord Clan Chief’s expectations. I will also not let down that mysterious excellency’s expectations, and not let down the sacrifice of our clan’s future generations’ opportunity to comprehend their bloodline power.”

“Sooner or later, I will gain control over my bloodline’s power.”

“Merely, I can tell that it will be very difficult to gain control over it. It is most definitely not something that I can accomplish in a short period of time. However, the match against the Fang Heavenly Clan is imminent, and I must quickly increase my strength. Thus... I wish to journey to the Scarlet Province Upper Realm,” Chu Feng said.

“You’re planning to go seek out the mysterious place recorded in the Spirit Beast Mysterious Treasure Diagram?” The Chu Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief asked.

“Mn,” Chu Feng nodded. He wanted to increase his cultivation quickly. However, trying to train and cultivate by himself would require a lot of time.

The path of martial cultivation was a path that went against the heavens. If one were to train painstakingly, the effect would be very minimal.

The only shortcut to increasing one’s cultivation quickly was to brave dangers and seek them out. While opportunities would oftentimes be accompanied by dangers, opportunities were shortcuts to increasing one’s cultivation.

However, shortcuts that would increase one’s cultivation were very rare to come by. They were not things that one would definitely obtain just because one sought them out. One must first be fated to encounter them.

Chu Feng was able to reach his current level of cultivation thanks to both his talent and efforts. However, his luck and fortune definitely played a major part too.

Chu Feng could be considered to be a rarely seen cultivator that possessed enormous luck and fortune.

Currently, if he wanted to increase his cultivation quickly, he would have no choice but to take a risk, brave dangers and seek out that mysterious place recorded on the Spirit Beast Mysterious Treasure Diagram.

“Very well, this old man will accompany you,” The Chu Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief said.

“Senior, you must not do that. Not only does our clan require you to oversee it, but you should also be undergoing closed-door training now that the eight

Bloodline Cultivation Formations are open. You must not divide your attention and energy for my sake, and cause yourself a delay,” Chu Feng hurriedly refused.

He knew very well that the person that the entire Chu Heavenly Clan depended on was their Chu Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief, the person before him.

The Bloodline Cultivation Formations were simply prepared precisely for their Chu Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief. Should he train in them, he would definitely be able to gain a great harvest.

At a time like this, what the Chu Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief should do the most was to train, and not to protect Chu Feng.

“You’re rushing to make a breakthrough for the sake of our clan. Should I accompany you, it will also be the sake of our clan. After all... I also do not wish to lose the territory our ancestors left for us,” The Chu Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief said with a smile. Then, he patted Chu Feng’s shoulder and said, “This matter is decided then. Return and prepare yourself, we will set off immediately.”

Seeing that the Chu Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief was so determined, Chu Feng no longer attempted to dissuade him. He knew that no matter what he said, the Chu Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief would still proceed for the Scarlet Province Upper Realm. Even if he were to say that he wouldn’t go, the Chu Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief would likely be secretly protecting him.

Rather than going through all the trouble, it was better that they travel together.

Besides, the Chu Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief was a rank five Exalted. With an expert of his level protecting Chu Feng, his journey would definitely be much smoother.

Thus, Chu Feng smiled and said, “Senior, there’s no need for preparations. We can set off right now.”

While Chu Feng didn’t need any preparations, it was not the case for the Chu Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief.

Thus, they did not leave immediately. It was only after the Chu Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief gave some instructions to Chu Hanpeng that he brought Chu Feng with him and left.

Their destination was the Scarlet Province Upper Realm.

There was only a single method to reach the Scarlet Province Upper Realm. That would be through an Ancient Era's Teleportation Formation.

However, the power of the Ancient Era's Teleportation Formation was limited. Depending on the distance, there would be a clear difference in the time that the teleportation would take.

Fortunately, the Scarlet Province Upper Realm was not far from the Great Chiliocosm Upper Realm. On top of that, the Chu Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief was powerful enough that he was able to activate treasures inside the Ancient Era's Teleportation Formation that increased their speed.

Thus, after a short few days, Chu Feng and the Chu Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief arrived at the Scarlet Province Upper Realm.

At the moment he walked out of the Ancient Era's Teleportation Formation and set foot upon the earth, Chu Feng gasped in admiration.

He had just crossed the vast starry sky and arrived at this place.

Furthermore, this was not a Lower Realm or an Ordinary Realm. Instead, he had arrived at an Upper Realm.

Most importantly, that Upper Realm was the territory of the Wuma Heavenly Clan. Upon thinking that he would be journeying through the Wuma Heavenly Clan's territory and very likely plundering treasures from them, Chu Feng started to feel an ineffable sense of excitement.

That said, as Chu Feng and the Chu Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief walked out of the Ancient Era's Teleportation Formation, no one was able to catch sight of them.

The reason for that was because the Chu Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief and Chu Feng did not wish for others to notice them, and had concealed themselves before they even set foot out of the Ancient Era's Teleportation Formation.

Because of that, others were simply unable to see Chu Feng and the Chu Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief, and continued on with their respective tasks.

There were a lot of people gathered around that Ancient Era's Teleportation Formation.

Those people were in groups of three or four. They were all discussing something. Upon eavesdropping on the crowd's conversations, Chu Feng realized that they were all discussing the same thing.

It was a strange matter that had recently happened in the Scarlet Province Upper Realm.

A couple days ago, two women intruded upon the Wuma Heavenly Clan's forbidden area and robbed their cultivation resources.

Those two women should not be people from the Scarlet Province Upper Realm, as no one had ever seen them before. Their identities were simply a mystery.

In the beginning, the people of the Scarlet Province Upper Realm were merely surprised that two women would have the courage to provoke the Wuma Heavenly Clan.

At that time, the people had thought that those two women would soon stop, and would even soon be captured by the Wuma Heavenly Clan.

After all, the two of them were merely people of the younger generation.

However, as the Wuma Heavenly Clan's territories continued to be breached and their precious resources continued to be robbed by the two women, the matter began to catch people's attention more and more.

This was especially true after the two women actually managed to breach a territory that was personally guarded by a Supreme Elder of the Wuma Heavenly Clan a while ago.

Not even the Wuma Heavenly Clan's Supreme Elder was able to stop those two women. At that moment, the entire Wuma Heavenly Clan had burst into an uproar.

Practically the entire Scarlet Province Upper Realm was discussing the matter.

The people were pondering exactly who those two women were to actually possess such frightening power.

Could it be that they were from another starfield? After all, apart from Linghu Hongfei, there was no one from the younger generation that was that terrifying.

“It would appear that the Wuma Heavenly Clan is undergoing some sort of trouble,” As the Chu Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief spoke, he looked to Chu Feng and asked, “Chu Feng, what do you think about this matter?”

“This junior thinks that those two women are most likely not really people of the younger generation. It is very possible that they’re people from another Upper Realm that have deliberately disguised themselves,” Chu Feng analyzed.

“Mn,” Hearing what Chu Feng said, the Chu Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief nodded in a satisfied manner. Evidently, he was also thinking what Chu Feng was thinking.

“Let’s go,” The Chu Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief did not wish to continue staying at that place for long. As he spoke, he planned to bring Chu Feng with him and leave this place.

“Senior, please wait,” However, Chu Feng suddenly gestured with his hand.

The Chu Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief was slightly surprised. He looked over to Chu Feng, and discovered Chu Feng, who was relaxed and at ease earlier, suddenly actually had a serious look on his face.

Following Chu Feng’s gaze, the Chu Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief saw that Chu Feng was looking at someone.

Chapter 3295 - Su Rou, Su Mei

The person that Chu Feng was focused on was a middle-aged looking man. He had a slightly wretched appearance, and belonged to the sort that appeared very indecent and unreliable. As for his cultivation, it was at the Heavenly Immortal realm.

As for his actual age, he should be close to a thousand years old.

Someone like him would be considered to be a very ordinary martial cultivator.

At that moment, that middle-aged man was standing with several close friends. He was gesticulating and spitting all over the place as he narrated some things to them.

As for what he was telling them, it was in regards to the strange matter happening in the Scarlet Province Upper Realm. That said, what he was talking about was the appearance of the two women.

Currently, those two women were the most important points of interest to everyone in the Scarlet Province Upper Realm. As for their appearances, they too were something that the crowd were all very interested in.

As such, when that middle-aged man began to give an account of their appearance, the surrounding people all began to listen closely to his narrative.

According to him, those two women were not only very young, but they also had appearances like that of celestial fairies. They were beauties so devastatingly beautiful that they could cause the downfall of cities and states. When men saw them, they would definitely feel their heartbeat accelerate, and let their imagination run wild. Those two women were such alluring beauties.

One of the women was very sexy and enticing. She gave off the airs of an imperial older sister.

As for the other woman, she was very pure and charming. She resembled a fairy that had descended upon the mortal world.

Although the two beauties were of completely different styles, their appearances were very similar, and resembled that of sisters.

After hearing that middle-aged man's descriptions, many people began to doubt his account. Not only did the bystanders smile and then begin to walk away, but even his friends had expressions of disbelief on their faces.

The reason for that was because the Wuma Heavenly Clan had never published any portraits of the two women. As such, there were many rumors

as to how the two women looked. Merely, the majority of the rumors were very vague.

Yet, that middle-aged man's description was very detailed, so detailed that he could simply imprint the two women's appearances into the crowd's heads with mere words.

However, it was precisely because his descriptions were so detailed that the crowd felt that he was making things up.

As for the middle-aged man, he was naturally unwilling to give in to the crowd, and was defending himself incessantly. He proclaimed that he was not spreading false rumors, and had really witnessed the two women with his very eyes.

However, the more he justified himself, the less the crowd believed him.

Instead, it was Chu Feng whose gaze grew more and more serious, whose expression became more and more complicated.

Sensing that something was amiss, the Chu Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief asked Chu Feng, "Chu Feng, could it be that you know the two ladies that man spoke of?"

"Mn," Chu Feng nodded. His gaze was very complicated. It seemed like he was pondering deeply about something.

"Who are they? Your friends?" The Chu Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief asked.

He was also very surprised to hear Chu Feng's confirmation.

No matter who those two women might be, they would definitely not be ordinary individuals, since they were capable of defeating a Supreme Elder of the Wuma Heavenly Clan.

After all, to be able to become a Supreme Elder of the Wuma Heavenly Clan would not only require significant qualifications, but one must also possess at least an Exalted realm cultivation.

As such, how could Chu Feng possibly know people like them?

"Senior, they are not my friends," Chu Feng replied.

“They’re not your friends? Then who are they?” Hearing such a response from Chu Feng, the Chu Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief grew even more curious.

From Chu Feng’s reaction, he was able to tell that he valued those two women deeply.

No, Chu Feng valued them enormously. The reason for that was because it was the first time that he had seen such a reaction from Chu Feng, even after knowing him for so long.

“They are... both my beloveds,” Chu Feng said.

“Beloved?” Hearing Chu Feng’s answer, the astonishment in the Chu Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief’s eyes grew stronger and stronger. Soon, his expression shifted. He seemed to have suddenly recalled something. Then, he asked, “Are they the Su Sisters that you met in the Azure Dragon School, Miss Su Rou and Su Mei?”

Hearing those words from the Chu Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief, Chu Feng’s expression changed slightly. He was quite surprised to find out that the Chu Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief actually knew about Su Rou and Su Mei. However, his surprise only lasted for a split second. He did not say anything, and merely nodded his head.

Chu Feng already knew that the Chu Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief had investigated what he had experienced in the Lower Realms. Thus, it was normal for him to know about Su Rou and Su Mei.

After all, a lot of people knew about what Chu Feng had experienced in the Ancestral Martial Lower Realm. It was not a difficult task to investigate his history at all. It would be an even easier task for someone like the Chu Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief.

“Chu Feng, are you certain they are the Su Sisters?” The Chu Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief asked.

“Absolutely certain. The people that man described are none other than the two of them,” Chu Feng replied with an expression of certainty.

“I’ve heard that the Su Sisters were captured by a woman.”

“It would appear that woman is rather remarkable.”

The Chu Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief truly knew about Su Rou and Su Mei. Thus, he felt that it was not Su Rou and Su Mei who had robbed the Wuma Heavenly Clan of their resources.

Instead, it should be the actions of the Moon Immortal.

Su Rou and Su Mei merely had their bodies occupied by the Moon Immortal, and were manipulated by her like puppets.

Although the Moon Immortal was a peak existence in the Ancestral Martial Lower Realm, her strength was unworthy of mention in the Hundred Refinements Ordinary Realm, much less in the Upper Realms.

Yet, she was able to defeat a Supreme Elder of the Wuma Heavenly Clan. This sort of change revealed that the Moon Immortal was very remarkable.

"It must be her. Never would I have expected that she had actually arrived in the Scarlet Province Upper Realm, and used their bodies to do such a dangerous thing," at that moment, Chu Feng silently clenched his fists whilst anger filled his eyes.

After all, what the Moon Immortal was doing was very dangerous. She was going against the Wuma Heavenly Clan, and placing the lives of Su Rou and Su Mei in danger.

Chu Feng did not care about the Moon Immortal's life or death.

However, this matter concerned Su Rou and Su Mei's lives. With this, how could Chu Feng not be furious?

"It would appear that we have come to the Scarlet Province Upper Realm at the perfect timing. Chu Feng, rest assured, I will definitely help you save those two ladies from the Su Family."

"Merely, it is out of question to search blindly. Thus... we should proceed for the Wuma Heavenly Clan. For her to do that sort of thing in the Wuma Heavenly Clan's territory, the Wuma Heavenly Clan will definitely not let her get away with it. Thus, they will definitely be trying to track her down with all their might. Should we go to the Wuma Heavenly Clan, we will be able to find some clues," the Chu Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief said.

“In that case, Lord Clan Chief, when should we set off for the Wuma Heavenly Clan?” Chu Feng asked in a deeply concerned manner.

For Chu Feng, as the matter concerned the safety of Su Rou and Su Mei, nothing else could compare to its importance.

Although he had journeyed for the purpose of seeking out the treasure in the mysterious place, he only wanted to find Su Rou and Su Mei At That Moment.

“Look at how anxious you’re acting. Naturally, we will be leaving right now,” the Chu Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief smiled lightly. Then, he looked to Chu Feng with a joking gaze and said, “Boy, I guess you can be considered as having surpassed the previous generation.”

“Eh... Senior, what do you mean by that?” Chu Feng asked with a confused look.

“I’ve heard that the Su Sisters were exceptionally outstanding back in the Azure Dragon School. They were simply akin to goddesses, and there were countless male disciples that were secretly in love with them.”

“However, the two goddesses were actually both obtained by you.. That aspect of yours... surpasses your father,” the Chu Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief said with a smile.

“Eh...” Chu Feng felt embarrassed, and did not know how to respond. After pondering for some time, he said, “Coincidence, it was all a coincidence.”

Chapter 3296 - Liangqiu Chengfeng

The journey to the Wuma Heavenly Clan was completely silent.

At that moment, Chu Feng and the Chu Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief had arrived at the Wuma Heavenly Clan.

Chu Feng was actually feeling nervous. After all, he had left grudges with the strongest genius of the Wuma Heavenly Clan, Wuma Shengjie, in the Ancestral Martial Cultivation Realm.

Although he didn’t do it on purpose, Chu Feng knew how important a woman’s naked body was. To many people, their naked body was even more important than their life.

This was especially true for a genius like Wuma Shengjie. She was simply someone akin to a saintess, and considered herself unexcelled in the entire world, untainted by anyone and anything. Someone like her would concern herself with her naked body even more.

However, her enormously important naked body was actually seen by Chu Feng.

That was simply akin to having something that she considered to be a priceless treasure snatched away by Chu Feng.

Although he did not do it on purpose, it remained that he had seen her body. As such, Chu Feng felt that he was in the wrong.

However, for the sake of Su Rou and Su Mei, he did not seem to currently have the heart to concern himself with all that. He could only brace himself and enter the Wuma Heavenly Clan's territory.

As the Chu Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief was someone of the same caliber as the Wuma Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief, he had been to the Wuma Heavenly Clan multiple times. As such, many people in the Wuma Heavenly Clan recognized him.

For someone of his status to arrive at the Wuma Heavenly Clan, he would naturally receive the treatment of a distinguished guest.

That said, after Chu Feng and the Chu Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief were invited into the Wuma Heavenly Clan, the person who came out to receive them was actually a Supreme Elder. As for the Wuma Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief, he did not appear to welcome the Chu Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief.

noVe(Ib/1n

"Your clan's clan chief is not in the clan? Where did he go off to?" The Chu Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief asked with concern. He had just learned from the Supreme Elder that the Wuma Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief was not present in the Wuma Heavenly Clan.

"Eh...." The Wuma Heavenly Clan's Supreme Elder seemed to have a hard time answering the question.

Soon, he smiled a relieved smile and said, “Brother Chu and our clan’s clan chief are friends of many years. We are also old acquaintances. As such, there should be no harm in me mentioning this matter to you.”

After that Supreme Elder finished saying those words, he prepared to tell the Chu Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief the whereabouts of their clan chief. However, before he could begin, the Chu Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief interrupted, “However, your clan’s territory is being breached by two mysterious women?”

“Brother Chu, where did you learn about that matter?” The Wuma Heavenly Clan’s Supreme Elder asked.

“That should be something known by everyone in the Scarlet Province Upper Realm, no?” The Chu Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief said.

Hearing those words, the Wuma Heavenly Clan’s Supreme Elder smiled.

“Indeed, that’s no longer a secret anymore. Actually, our clan has never thought about keeping the matter confidential either.”

“As such, that is not what I planned to tell you,” that Wuma Heavenly Clan’s Supreme Elder said.

“Oh? There’s another reason as to why your clan chief is not present in the clan?” The Chu Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief and Chu Feng’s expressions both changed. A curious look appeared in their eyes.

The Wuma Heavenly Clan’s Supreme Elder began to tell Chu Feng and the Chu Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief what had happened.

After hearing him out, Chu Feng and the Chu Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief came to find out that it was actually also something that had occurred in the Scarlet Province Upper Realm.

Not long ago, the Wuma Heavenly Clan had discovered an Ancient Era’s remnant in the Scarlet Province Upper Realm.

They did not know who set up that remnant. However, it was filled with layer upon layer of spirit formations.

With such strong spirit formations guarding them, the Wuma Heavenly Clan determined that there were definitely treasures inside.

Furthermore, they deduced that the treasures should be very precious.

For the sake of opening that remnant, the Wuma Heavenly Clan had put forth great effort, and spared no wealth to request the assistance of Grandmaster Liangqiu's eldest disciple, Liangqiu Chengfeng.

"You all managed to request the assistance of Liangqiu Chengfeng?" The Chu Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief asked upon hearing Liangqiu Chengfeng's name.

The reason why he asked that was because Liangqiu Chengfeng was a renowned world spiritist across the entire Ancestral Martial Starfield.

Grandmaster Liangqiu was the number one world spiritist in the entire Ancestral Martial Starfield. As the eldest disciple of Grandmaster Liangqiu, Liangqiu Chengfeng was over seven thousand years old now. As for his world spirit techniques, they were of the consummate level. He was a Saint-cloak World Spiritist.

Although Liangqiu Chengfeng was a person with a modest and approaching temperament, unlike his eccentric master, who was difficult to get in touch with, it was still not an easy task to request his assistance.

It was not a task that could be settled with only wealth.

"Yes, we've requested his help," that Wuma Heavenly Clan's Supreme Elder said.

"To actually be able to request Liangqiu Chengfeng's assistance. In that case, it would mean that that Ancient Era's remnant is definitely no ordinary remnant," a zealous interest emerged in the Chu Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief's eyes.

He had heard that in order to request Liangqiu Chengfeng's assistance, there must be a spirit formation that would interest him. For that Ancient Era's remnant to possess a defensive spirit formation that interested Liangqiu Chengfeng, it would mean that it was most definitely not an ordinary remnant.

"Brother Chu, you're very correct. That remnant is indeed no small matter. If everything goes as expected, there should be treasures in there that have never before appeared in the Ancestral Martial Starfield."

“That is the reason why we were keeping this matter confidential. Else, should this matter be known to others and draw forth those major powers, it will turn the situation very bad for us.”

“As such, Brother Chu, we will have to trouble you with keeping this matter confidential too,” the Wuma Heavenly Clan’s Supreme Elder said.

“Rest assured, we will definitely not spread word of this matter,” the Chu Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief guaranteed. Then, he asked, “In that case, it would mean that your clan’s clan chief is currently over at that remnant?”

“That’s correct. Had it not been for the fact that our clan chief was busying himself in opening that remnant, those two lasses wouldn’t possibly be able to continue to act so arrogantly for so long,” the Wuma Heavenly Clan’s Supreme Elder said.

“I was wondering why your clan’s clan chief would allow those two girls to behave so atrociously in your territory for so long. It turns out that he doesn’t have time to take care of them.”

“However, as information regarding those two girls has spread throughout the entire Scarlet Province Upper Realm, making them the focus of the entire Scarlet Province Upper Realm, if you all are to continue to allow them to go on with their behavior, it will likely affect your Wuma Heavenly Clan’s reputation,” the Chu Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief said.

“That’s correct. However, those two girls are extraordinary characters. They are very powerful. Our clan already had a Supreme Elder that was injured by the two of them.”

“According to that Supreme Elder, apart from our clan’s clan chief, there will likely be no one in our clan that will be able to stop those two girls,” at this moment, that Wuma Heavenly Clan’s Supreme Elder revealed a worried look.

“I am a close friend of your clan chief. If your clan does not mind, I am willing to help you catch those two girls,” the Chu Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief said.

“Brother Chu, are you serious?” Hearing those words, the Wuma Heavenly Clan’s Supreme Elder revealed a joyous look.

Evidently, to him, those two girls were a major headache.

They urgently needed someone to take care of them.

Chapter 3297 - Definitely Not A Coincidence

“Brother Wuma, you know me well, I am not someone who jokes around.”

“I am naturally serious in my proposal,” the Chu Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief said.

“Brother Chu, it would truly be great if you’re willing to help,” after confirming it, the Wuma Heavenly Clan’s Supreme Elder was simply overjoyed. He acted as if he had seen his savior.

“Brother Wuma, are you able to find those two girls?” The Chu Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief asked.

“Brother Chu, those two girls possess extraordinary power. The two of them were able to easily escape; thus, how could they possibly leave clues for us to find them?” When mentioning that matter, that Wuma Heavenly Clan’s Supreme Elder started to have a bad headache.

“In that case, do you know of their origin?” The Chu Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief asked.

“We don’t,” the Wuma Heavenly Clan’s Supreme Elder shook his head.

“Then do you have a plan to handle them?” The Chu Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief asked.

“We don’t,” the Wuma Heavenly Clan’s Supreme Elder shook his head again.

“Brother Wuma, how am I supposed to help you then?” The Chu Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief felt very helpless.

He had arrived with Chu Feng for the sake of obtaining information regarding Su Rou and Su Mei from the Wuma Heavenly Clan. However, judging from the situation, the Wuma Heavenly Clan did not have any information at all.

“Currently, we can only wait idly for them to come at us.”

“However, our clan has many territories with resources in the Scarlet Province Upper Realm. As such, we do not know which territory they will attack. Most importantly, they used to attack us and rob us frequently. However, in the

recent days, they've suddenly slowed down, so much so that we do not even know if the two of them are still in the Scarlet Province Upper Realm," the Wuma Heavenly Clan's Supreme Elder said.

"Brother Wuma, if that is the case, how am I supposed to help you?" The Chu Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief revealed a helpless look.

"The people of our Law Enforcement Hall have been searching for traces of those two girls the entire time. If we are able to find them, I hope that brother Chu would be willing to help us," that Wuma Heavenly Clan's Supreme Elder said.

"Definitely," the Chu Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief said.

The Chu Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief was actually feeling very helpless. The Moon Immortal that had occupied the bodies of Su Rou and Su Mei was actually able to defeat even a Wuma Heavenly Clan's Supreme Elder. With this, how could the people from their Law Enforcement Hall possibly be able to handle her?

As such, the Chu Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief did not have much hope in the Wuma Heavenly Clan's Law Enforcement Hall. He had come to a decision that he would personally investigate the matter.

Thus, he said, "Since I've agreed to help, then... I will personally investigate this matter too, I hope that I will be able to find some clues."

"If you're willing, that would naturally be even better. Brother Chu, you are truly a close friend of our clan chief. I truly do not know how to thank you," the Wuma Heavenly Clan's Supreme Elder had a grateful expression.

"Lord Supreme Elder!" Right at that moment, an elder's voice sounded from outside the palace entrance.

"If there's something, you can tell me later! Did you not see that I'm currently receiving important guests?!" The Wuma Heavenly Clan's Supreme Elder spoke in a very displeased manner.

"Lord Supreme Elder, this subordinate has something very important that I must report to you," that elder repeated himself.

Hearing those words, the Wuma Heavenly Clan's Supreme Elder's expression changed slightly. Then, he clasped his fist at the Chu Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief and said, "Brother Chu, please wait a moment."

After he finished saying those words, he exited the palace hall.

Not long afterward, he returned to the palace hall.

However, when he returned, he had a joyous expression on his face. It was as if something very good had happened.

"Brother Chu, even the heavens are helping us. We've discovered the whereabouts of those two girls," the Wuma Heavenly Clan's Supreme Elder said.

"Where are they?" The Chu Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief asked.

"They're over by the Multitude Spirits Mountain Range. Brother Chu, if you're willing, I can accompany you there to capture those two girls right now," the Wuma Heavenly Clan's Supreme Elder said.

"Let's go immediately," the Chu Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief said.

"Is this young friend also going to accompany us?" The Wuma Heavenly Clan's Supreme Elder asked.

"Is there an issue?" The Chu Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief asked.

Although the Wuma Heavenly Clan's Supreme Elder was very cordial toward Chu Feng because he was accompanying the Chu Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief, he had never bothered to look him in the eyes the entire time, and had never attempted to ask his name.

That had caused the Chu Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief some discomfort.

After all, this meant that the Wuma Heavenly Clan's Supreme Elder looked down on their Chu Heavenly Clan's younger generations. That was the reason why he did not pay any attention to Chu Feng. He felt that he was not qualified for him to face squarely.

If the Wuma Heavenly Clan's Supreme Elder treated someone else that way, the Chu Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief wouldn't care much about it. However, as

it was Chu Feng that was being treated that way, this caused the Chu Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief displeasure.

After all, he valued Chu Feng enormously, and had deemed him to be the hope of their Chu Heavenly Clan.

"There's no issue at all," seeing that the Chu Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief had revealed a trace of displeasure in his tone, the Wuma Heavenly Clan's Supreme Elder immediately smiled. He seemed to have realized that Chu Feng held some weight in the Chu Heavenly Clan, and took a head-on look at Chu Feng.

That said, he did not attempt to say much of anything. Instead, he directly turned around and began to guide the Chu Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief.

"Chu Feng, what's wrong?" Enroute, the Chu Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief sent a voice transmission to Chu Feng. The reason for that was because he noticed that Chu Feng was acting slightly strange.

There were things that he did not wish for the people from the Wuma Heavenly Clan to know. That was the reason why he sent a voice transmission to converse with Chu Feng.

"Senior, I wonder if it's a coincidence."

Receiving the voice transmission, Chu Feng replied through voice transmission, "These days, I've been studying the map recorded on that Spirit Beast Mysterious Treasure Diagram the entire time. According to my analysis, the mysterious place recorded in that Spirit Beast Mysterious Treasure Diagram is located in the Scarlet Province Upper Realm, at a place called the Multitude Spirits Mountain Range."

"There's actually such a thing?" At that moment, the Chu Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief's heart grew tense.

He finally realized why Chu Feng acted slightly strange after he found out about the location they were headed to.

Anyone would not be able to help themselves but ponder if it was really a coincidence for the Moon Immortal, who had robbed numerous resources, to appear in the Multitude Spirits Mountain Range, the location of the mysterious place.

Suddenly, that Wuma Heavenly Clan's Supreme Elder turned around and said, "Brother Chu, there is one thing that I must inform you about."

"Brother Wuma, what is it?" The Chu Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief asked.

"Regarding the remnant that our clan discovered in the Scarlet Province Upper Realm that I mentioned to you about earlier, that remnant is located precisely in the Multitude Spirits Mountain Range," the Wuma Heavenly Clan's Supreme Elder said.

"This..."

Hearing those words, both Chu Feng and the Chu Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief were greatly alarmed. Then, unable to contain themselves, the two of them glanced at one another. *no ve-1B*-In

They did not say anything, as they'd already managed to converse with each other through their gazes.

All of this was definitely not a coincidence.

Chapter 3298 - Swarming With Experts

"For those two girls to appear in the vicinity of the Multitude Spirits Mountain Range; this shouldn't be a coincidence, no?" The Chu Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief asked the Wuma Heavenly Clan's Supreme Elder. *no ve-1B*-In

"That is also what I'm thinking. I think that it isn't a coincidence," the Wuma Heavenly Clan's Supreme Elder said.

"It would appear that information has been leaked. Could it be that those two girls are planning to rob the treasures in the Multitude Spirits Mountain Range?" The Chu Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief asked.

"It would be the best if that is the case," the Wuma Heavenly Clan's Supreme Elder revealed a ridiculing smile. Then, with great confidence, he said, "If they dare to attempt that, they will be walking right into a trap, and will not be able to escape."

"It would appear that Liangqiu Chengfeng is inside the mountain range right now?" The Chu Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief asked.

“It is not only Liangqiu Chengfeng. Brother Chu, I might as well tell you straightforwardly. For the sake of opening the hidden treasures of the Multitude Spirits Mountain Range, our clan requested the assistance of many experts.”

“Right now, it is not only Liangqiu Chengfeng and our clan’s Lord Clan Chief that are in the Multitude Spirits Mountain Range.

“The Li Heavenly Clan’s Li Ruochu and their Supreme Elder Li Taiyi are also present,” the Wuma Heavenly Clan’s Supreme Elder said.

“Li Taiyi?” The Chu Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief’s expression changed upon hearing that name.

The current relationship between the Chu Heavenly Clan and the Li Heavenly Clan was simply akin to fire and water. As for that Li Taiyi, he was famous for being on the pro-war faction of the Li Heavenly Clan.

The so-called pro-war faction were people that would not cower, and would instead fully support the starting of a war should there be any conflict.

In short, they were tyrannical and arrogant individuals.

For someone like Li Tianyi, he would definitely fully support attacking the Chu Heavenly Clan to seize the control of the Great Chilocosm Upper Realm in the matter between the Chu Heavenly Clan and their Li Heavenly Clan.

Even though the two clans had not truly waged war against one another, and had never announced their desire to wage war against one another, the two clans were actually already enemies.

As for that Li Taiyi, he was a formidable opponent from the Li Heavenly Clan.

However, soon, the Chu Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief had a change in expression. He seemed to have recalled something. Hurriedly, he asked, “Li Ruochu, are you talking about that genius girl?”

“That’s right. She’s that genius girl who swept away all of the Ancestral Martial Starfield’s younger generations back then. That said, she is no longer a person of the younger generation, and has grown into an even more beautiful beauty,” the Wuma Heavenly Clan’s Supreme Elder smiled so brightly that he

was emitting light. It would appear that he thought very highly of that Li Ruochu.

At that moment, the Chu Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief cast a glance at Chu Feng.

Chu Feng smiled and nodded to express that he had heard their conversation.

Chu Feng remembered the name Li Ruochu.

The Chu Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief had mentioned the name Li Ruochu to Chu Feng before.

Li Yue'er's parents had passed away not long after she was born.

However, she still had an older sister and an older brother.

Her older brother was named Li Ming, and her older sister was Li Ruochu.

Li Yue'er and Li Ming were brought up by Li Ruochu.

However, when Li Yue'er was five years old, Li Ruochu suddenly disappeared while she was training in an Upper Realm, leaving no news of her whereabouts.

As for Li Ming, he was a rare genius himself, and the number one genius of the Li Heavenly Clan's younger generations. Unfortunately, he had died in training.

After Li Ruochu's disappearance and Li Ming's passing, Li Yue'er lost all of her relatives in the Li Heavenly Clan. Because of that, she left the Li Heavenly Clan and entered the Hundred Refinements Ordinary Realm to train.

However, judging by things at present, Li Ruochu had not died, and had already returned to the Li Heavenly Clan.

With Li Ruochu in the Li Heavenly Clan, Li Yue'er would likely have a much easier time in the Li Heavenly Clan. Chu Feng felt that Li Ruochu's return was a good thing.

“Brother Chu, I've actually already heard about the matter regarding the Upper Realm Gate that connected your Chu Heavenly Clan and the Li Heavenly Clan from Li Taiyi.”

“It’s precisely because I know that the relationship between your two clans is different now that I did not mention that Li Taiyi is also present in our Scarlet Province Upper Realm. I hope that brother Chu will not take offense to it,” the Wuma Heavenly Clan’s Supreme Elder said in an apologetic manner.

It could be seen that he was originally planning to conceal the matter. However, as he was no longer able to conceal it, he had decided to tell the truth.

“Of course not. Although the Upper Realm Gate has opened between our Chu Heavenly Clan and the Li Heavenly Clan, we have yet to have any actual conflicts with one another,” the Chu Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief replied with a faint smile.

“That’s great, that’s great. Our Wuma Heavenly Clan has good a relationship with both the Li Heavenly Clan and your Chu Heavenly Clan; from the bottom of our hearts, we wish that everyone can remain friendly and not have conflicts,” the Wuma Heavenly Clan’s Supreme Elder said.

“The relationship between our Chu Heavenly Clan and your Wuma Heavenly Clan is naturally good. Merely, I’ve never heard of your Wuma Heavenly Clan entering a friendly relationship with the Li Heavenly Clan,” the Chu Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief smiled lightly. That smile of his was very deep and profound.

The Wuma Heavenly Clan’s strength was actually on par with the Chu Heavenly Clan’s.

As for the Li Heavenly Clan, as one of the Ten Great Heavenly Clans, they would look down on powers like the Wuma Heavenly Clan and the Chu Heavenly Clan.

Yet, the Wuma Heavenly Clan’s Supreme Elder actually said that they had a friendship with the Li Heavenly Clan. There must be some sort of shenanigan going on.

“Perhaps it’s because of Shengjie. That child Shengjie truly doesn’t disappoint us.”

“Brother Chu, every year, Exalted Heavenly Fate would always make a prophecy regarding the future of the Ancestral Martial Starfield for the Starfield

Master Realm. You know that, no?" The Wuma Heavenly Clan's Supreme Elder said.

"Mn," the Chu Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief nodded. He already knew what the Wuma Heavenly Clan's Supreme Elder was going to tell him. However, seeing the complacent look on that Supreme Elder's face, the Chu Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief found it difficult to interrupt him. Thus, he allowed him to continue.

Sure enough, this Supreme Elder began to mention Exalted Heavenly Fate's prophecy.

Exalted Heavenly Fate's prophecies were never mistaken. Thus, once the content of his prophecy was announced, it immediately spread throughout the entire Ancestral Martial Starfield.

At present, everyone felt that Wuma Shengjie was the exceptional genius that would be able to contend against Linghu Hongfei in the future.

That was the reason why the Wuma Heavenly Clan's status had changed. The powers that had looked down on the Wuma Heavenly Clan all began to dispatch their men to the Scarlet Province Upper Realm to befriend the Wuma Heavenly Clan.

After all, should Wuma Shengjie really be able to become like Linghu Hongfei, the Wuma Heavenly Clan would definitely become very powerful under his leadership.

Should they attempt to befriend the Wuma Heavenly Clan then, it would be too late. That was the reason why the various powers immediately dispatched their men to befriend the Wuma Heavenly Clan.

As for the Li Heavenly Clan's Li Taiyi, he had come to the Scarlet Province Upper Realm precisely for that purpose.

In fact, it was not only Li Taiyi and Li Ruochu who were present when the news regarding the treasures were announced that day. There were also many experts from other powers present.

For the sake of manifesting their good faith in making friends, the Wuma Heavenly Clan invited everyone to open the remnant and obtain the treasures together.

Because of that, the Multitude Spirits Mountain Range could be said to be swarming with experts.

Chapter 3299 - The Two Beautiful Women

“For the sake of befriending them, your Wuma Heavenly Clan has truly invested greatly. Never have I ever witnessed your clan chief acting this generous before,” the Chu Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief said.

The Wuma Heavenly Clan’s Supreme Elder sighed, and had a very helpless look on his face as he said, “Don’t bring it up.”

“It just so happened that the various guests were all present when we received the news of the Ancient Era’s remnant. We thought that even if it was a remnant, it wouldn’t be an extraordinary one that appears once in a lifetime. Thus, we decided to bring them along to the remnant with us.”

“You also know about our Scarlet Province Upper Realm; never have we ever had such an extraordinary Ancient Era’s remnant appear here.”

“However, to our great surprise, the Ancient Era’s remnant this time around was very different, so very extraordinary. Truth be told, our Lord Clan Chief is regretting it enormously.”

“However, what was said cannot be retrieved. Even if he wanted to back out of his promise, he wouldn’t be able to.”

Hearing those words, the Chu Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief had a change in his expression. He was forcibly restraining his laughter.

Precisely because he knew the Wuma Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief very well, he knew that he must be feeling so much regret that his intestines had all turned green, so much regret that he even wanted to kill himself.

It was only because the people that were present were all people with extraordinary status. Otherwise, that old codger would definitely go back upon his promise.

Imagining the grief-filled expression of that old codger, the Chu Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief wanted to laugh very badly. After all, that old codger was simply an extreme miser.

Because of that, the Chu Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief was also feeling impatient to have a look at his current appearance.

"Since they're able to enjoy the treasures in that remnant too, those people are likely exerting themselves and assisting in the opening of that remnant's spirit formation, no?" The Chu Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief asked.

"That's right," the Wuma Heavenly Clan's Supreme Elder nodded. Then, he added, "Actually, it is thanks to the Li Heavenly Clan that we were able to request the help of Liangqiu Chengfeng."

Hearing those words, the Chu Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief nodded gently. However, his gaze turned deep and profound.

With how much the remnant was being focused on, with how even the Li Heavenly Clan was sparing no effort to help open the remnant, that was definitely not good for him and Chu Feng.

As the Wuma Heavenly Clan's Supreme Elder and the Chu Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief continued to chat, they arrived at the Multitude Spirits Mountain Range.

The Multitude Spirits Mountain Range was very large. Whilst it was a beautiful place, there were not many cultivation resources there. Generally, no one would bother to visit. It could be said to be one of the few undisturbed places in the Scarlet Province Upper Realm.

However, the Multitude Spirits Mountain Range was currently completely sealed off. People from the Wuma Heavenly Clan were present all over.

At least half of all of the Wuma Heavenly Clan's experts were present in the Multitude Spirits Mountain Range at that moment.

That said, those experts were all focused on trying to open the remnant.

That was the reason why, even after Su Rou and Su Mei's whereabouts were discovered, they did not immediately request that the experts present in the Multitude Spirits Mountain Range take care of them, but instead returned to that Wuma Heavenly Clan's Supreme Elder, who was far away in their capital city, to ask him to come and handle the matter.

The reason for that was because the Wuma Heavenly Clan's experts were simply too busy to concern themselves with Su Rou and Su Mei.

Besides, the Wuma Heavenly Clansmen from the Law Enforcement Hall simply did not dare to disturb those other experts.

The reason for that was because if the remnant were to open while their Lord Clan Chief and Supreme Elders were focused on capturing those two women, and all the treasures ended up being taken away by the outsiders, their Wuma Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief would become so furious that he would end up killing them.

After verifying the situation at hand, both the Chu Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief and Chu Feng realized an issue.

The remnant was likely even more extraordinary than they had imagined it to be.

After arriving at the Multitude Spirits Mountain Range, that Wuma Heavenly Clan's Supreme Elder naturally went to inquire about Su Rou and Su Mei.

He did not proceed with the Chu Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief and Chu Feng when he left to inquire about them.

Because of this, Chu Feng and the Chu Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief were staying inside a palace that had been up temporarily.

"Chu Feng, are you able to verify that the mysterious place recorded in the Spirit Beast Mysterious Treasure Diagram is here?" The Chu Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief asked Chu Feng through a voice transmission.

Chu Feng took out his Spirit Beast Mysterious Treasure Diagram, opened it, and began to inspect it.

Chu Feng did not attempt to avoid taking out the Spirit Beast Mysterious Treasure Diagram. After all, only he was able to see its contents. As for others, they would not be able to see anything at all.

"Indeed, it is here. However, currently, I can only be certain that it's located in this Multitude Spirits Mountain Range; I am unable to determine its exact location," Chu Feng said.

“That’s not very good for us,” the Chu Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief frowned slightly.

They had come to the Scarlet Province Upper Realm for the sake of that mysterious place.

However, not only was the mysterious place discovered by the Wuma Heavenly Clan, but even the Li Heavenly Clan and various other strong powers had fixed their eyes on that mysterious place.

With the situation being like that, they would be in a very passive situation. Likely, it would be very difficult for them to gain an opportunity to seize the treasures inside that mysterious place.

“Senior, it might be possible that the remnant the Wuma Heavenly Clan has discovered is not the mysterious place recorded in the Spirit Beast Mysterious Treasure Diagram, no?” Chu Feng said with a smile.

“Boy, you’re quite optimistic. If this tiny Multitude Spirits Mountain Range really contained two treasure grounds, it would truly be a miracle,” the Chu Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief shook his head. He felt that the possibility of such a thing was simply nonexistent.

“Brother Chu.”

“This is truly strange.”

Right at that moment, the Wuma Heavenly Clan’s Supreme Elder walked in with a depressed look on his face.

The Chu Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief stood up and asked, “Brother Wuma, what’s wrong? Could it be that there’s been an error in the information?”

“It would be great if the information were mistaken. The issue is, several dozen of our clansmen witnessed those two women at the Multitude Spirits Mountain Range in succession. There were even a couple among them that were injured by those two,” the Wuma Heavenly Clan’s Supreme Elder said.

“It would appear that those two women have received information about the treasures here, and came for the sake of the treasures?”

“Those two are truly daring,” the Chu Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief gasped with admiration.

“That’s right. However, the issue is the strength of those two women. They’ve already realized that, aside from our clan’s Lord Clan Chief, there are various experts from other powers present in this Multitude Spirits Mountain Range.”

“Yet, even though they knew that was the case, they did not flee. There could only be two reasons for that. Either they’re foolish or... they’re even more remarkable than we imagined them to be.”

“I think that there’s a higher possibility of it being the latter. After all, they’re clearly in the Multitude Spirits Mountain Range, yet the many experts that are present here seem to not be able to detect them,” the Wuma Heavenly Clan’s Supreme Elder said. As he said those words, the look of depression on his face grew more and more intense.

“No, I must report this matter to Lord Clan Chief. Only through requesting Lord Liangqiu Chengfeng’s assistance will we be able to track those two women.”

“Otherwise, if something is to happen, I will not be able to shoulder the responsibility.”

After that Wuma Heavenly Clan’s Supreme Elder finished saying those words, he immediately started walking out of the palace hall.

Chapter 3300 - Astonished Look

While the Wuma Heavenly Clan’s Supreme Elder appeared to be very anxious and wanted to urgently report the matter to their clan chief, he suddenly stopped after only taking several steps.

He turned around and looked to the Chu Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief, “Brother Chu, let’s go together.”

“If I’m going, he’ll have to accompany me,” The Chu Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief said with a smile. He was naturally talking about Chu Feng, who stood beside him.

He knew that the location where the Wuma Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief was at was not a place where ordinary people could enter.

An Ancient Era’s remnant like the one that they were trying to open was truly a forbidden area.

Whilst he had the qualifications to enter and meet up with the Wuma Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief, the Wuma Heavenly Clansmen might not necessarily feel that Chu Feng possessed those qualifications too.

"Brother Chu, I hope you do not take offense to what I'm about to say. A venue like an Ancient Era's remnant is truly not a place where that young friend can enter. However, someone brought over by Brother Chu is our clan's honored guest."

"Come, let's go. Our clan chief will definitely be very happy to see you," The Wuma Heavenly Clan's Supreme Elder said.

Hearing what the Supreme Elder said, the Chu Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief smile changed slightly. He was rather satisfied with this response. After all, it would mean that the Wuma Heavenly Clan's Supreme Elder was giving him sufficient face.

That said, as the Wuma Heavenly Clan's Supreme Elder did not ask about it, the Chu Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief also did not bother to mention it either.

He felt that it was meaningless to deliberately emphasize Chu Feng's identity. Even if that Supreme Elder were to find out about Chu Feng's identity, he still would not necessarily think highly of him.

As such, what the Chu Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief was waiting for was the glimmer of gold. As for Chu Feng... he was not only gold in his eyes, but he was extraordinary gold.

He was waiting for Chu Feng to shine. At that time, everyone would have to face Chu Feng squarely, and think highly of him from the bottoms of their hearts.

Being guided by the Wuma Heavenly Clan's Supreme Elder, Chu Feng not only arrived deep in the Multitude Spirits Mountain Range together with the Chu Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief, but he also saw the so-called Ancient Era's remnant.

A portion of the Ancient Era's remnant had emerged from within the continuous mountain range.

That portion was merely the tip of the iceberg. However, although it might be the tip of the iceberg, it extended continuously for several thousand miles.

Vast constructions extend for several thousand miles. Those buildings were made from white stones. Although they did not shine golden or bright, they were still incomparably spectacular to witness, and appeared to be the work of gods.

This was especially true with the overwhelming aura from the Ancient Era present on the buildings. Sensing that aura, one would begin to revere this place.

At the same time, this Ancient Era's remnant also had an irresistible enticement toward martial cultivators.

There were definitely treasures inside. Likely, those treasures would be left behind by the cultivators of the Ancient Era.

Unfortunately, although the crowd all longed to enter the remnant, there was a spirit formation separating the remnant from them, rendering them unable to enter the remnant at all.

If one wanted to enter the remnant, one must first breach the spirit formation.

Because of that, there was an enormous and majestic formation in the sky across from the vast palace complex.

That grand spirit formation was an unsealing formation. It was precisely established for the sake of deciphering and unsealing the defensive formation around the Ancient Era's remnant.

At that moment, the Wuma Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief, the Li Heavenly Clan's Supreme Elder Li Taiyi, Grandmaster Liangqiu's eldest disciple Liangqiu Chengfeng, as well as other elders from various other powers, were all inside the grand unsealing formation's formation core.

They were going all-out to activate the grand unsealing formation to unseal the defensive formation around the Ancient Era's remnant.

Unless the people inside the formation core came out of their own accord, no one would dare to go in and disturb them.

Thus, after Chu Feng and the Chu Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief arrived, they could only do one thing -- wait. They could only wait for Liangqiu Chengfeng and the others to come out on their own, so that they could inform them about the matter with Su Rou and Su Mei.

At that moment, Chu Feng was able to observe the grand formation at close range. He raised his head to the grand formation and revealed a serious expression. Unable to help himself, he exclaimed, "That's the ability of a Saint-cloak World Spiritist?"

Although Chu Feng was already a Snake-mark Exalted-cloak World Spiritist, and possessed world spirit power admired by the great majority of the people

in the Ancestral Martial Starfield, there was still an enormous disparity between him and Saint-cloak World Spiritists.

Saint level spirit power. Feeling that sort of enormous aura, Chu Feng began to yearn to become a Saint-cloak World Spiritist.

However, he was not envious of Saint-cloak World Spiritists. The reason for that was because he was very confident that he would one day become a Saint-cloak World Spiritist himself. Furthermore, the Saint-cloak World Spiritist level would definitely not be the destination of his journey as a world spiritist.

His goal was God-cloak.

Merely, there were likely not any God-cloak World Spiritists in the Ancestral Martial Starfield. In fact, it was unknown if there were any God-cloak World Spiritist in the entire Holy Light Galaxy.

After all, God-cloak was the highest realm that world spiritists could attain.

Even though Chu Feng firmly believed that he would be able to become a Saint-cloak World Spiritist, that did not stop him from earnestly observing that Saint-cloak spirit formation.

Perhaps it would be able to bring him unexpected benefits.

Although Chu Feng and the others outside were unable to see through the grand formation, the people inside the grand formation were able to see Chu Feng and the others.

Actually, at that moment, the people inside the grand formation were not operating the grand formation. Instead, they were resting. Because of that, they were able to clearly see the arrival of the Chu Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief and Chu Feng.

"Never would I have expected brother Chu to come here."

"Truly the heavens are helping us. Brother Chu's strength cannot be looked down upon. Should he come in here, he will definitely increase our strength."

The Wuma Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief revealed a joyous expression upon seeing the Chu Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief. It could be seen that the Chu Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief and the Wuma Heavenly Clan's Clan Chief really did seem to have a good relationship.

"If we are to allow him to come in, how are we to allocate the treasures here?"

“Besides, he’s not that powerful anyways. Even if he were to join us, he wouldn’t make much of a difference. That holds true the other way around too. Thus, what use is there in calling him in here?”

However, the Wuma Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief’s suggestion was immediately met with objections from others. All of them did not wish for the Chu Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief to join them.

“How to allocate the treasures? Didn’t we say that the amount of treasures we’ll obtain will depend on our own abilities?”

“For you all to refuse to allow the Chu Heavenly Clan’s Clan Chief to come in, it’s likely because you all are afraid of having another competitor, no?” Right at that moment, a female’s voice was heard.

The people present were all old monsters that had lived for close to ten thousand years. That woman however, was the only exception to that case. She was actually someone who was not even a thousand years old.

In fact, she was not even two hundred years old. Yet, her cultivation was that of a rank two Exalted.

As for that woman, she was naturally the former strongest Ancestral Martial Decastar, the Li Heavenly Clan’s genius girl, Li Ruochu.

Li Ruochu was a beautiful woman. When placed amongst that group of old monsters, she appeared to be particularly attractive.

Most importantly, even though she was a person of the younger generation, she emitted an extraordinary air that was not at all inferior to that of those old monsters around her.

“Li Ruochu, if the people from the Chu Heavenly Clan are to come here, it will actually not affect us much. Merely, I’m afraid that it would be extremely detrimental to your Li Heavenly Clan, no?” Someone immediately said to Li Ruochu in a mocking tone.

“What do you mean by that? How come I can’t understand you?” Li Ruochu asked with a beaming smile.

“We have all heard about the situation between your Li Heavenly Clan and their Chu Heavenly Clan.”

“Since you’re pretending to be confused, you can consider that I never mentioned it,” The person who had spoken earlier shook his head. However, he took a glance at the grey-haired old man who stood beside Li Ruochu.

That glance of his contained deep implications. The reason for that was because of the grey-haired old man who stood beside Li Ruochu was the Li Heavenly Clan's Supreme Elder, Li Taiyi.

That gaze of his was a gaze trying to incite disharmony. He wanted Li Taiyi to control Li Ruochu's behavior.

However, the result of his attempt disappointed him. Li Taiyi reacted as if he did not see his gaze, and directly ignored him.

"That young man seems to be quite interested in our spirit formation," Suddenly, a man in the grand formation spoke.

That man had a head of black hair tied into a knot on the top of his head. He wore a white gown and gave off a very refined air, as if he weren't a mortal.

His appearance was only that of a middle-aged man. However, he was someone who had lived for over seven thousand years.

After he spoke, everyone in the spirit formation turned their gazes to Chu Feng.

The reason for that was because that middle-aged looking man was Grandmaster Liangqiu's eldest disciple, the Saint-cloak World Spiritist Liangqiu Chengfeng.

Liangqiu Chengfeng's words grasped the attention of the crowd. With him looking at Chu Feng, everyone else would naturally also look to Chu Feng to try to see what was so special about him.

After examining Chu Feng, someone said, "That young man seems to be slightly familiar-looking."

At that moment, the deep gaze of Li Taiyi had changed slightly. Compared to the others, he seemed to have recognized Chu Feng. It was precisely because of that that he ended up having a change in his gaze, revealing... a trace of hostility.

"Of course he's familiar-looking. That young man's origin is quite extraordinary," Li Ruochu said.

"Oh? It seems like Miss Rouchu knows who he is?" Someone asked.

"That man is Chu Xuanyuan's son, Chu Feng," Li Ruochu said.

"Chu Feng?" Hearing those words, the grand characters present all revealed an obvious change in their expressions.

It was a look of astonishment.

